

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive

defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM "AMERICA'S DECLINE"

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principal of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

by Revilo P. Oliver
plus 85 cents postage

376 pp., pb. \$8.50
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA



The Liberty Bell

AN OPEN LETTER TO THE JEWS

(And Those

Who Wish They Were)

page 7

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

CIVILIZATION AND BARBARISM, page 1

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 3

THE GERMAN LABOR SERVICE—1933-1945, page 11

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

THE LIBERTY BELL

is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W. Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1981 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	\$15.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	\$22.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	\$25.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	\$35.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	\$39.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	\$ 2.00
10 copies	\$ 12.00
100 copies	\$ 90.00
500 copies	\$300.00
1000 copies	\$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:

FULL PAGE	\$100.00
HALF PAGE	\$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	\$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	\$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Civilization and Barbarism

Arthur Nicholas Taylor

It is often enough said that the purpose of the Germans, like the purpose of the true Englishman, is to spread civilization wherever they go in this big world of ours. I believe that it is a true observation based on years of experiential fact. Repeatedly the editor of *The Liberty Bell* has proclaimed, in a quite fascinating magazine: 'He who can read and does not read, is to be classified with those who are illiterate.' Thus these Germans are carrying forth their ancient heritage. May the gods bless them! And in precisely the same way, Alistair Cooke, an individualist who sponsors the only sane hour on television these days, namely English novels set into play-form, well, he is doing precisely what his nation is well noted for: Spreading real civilization to those who have none.

A man with a gorgeous 'southern accent' came through here recently and he left an item on the desk, which I quote verbatim: "Every Jew should be taught to spell Plato and Aristotle, given a cup of their own sweet wine, and then taken out and summarily shot! They are an insane crowd of primitive fools!!" What more can the intelligent American, of any state in this union, add to that?

This observer too has been exposed to television over the years, and unfortunately must concur with the above judgments of these various men, whether they originate in Germany, or in England, or in one of our Carolinas. These men are severally and in their own ways just simply STATING THE TRUTH.

And yet, what could be added to these perspectives? I would say that it does not require a great deal of philosophic imagination to react to our television blanket of essentially boring sameness: If the Jews want concentration camps and gas chambers, as that seems to be their compulsive neurosis, then why not give it to them? If the ancient Romans could not feed enough meat to the lions in the form of 'Jewish Christianity,' and if the old Russians could not solve their problem by means of the famous 'Russian pogroms' which we read about, and if the Germans cannot produce enough gas even to fire their own kitchen stoves, well then, we true Americans had better figure out something beyond 'bread and circuses,' something beyond those 'Russian blood-baths,' something even beyond the mythological gas chambers of the Germans—in reality the essentially creative Germans never produced anything beyond great chamber music, so this business of gas-chambers is a palpable absurdity. So much for 'chambers,' judicious or otherwise!

It should be plain and obvious to any rational observer that this Jewish crowd, with all its emotional insanity and psychotic delusions, has pleaded for years and years—in every hosting culture—for the actualization of so-called Gas Chambers. Every night on criminal and deceitful television, these sub-humans rationalize their deep subconscious desires. They 'create' criminal drama by which to mislead the youth for the simple reason that they themselves are both emotive and noisy and criminalistic. Now if they did not want this 'resolution' they would not refer to it so very often. It is precisely like the old maid who hates men—they also spew out their poisonous venom for exactly what they subconsciously crave.

Any philosopher worth his salt can recognize that 'opposites are often identities' so that Jewish emphasis on deceptive 'morality' is in reality a plea for actual 'immorality.' Ironically, the Jews ask White Men to please control themselves; in practice Jewry teaches only crime, deception and pornographic impulses.

Recently I met a highly successful businessman in Michigan. What he had to say would probably require asbestos paper to hold it, for as you may know, some businessmen have more good sense than abstract education. However, would you please allow me to re-state his actual words in mild prose? He said in effect: "The only harm the Germans ever did us Americans was to release Sigmund Freud from Germany back in 1936, and that bit of sly viciousness has ruined more real Americans than anything Hitler could have done with his submarines or bombers. The rest of that d... verbiage about the evil Germans is h.... s.... Since they could not win the First World War against us, perhaps Hitler thought he could undermine the character of us Americans by the introduction of that diseased and poisonous old rabbi in disguise. And so the Germans released Freud, in 1936, to prey at will upon us innocent Americans. Even our women and children are not safe!" Well, that was it. I suppose this businessman simply had an intuitive grasp of what intellectuals call: Vulture-Jews living upon every hosting culture. Even a sensitive nurse at one of the hospitals in Denver came out and insisted: "You know, Freud was a terribly sick man!"

Evidently the clever Jews can even make money on poor hapless neurotic people—indeed I wonder how many have made money on Ann Frank's diary nonsense, as well as the rest of their clap-trap propaganda? The idea that Israel is little more than a fraud, a bribery or intimidation of the innocent for making money—is another generalization along the same line of their very primitive advance. The concept of extortion-money is certainly well known among sophisticated legal circles.

Fortunately or unfortunately, realistic human culture and civilization is not based on 'primitive dreams.' Therefore, the typical Jew can never extricate himself from a position of relativity, dissipation and destruction.

The Liberty Bell

He cannot create because he has no soul within himself—any more than Australian aborigines can write Bach or Mozart. And furthermore, if Aryan mankind cannot see reality, and in good time, they are destined to perish.

Yet what is the converse argument? Study philosophy, if you will, especially the modalities of impossibility, probability and possibility. We may well be living during a special era of human time: 'Are we now listening to the swan song of the violin?' In any case, we Americans are sick and tired of mendacious propaganda even if so well coupled with insane social theories. □

Letters to the Editor

Dear Brother Dietz:

12 April 1982

I am impressed with Klassen's three books. . .

Now 82, I retired in 1974 after 28 years in the Federal Government, Wash., D.C.

Keep going—you are doing great!

Sincerely,
C.M., Georgia

* * * * *

Gentlemen:

13 April 1982

I have recently become aware of your publications, especially the one written by Harwood, and would like a list of your other writings along with the prices of purchase.

I must say my eyes were really opened after reading about the "six million Jews" holocaust.

I am very anxious and looking forward to your lists, etc., and would like to hear from you as soon as possible.

Cordially yours,
P.G., Washington

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

15 April 1982

At last I am able to scrape together my subscription renewal. What with

BACK IN PRINT:

MONEY CREATORS

by Gertrude M. Coogan

Reveals Secrets the Money Changers Have Paid
Millions to Conceal! — \$5.50

LAWFUL MONEY EXPLAINED

by Gertrude M. Coogan

How To Win Back Your America! — \$3.50

Order your copies from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

moving house and the last winter affecting my income from gardening, my finances have been at a record low lately.

I hope you have been managing better than I, because I regard your republishing of the almost unobtainable things of Rosenberg as a tremendous achievement of world importance, and hope that whatever else you have to give up, you will succeed in this. This is really tremendous.

All the best!
M.P., England

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

22 April 1982

Donation enclosed—Hope you can maintain the good quality of your work—I appreciate it.

Best wishes,
Dr. D.R., Maryland

* * * * *

Dear George:

22 April 1982

The recession has cost me my job, so am not able to send much, but maybe the enclosed donation will help a little.

"The Liberty Bell" is unique, and all the books, leaflets and other things you print are bound to have a significant effect. Rest assured that your work is beginning to have an impact.

White solidarity!
A.C., Missouri

* * * * *

Herr Dietz!

24 April 1982

I feel you should continue to attack the institution of Christianity whenever possible. I can offer the following explanation: I know personally a fellow Aryan, racially impeccable, with the customary White need for belief in a more profound reality than is readily apparent to us. He unfortunately has grasped, as many of our people have, Christianity, which is to say, he worships the Jews. All efforts to convince him that the Jews aren't sacred fall on deaf ears.

The "chosen people" myth is beyond our capability to assess in terms of racial destruction of the Aryan peoples.

The Jews are the living embodiment of God to most Christians, and a few people who try to reconcile racist views to comforting tales about "God and afterlife" are now lying to themselves as well as their brothers when they seek to "salvage" the Christ myth.

Purification from the bacillus of Christiainity should be our immediate goal. Brave minds, hard hearts, and racial pride are needed, all of which are anathema to "Christians."

Sincerely,
J.M., Oklahoma

* * * * *

Dear Sir:

23 April 1982

I have just returned from the Virginia State Capitol in downtown

The Liberty Bell

Richmond where a group had gathered in the name of the National Conference of Christians and Jews, apparently promoted by the Holocaust Commission.

My first inclination was to write the Governor about my impressions but quickly realized that in so doing I would be expected to open my letter with an honorary salutation and a respectful closing, so decided against it.

The invocation was pronounced by a rabbi among the powers behind the podium in which he called upon the Almighty to assist in their efforts at keeping the myth alive. Then the front men took over with a repetition of holocaust propaganda with a few embellishments such as blood stains on the walls and dogs tearing bodies apart. Among the front men was a college president, a former editor, and the Governor of Virginia. The scholars and historians, who have thoroughly exposed the big lie, and whose honesty Jewish money could not buy, were hardly referred to except as an allusion to the misguided. One speaker cited as his authority his personal visit to Dachau in 1947, where he had been shown, and had been told, and I instinctively added, been sold.

The audience was implored to remember and never forget, so I dutifully recalled that the promoters of that event were more responsible for WW II than their audience. While walking back to my car, I stepped over several scalloped curbing, silents reminders of war paraplegics who were not mentioned in that "week of remembrance" gathering. My thoughts also searched for stronger adjectives than misguided to describe those puppets

BROTHERHOOD
We don't have a conference
of chickens and foxes
We don't have a conference
of temperance and booze
We don't have a conference
of victims and robbers,
But we do have a CONFERENCE
of CHRISTIANS and JEWS —
HOW COME ?



who were performing so well for their puppeteers.

Sincerely,
G.W., Virginia

* * * * *

An Open Letter to All White Folk, written by a Member of the National Socialist Study Group, Missouri.

On April 24, 1982, there was scheduled to be a meeting of the Klans in Hannibal, Mo. I, personally, am not a Klansman, but a close friend of mine suggested that we take a trip to Hannibal, just as a show of unity, and to talk to some fellow patriots. Now, my cousin, who is a prospective member of ours, decided to come along, too. So, off we go; we drove at least 100 miles, plus, and arrived in about 2 hours time.

Now, for those people who don't know Hannibal, Mo., let me tell you a little something about the town: It is not really a large town, a little smaller than St. Louis. It was Mark Twain's birthplace (as you recall, they have been trying to ban the "racist" book, *Huck Finn*, by the same author, recently, from our schools). The town is located near the Mississippi River and is basically a WHITE community (they have approx. 1,000 Blacks there).

The Klan had obtained a permit to hold a rally in a baseball park near the old Armory. When we arrived, there were a couple thousand Niggers, Jews, Commies, and just generally misguided White Folk (one actually carried a sign that read: WHITE PEOPLE ARE STUPID!), but we didn't see any Klansmen. I talked to several people, including law enforcement officers, who had seen all these 'bused-in' troublemakers run the 20 or so Klansmen off all the way to the county line, escorted by police.

Now, the two things that make me mad are the following:

1) Hannibal residents are basically pro-White, yet they refused to help the Klan, who were holding a LEGAL rally, fight off the NAACP and other rabble, who were bused in to their town just to make trouble. It's that ole White Apathy again. They probably feel that if the Klan wants to march, they should be able to fend for themselves—and maybe they're right.

2) What in hell is the Klan doing, holding a recruiting rally with such a small group; if you're going to have a show of strength, then, by God, you'd better have strength to show!

There should have been enough Klansmen to block the crap from messing up the rally. I saw the same thing go down in 1978, when Michael Allen led 20 National Socialists down Chippawa Street in St. Louis; they were beaten off by the same rabble.

I admit that it's a shame that we don't have freedom of speech in this country, but as Klansmen and National Socialists we should be aware of this fact. I mean it looks a hell of a lot better to sit back and recruit quietly and earnestly, than to be run off by trash, which the press claims is just the wrath of the people.

I refuse to attend another SIDESHOW rally; when the people get off

continued on page 9

The Liberty Bell

An Open Letter To The Jews

(AND THOSE WHO WISH THEY WERE)

Reprinted from *The Talon*, published by
The Euro-American Alliance, Milwaukee, Wisc.

Let us speak the truth: Only a few living persons know, or are willing to admit, what really happened to the Jews during World War II. Eleven German leaders were silenced [*by Jewish Ritual Murder!*] forever at Nuremberg so that they could not shed light on the subject or in any way contradict the alleged Holocaust. The rest of the German people have been intimidated into silence. Thus, the Myth of the Six Million has been allowed to become an article of faith in the minds of tens of millions of Aryans.

But if the alleged Holocaust were not a myth, then Jewish intellectuals and *shabbes goyische* pretenders to grey matter would not hesitate to discuss and debate the subject with the revisionist historians. What we do know is that these atrocity allegations have served the Jews better than any crying towel since the Inquisition. Without the Holocaust dogma and hagiography there would be no "Israel" lodged in the gut of Palestine, no Jewish control of America's institutions—no reason to continue to be Jewish.

Suffice it to say, then, that whatever happened to those Jews who waged a dirty war of revenge against Germany from 1933 to 1945, they deserved much more than they received. The crime of these Jews was the attempted murder of the birth of a Western cultural resurgence, taking place in Germany under Adolf Hitler. Hitler knew that the fight of Germany's life would be against international Jewry and their creation, the Soviet. He was aware that Plutodemocracy was also the tool of the Jews, *alter idem*, as it were, of Bolshevism; both putting the squeeze on Germany, the harbinger of Europe's regeneration.

Hitler's war against international Jewry and their Communism was at the same time a war upon international Finance. Had not special interests been at work in Great Britain, France, and the United States, Germany's struggle against the Kehillah, the Commune and the Bourse might have been successful. These three forces considered Hitler's *New Order* a threat to Jew power and profits; Communism was the Jewish hammer striking the anvil of Western Europe, a tune which Hitler was determined to prevent. Few realize today what was actually at stake in the Second World War. It may be another century before the truth can be admitted. Then Adolf Hitler's objectives can be reviewed without prejudice.

The results of the Second World War, however, speak for themselves:

July 1982

The White man is everywhere being displaced. Great Britain's empire, rotted from within by Jewish influence in the highest circles long before the rise of National Socialism in Germany is no more. France is forced to exist today under Marxian Socialism. The Germans are captives in their own country. So, too, is America enthralled by a Zionist Occupation Government.

There is no hope for the White race, if it does not immediately come to the grim realization that the Jewish powers who presently rule over the Western nations desire and work toward the absolute destruction of White men everywhere. The Jews and their surrogates are aware of the tremendous regenerative capabilities of the Aryan race, and that is why they try to force mongrelization on the White race, especially in Britain and America: from racial bastardization there can be no hope of return to genetic purity and vitality.

Most strange and inexplicable is the willingness of all too many Whites to accept an assault like race mixing—while rejecting political economic Bolshevism. Is it not the most sickening sight to see a White woman mothering an apish mongrel of color? And when the *kosher*-Christian crowd demand the acceptance of pharisaical Judaism as the very foundation of faith in Christ—'Judeo-Christianity—one begins to wonder if the Jews are as clever as the *kosher*-Christians are stupid!

Jews have had things their way in our nation for too long a time. We Aryans cannot be expected to put up with Talmudic tyranny much longer. Germany showed the way, beginning in 1933, to the quick overthrow of the chimerical Jewish power. Once put into motion by a determined Aryan government and people, the pseudo-invincibility of the Kehillah faded almost overnight. The Germans did not require 'death camps' to effect the *Endlösung*, the Final Solution, of the Jewish problem. Once the Nuremberg Laws of 1935 were enforced, the Jews became a disorganized rabble, their socio-political hegemony over German life destroyed. Had such legislation been utilized in all the Western nations at about the same time, the vaunted power of the Jewish secret world government would have been broken, never to be resurrected.

That is why World War II was instigated by the Jew-ridden Allied Powers. Germany had to be destroyed, before the experiment could be transmitted abroad; in every White country there were Aryanist movements prior to 1939.

So to the Jews, and those who wish they were, we say that the facts are in how the evil power of the Kehillah was grafted onto our society; and how it was once overthrown in Germany. Things will never be the same for us. All that we Aryanists live for is the overthrow of Jewish authority. Everything else is just an ancillary activity. We breathe like the general population, and we take our meals in the standard manner. But in every way having to do with the future of our race we are mobilized to think in

The Liberty Bell

terms of toppling that tyranny which has been to us a racial menace.

Today we agitate, using public meetings and literature, etc. We also train our minds with study, and discipline our bodies with exercise. Real Aryan soldiers oppose Jewish schemes to disarm the White race—gun control and confiscation—for we know that our guns constitute the Bottom Line. Without our guns we will be defeated, enslaved and cruelly murdered. On this point—our right to keep and bear arms—there will be no equivocation nor compromise.

It has often been argued that all the Jews are not involved directly with the conspiracy to destroy the White race and overthrow Aryan civilization. We therefore demand that these 'good' Jews speak out against the Talmudists and the Zionists. If that means that such 'good' Jews must oppose all that they have been taught—about the *Goyim-Akum* and their Christ—then they had better be about it: *Schnell!* When the final trouble begins, we Aryans will not take the time to ask the Jews for their ideological credentials. □

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, continued from page 6

their rear ends and the movement has enough sincere members for a fight, then I'll be there, too, but until then, I'll just work quietly gathering people and spreading educational material.

Yours for White Unity!
N.R., Missouri

Dear George:

1 May 1982

Having just moved from Spic-City to Hebrewsville, I'm writing to change the address on my subscription. Also, since I'm not sure when it runs out, I'm sending the renewal amount now, plus a little extra which you can apply to whatever you want—although if you care for a suggestion, I highly recommend what a friend of mine demonstrated for me recently: a freon-powered BB-Gun. I'm not sure what kind it was—he referred to it simply as a "niggerblaster," although he uses it more on Jewish plate glass. But whatever you decide, I know you'll use it wisely.

Sincerely,
T. E., California

Dear Sir:

2 May 1982

Enclosed \$15 for renewal of a year's subscription of "The Liberty Bell." I enjoy the publication a lot; of the 50 or so newsletters that I receive from right wing groups, yours is one of my favorites. I do not agree with the anti-Christian approach because I believe it to be counter-productive. I am, however, interested in the Odinist religion only because it, too, is a part of our northern European heritage. I would like more about the Odinist religion without the anti-Christian approach, otherwise I agree with your publication, because you have the courage to speak out against

July 1982

9

the real enemy of the Western World.

Sincerely, for Race and Nation
G.H., South Carolina

* * * * *

TO ALL PEOPLE WHO OPPOSE THERMONUCLEAR WAR AND/OR
LOVE DOGS:

It is now possible, contrary to the ranting and ravings of Jerry Falwell, to be both religious and to oppose nuclear war. I have just created a new religion which has a CHOSEN ANIMAL, the dog, instead of a CHOSEN PEOPLE. I selected the dog as the symbol of our living god because dog spelled backwards is god. We will all patiently wait for that great and glorious day when St. Bernard in the sky, with the spirit-filled keg around his neck, accompanied by his band of poodles, will return to earth to save all mankind. And, until that day, Dr. Falwell and all members of Moral Majority will have to follow mongrels around the streets with proper scoopers. This religion makes more sense than the poop that Dr. Falwell has been dishing out over the Boob Tube. I would much prefer to practice a religion which requires me to love dogs and fleas than to practice one which requires me to exterminate the entire Arab race and risk thermonuclear war with the Soviet Union for the sole benefit of EXXON and Menachem Begin, the Mad Bomber of Beirut.

F.D., Massachusetts

* * * * *

Dear George:

3 May 1982

I think your April issue does more for the understanding of the past than most. You can't beat good history such as letting the guy speak for himself. If Hitler was a nut, it doesn't say much for the other side.

Recently, another pub came out with the Allied bombing of civilian targets. I wasn't on aircrew, but I was in the 8th AF and I can say without question that that particular bombing was no accident. Had I been on aircrew, I would have done just what those who were did—carry out orders, like it or not. Believe, many didn't like it and it was discussed out on the flight line. When you remember that 85% of the Americans wanted to stay out of the war, the young ones were surely brainwashed then just as they are today. Today, young Germans are brainwashed also but percentage-wise there are more people there yet who can give them facts, if they will listen. We can hope.

Note that I am ordering a copy of "Mein Kampf." I scanned a copy years ago and was informed then that the translation was not true in every aspect. I think you would be able to pass judgement on that and I'd appreciate it if you'd put a note in with my order that would indicate any section you'd consider as being in error.

Sincerely,
E.H., Florida

* * * * *

Dear George:

3 May 1982

continued on page 43

The Liberty Bell

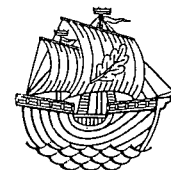
TERRAMARE PUBLICATIONS

Edited by Richard Mönnig

No. 6

GERMAN LABOUR SERVICE

FRITZ EDEL



PUBLISHED BY TERRAMARE OFFICE BERLIN

THE first task which the German Labour Service aims at accomplishing is to unite the youth of the nation into a real community, irrespective of class distinction. The barriers which have divided class from class and creed from creed are excluded from the comradeship of the Labour Service. These young men are not guided by any selfish ambitions or interests. Each one of them seeks only to serve the good of the whole. Without any pay for his labour, he takes the spade in his hand to improve the soil of Germany and thereby enhance the sources of national production. Sons of miners, civil servants, professors and farmers work together, shoulder to shoulder, and thus learn the practical significance of the words *Nation* and *Socialism*. And no matter to what position in life they return, they bring with them a clear consciousness of the truth that work is not only a means of earning money but is the moral basis of national life. By working in the Labour Service the youth of the nation is brought to realize the fact that work is a noble thing no matter what form it takes.

The second task before the Labour Service is to free Germany from the necessity of importing food supplies. When the programme allotted to the Labour Service for the next twenty years is fully carried out, Germany will have gained a new province, represented by the reclaimed land. And all this will be achieved through peaceful effort. Therewith Germany will be assured of sufficient home produce to feed her whole population. Broad expanses of marsh and moorland will be reclaimed through strenuous labour. Dykes will be built and good arable land will be won from the sea. Farms will be established and the saying of Frederick the Great will be verified: "Whoever produces two ears of grain where only one was formerly produced will render a greater service to his country than the Field Marshall who wins a great battle."

*



„Unser Lager und die Fahnen sind die neue Zeit . . .“

The history of the German Labour Service shows the development of a movement which from the very beginning had to struggle with and overcome indifference and misunderstanding. Every step forward has involved an indomitable effort to carry the main idea into effect. The first Labour Camps arose within the German Youth Movement in the years following the war. During the period when unemployment was at its highest, from 1929 to 1932, the movement expanded but at the same time it became disrupted and internally disunited. It was only after 1933 that the movement was gradually brought under unified control. Then it was systematically organised on a permanent basis and recognised as a national institution.

Young students, workers and peasants established individual labour camps soon after the war. These camps were an evidence of the spirit which urged these young people to find work for themselves and go back to the cultivation of the land. At the same time, however, the exodus from the land continued, leading to an increase in the urban population and simultaneously to a rise in the number of unemployed. The German National Socialist Labour Party was the first political party to adopt the principles of the Youth Movement, and as early as 1928 they brought a motion before the Reichstag for the introduction of a universal Labour Service. This motion was unfavourably received by the Government in power at that time. But the movement went forward nevertheless. In 1930 Adolf Hitler and Konstantin Hierl, who at that time was entrusted with organising the Labour Service within the National Socialist Party, drew up a definite set of regulations which, in their fundamental outline in regard to aim and purpose, are still in force today. At that time Hierl wrote: "Labour Service signifies something different, something greater than a temporary measure arising from the distress of the time for the purpose of combating unemployment. The idea of compulsory labour service is a logical development and fulfilment of the idea embodied in compulsory education and national military service. Every German must work for his country and fight



REICH LABOUR LEADER KONSTANTIN HIERL

for the defence of his country. Compulsory labour service must become a duty of honour for German youth in the service of the nation. Its purpose must not be to supply cheap labour for private enterprise and it must not become a competitive undertaking carried on by the State for the purpose of forcing down the level of wages. Through the compulsory Labour Service the National Government will have at its disposal a working army that will carry out great public works to serve the economic interests of the nation, as well as its cultural and other public interests."

Confronted with the constantly increasing unemployment and the resulting distressing moral and social conditions the Government, in 1931, enacted the first measures for the establishment and promotion of a voluntary labour service under the supervision of the Government. But these measures did not have any clearly defined end in view, and above all they did not aim at training youth in the duties of citizenship. Political, denominational and social groups and associations formed their own labour camps which were organised in accordance with their respective principles. There was a total absence of uniformity in the policy and administration of the movement. One section of those who inscribed their names in this voluntary labour service spent the nights at their homes and were with their comrades only while working together during the day. In other cases the volunteer workers lived and slept in the labour camps. The management and upkeep of this voluntary labour service were placed in the hands of the Reich Labour Exchange and Unemployment Insurance Office. This institution maintained these camps as a temporary emergency measure to provide occupation for the unemployed youth and others who had a right to the Government dole. The law provided that only subsidiary work was to be undertaken by the voluntary labour service. This provision was interpreted in a wide and varied sense. One group held that the construction of cycle paths along the roadsides and the laying out of parks were in keeping with the ends which the labour service measure had

in view. Another group worked on capitalistic principles at piece-work wages. The third group replaced at cheap rates the labourers who were on strike. Still the movement developed. The number of those inscribed in the voluntary service was 6,810 in December 1931; but twelve months later it had risen to 241,766.

The definite policy which was adopted by the Hitler Cabinet in 1933 made it possible to unify and lay down clear lines for the future development of Labour Service. Within the framework of the voluntary labour service Colonel Hierl had established camps for the purpose of training an expert body of leaders. In a systematic and practical way he had built up an efficient staff and in cooperation with this staff of co-workers he was able to carry out his plans for a subsequent labour service on a compulsory basis. In 1933 Hierl was entrusted with the organisation of the compulsory labour service and appointed "Staatssekretär" for that purpose at the Labour Ministry. His first task was to create a unified organisation from the heterogeneous groups with their respective enactments, laws and regulations, which confronted him on taking over control. A common uniform was adopted for all men in the Labour Service. The Reich was divided into thirty labour service regions. The Labour Service became an autonomous institution of the State. At the 1934 Party Congress, in Nürnberg, 52,000 members of the Labour Service marched by, shouldering glittering spades and thus bearing witness to the new spirit and shape of the organisation. The systematic work done by the Reich Labour Leader Hierl found its recognition and consummation in the Law of June 26, 1935, in virtue of which compulsory labour service replaced the voluntary movement. The first paragraph of the Labour Service Law runs thus:—

"National Labour Service is a service of honour to the German Reich. All young people, of both sexes, are obliged to serve their country in the National Labour Service. The function of this Service is to inculcate in the German youth a communal spirit and a true concept of the dignity of work, and above all, a



proper respect for manual labour. To the National Labour Service is allotted the task of carrying out work for the good of the whole community."

In this spirit the first detachment of recruits came into camp on October 1, 1935, to do labour service for a period of six months. The transformation from the voluntary to the compulsory system was carried through smoothly and without the slightest difficulties.

*

According to the enactments at present in force all young men from the age of 18 to 25 are subject to the obligatory service. The period of service is six months. During the years 1935/36 the average number of those enrolled for the labour service was 200,000. By 1939 this number will have increased to 300,000. For young women the voluntary system is still in force, the work allotted to them being such as is suitable for women. However the principle of obligatory female labour service was laid down in the law of 1935 and plans were made for the

practical extension of the law to young women. In 1936 the number of young women taking part in the labour service reached 10,000. For 1937 the total is 15,000 and this will be increased to 25,000 in 1938.

The Reich Directorate of the Labour Service, under the guidance of Labour Leader Konstantin Hierl, is the principal ruling body in the Labour Service. It is divided into eight sections :—

1. Service Section. (Organisation, registration, section for foreign affairs etc.)
2. Staff Office. (For matters concerning the staff of the Labour Service Leaders.)
3. Planning Office. (Planning, financing and technical matters).
4. Administration and Business Office. (Budget, salaries, clothing, maintenance.)
5. Office of Health. (Health and medical services.)
6. Education and Training. (Instruction, sport and utilization of leisure time.)
7. Judicial Administration. (Breaches of conduct, courts of honour etc.)
8. Press Section. (Press, films, wireless.)

By an Order issued on January 30, 1937, the Reich Labour Leader was empowered to deal with all questions concerning Labour Service. And for this purpose a special department was set up for him in the Ministry of the Interior.

As has been said, the whole territory of the Reich has been divided into 30 regions as the territorial basis for the organisations of the Labour Service. Varying with its size, each region has from four to eight Labour Service groups and each group is made up of from five to ten sections. Thus the Labour Service is uniformly organised throughout the whole Reich. In the spring of 1937 there is a total of 192 groups, comprising 1310 sections. Each section forms a camp, which consists of 153 and in some cases 202 young men, with one cook and one mechanic.

The leadership of the 30 Labour Service regions is directly subordinate to the authority of the Reich Labour Leader. Under his supervision and control are also the thirteen district leaders

of the Labour Service for young women, the Labour Service schools, the Reich school for the training of leaders to fill the higher posts in the organisation, the 26 Labour Service schools for sectional leaders, field masters, squad leaders, also the Labour Service schools for young women, which consist of one Reich school and seven district schools.

The enrolment, grouping and finally the discharge of the Labour Service men every spring and autumn is effected through 32 chief registration offices and 276 branch offices.

*

The necessary financial support for the former voluntary labour service came from the funds of the Reich and the Reich Labour Exchange and Unemployment Insurance Office. The Reich set aside a sum of 1.70 to 2.00 Reichsmarks per day for the maintenance of each volunteer. On April 1, 1934, the Reich took over the whole financial responsibility for the Labour Service and 200 million Reichsmarks were set aside for that purpose in the annual budget. More than a fourth of this sum is spent on board, which costs about 85 pfennigs per day for each person. Another one-fourth is spent on clothes and pocket money, each man receiving 25 pfennigs pocket money per day. The remainder of the sum is spent on housing, instruction expenses, working implements and sports furnishings, also medical treatment. In case of accident or illness, each member of the Labour Service has a right to free medical and hospital treatment. The salaries of the service leaders, the general administration costs and the expenses of the schools for the training of administrative officials and service leaders are also paid out of this fund.

*

The organisation of the Labour Service is based on the leadership principle. This means that each leader who is placed at the head of a group or section, is personally responsible for the physical, mental and spiritual welfare of the body of workers entrusted to his care, and also for their working efficiency, their training and education.



Rhythm of Work

The task of picking out those men who are capable of becoming leaders begins as soon as the recruits start actual work. The principle is that the road to leadership is open to every boy who shouldered a spade in the Labour Service. There is no necessity for supplementary financial assistance from home. Those who have passed only through the elementary schools may also enter as candidates for the school for leadership after they have passed a special examination. The most important qualifications are personality, efficiency and practical loyalty to the present political regime. A leader in the Labour Service is expected to set a model example to his squad in his general conduct and way of living. His life must be inspired and guided by the principles of national socialism. He must have a keen consciousness of his responsibility, be upright, and his moral life must be beyond reproach. The young leader must show cool-headed judgment and a certain maturity of outlook, while the older leader must be young in heart and able to mingle as a companion with the young. In all the small routine duties of

everyday life in camp the leader must always act in a spirit of comradeship and helpfulness.

In accordance with the new legislation, the career of a leader in the Labour Service is looked upon as more or less parallel to that of the civil servant or the military officer; the permanent personnel of the Labour Service are regular government officials. The same is true of all those who are employed in the executive administration of the Labour Service. The Law of April 23, 1936, lays down the scale of salaries for these officials, also measures for the care of those who may have met with accidents or illness while in the performance of their duties. And the same Law regulates the conditions under which the members of the permanent personnel may leave service, the right to a pension being acquired after they have completed a period of at least ten years.

*

In the Labour Service camps the average working day is spent as follows:

6 a. m.		Reveille.
6.05	to 6.15	Physical exercises.
6.20	to 7.15	Washing, bed-making, early breakfast.
7.20		Flag parade.
7.30		March to work.
7.45	to 10.00	Work.
10.00	to 10.30	Breakfast.
10.30	to 2 p.m.	Work.
2.00	to 2.15	March back to Camp.
2.30	to 3.20	Dinner, Free time.
3.30	to 5.00	Games.
5.10	to 6.00	Instruction in civic duties.
7.00		Orders are issued for the next day.
7.15	to 7.45	Supper.
7.45	to 8.15	Cleaning of clothes, equipment etc.
8.15	to 9.45	Various forms of entertainment.
10 p.m.		Camp tattoo and lights out.

In 1932 Konstantin Hierl wrote "Labour Service must guard our youth against physical and moral slovenliness. The young German will receive a very valuable preparation for life through physical training, the cultivation of industrious habits, order,



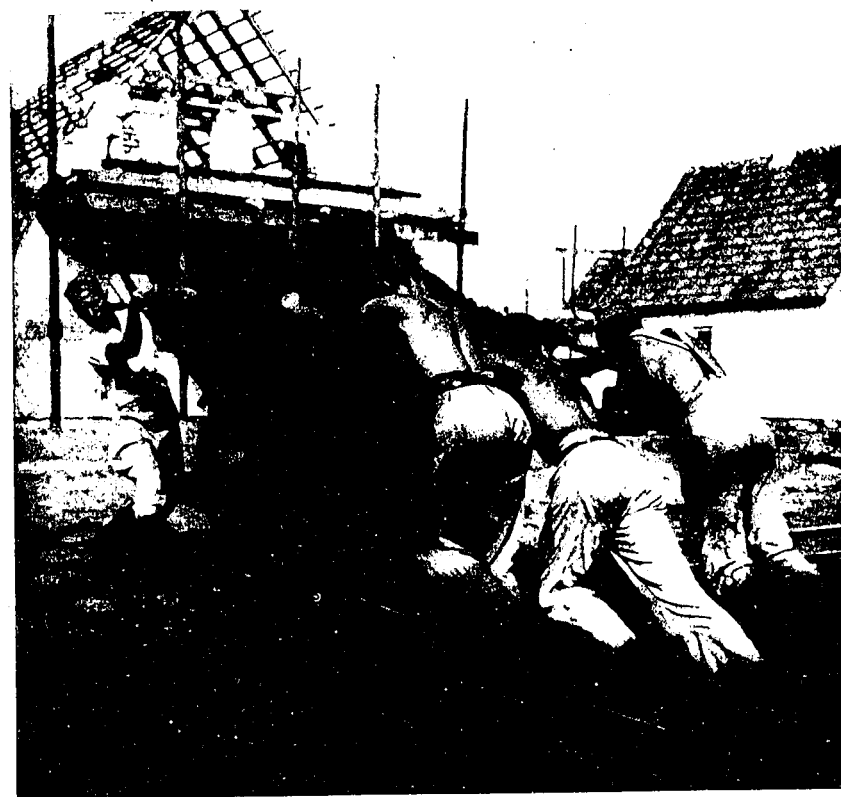
punctuality, cleanliness, self-control, and obedience. The Labour Service school must give the youth of our nation the necessary civic training by inculcating a sense of duty and honour towards the nation and a feeling of social responsibility towards the community."

The routine of camp life and the regular daily work, which are conducted on principles of obedience and comradeship, are

in themselves such that they help towards the fulfilment of this task. Beside this special training in the duties and responsibilities of citizenship is given. The educational programme followed in the camp does not include useless knowledge. Its chief feature is that the common life in the camp helps the young labour recruit to come into actual touch with the nation as a whole. Lectures are given which will help the young man to understand the principal turning-points in the national life of the people, and to become acquainted with the great personalities in German history. Folklore as well as questions relative to frontier and foreign problems, economic questions, the significance attached to hereditary health—all these themes are dealt with in popular lectures which make the subject matter easily understood by the average layman. Love of the homeland and of its natural features is awakened in such a manner that the community life in camp and at work is made the means of intimately experiencing the beauty of the surroundings.

The utilization of spare time after work and on Sundays fulfils the same purpose. Music and folk songs are practised, books are read, country customs are studied, theatres and museums are visited. The various groups, such as community singers and speakers, amateur theatrical performers, hobbies or amateur photographers, all vie with each other in giving entertainment.

Tilling the soil is an excellent form of bodily exercise. When young men are trained for it and when it is properly carried out, it becomes an important factor which supplements and completes the athletic training. Such bodily exercise also develops the character, by promoting the habit of decisiveness and mastery of self, training the young man to be hard with himself and ready to help others. The athletic sports which are practised during the period of Labour Service also help to develop in these young workers the proper idea of coordination and subordination. The important aim is not the creation of records but rather a good average achievement on the part of each working team. For the regular exercises aim at bringing each unit of



Preparing the Ground for new Settlements

workers to a general level of efficiency such as may be recognised by the average outside observer.

The work which Konstantin Hierl has done, and the great aim of the Labour Service, has often been publicly acknowledged by Adolf Hitler, the Chancellor of the Reich. He has declared that the Labour Service is the school through which the whole nation must pass. "Through the Labour Service", he says, "we would make every young German contribute by the work of his hands towards the building up of the nation. We especially want to make it obligatory for those Germans who are engaged in positions where they do not do any manual work, to experience what manual labour is, so that thereby



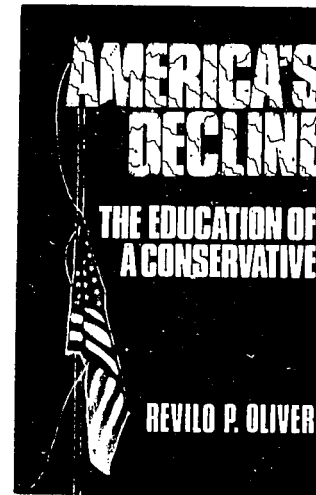
The new Generation at Work

they may come to understand the problems of their fellow-countrymen whose daily toil is on farms or in factories and workshops. We shall abolish for ever that attitude of superiority which unfortunately so many of our intellectuals think they ought to adopt towards manual labour. And instead of this feeling of superiority we wish to strengthen in them the feeling of self-confidence, which would naturally arise from the consciousness that they also are able to employ their bodily strength in productive labour. But our ulterior aim here is to develop mutual understanding between the various classes and thus strengthen the bond of union in the folk community. We want the various classes to come to know one another, so that in this way we may gradually lay down the most natural of all foundations for a real community spirit."

*

The economic importance of the Labour Service is indicated by the following figures: --

1. Through the Treaty of Versailles Germany lost—besides



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM "AMERICA'S DECLINE"

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

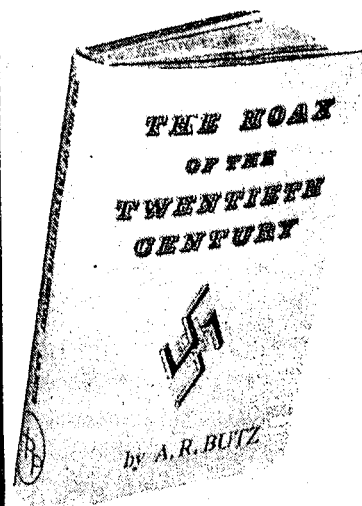
AMERICA'S DECLINE

376 pp., pb. \$8.50

plus \$1 for post. & hdlg.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA



HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

THE "HOLOCAUST" — FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed ... or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
\$6.00 plus 60 cents postage.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

GRUESOME HARVEST

The Costly Attempt To
Exterminate The People
of Germany



\$ 4.00

Please add 10% for postage and handling!

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

The Book that will save you

GERMANY MUST PERISH!

\$ 3.00

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20. or \$100 or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. Postage stamps, in any denomination, and printing paper and supplies (please write for specifics) are always needed and will be gratefully accepted.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to patriots who do not yet know about what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers and reprints. Order extra copies of *The Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends and neighbors, urging them to subscribe to our publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue.

Pass along your copy of *The Liberty Bell* and copies of reprints you obtained from us to friends or acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free America and the world from alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

a. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

b. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY!
HELP FREE AMERICA FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

Those who WILL NOT read
Have no advantage over
Those who CANNOT read

P.O. Box 21, REEDY, W.VA. 25270 USA

CITY/STATE, ZIP: _____

TOTAL AMOUNT

In 1764, when Prussia was a poor country, Frederick the Great said: "The worse the condition of the country is, the more necessary is the improvement of it." By indefatigable labour

he carried through a work of colonization which still bears witness to the spirit of that time. Since then no important large-scale plans were undertaken for the improvement of the German soil. And this was so, not because there was no more to be done in that sphere, but rather because the attention of the nation was distracted and turned towards other aims, especially the industrialization which developed during the nineteenth century.

And so it happens that today we have to begin where Frederick the Great left off. The aim which we have to keep steadily before our eyes during this work is to provide new farm land, because this newly reclaimed land can be utilized to the full only by settling farming families on it. The great settlement work, the internal colonization, which Frederick the Great carried through in his time, in order to provide for his soldiers and extend the population into those districts which hitherto had only been thinly populated—this work of turning waste spaces into fertile land has remained up to our day just where the colonization of that time left off.

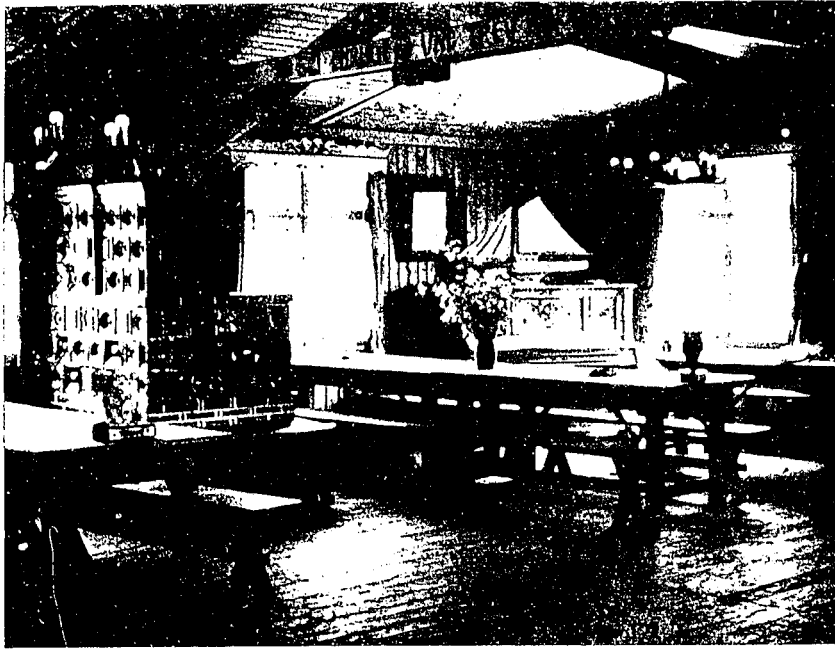
The task of improving the soil, which now lies before us, exceeds in scope all that which has been done since the time of Frederick the Great up till today. According to the estimates made by the Reich Agricultural Estate, there is an acreage of 20 million acres that has to be drained. This amounts to one-third of the whole German territory at present under cultivation. There are about 5 million acres of uncultivated moorland and about 3 million acres of waste land of which about half can be turned to use. There are furthermore 12.5 million acres of arid soil that need to be irrigated. There are another 12.5 million acres which is so divided up, especially in West and South Germany, that the economic value of it is very much reduced. This land has to be re-distributed into farming units on rational principles of agricultural economy. A further 2.5 million acres can be added for land to be reclaimed by means of protective measures against floods and another 1.25 million acres in the coastal districts as the result of dyke work.



Drainage Construction

The magnitude of this economic undertaking, the essential portion of which is to be carried out by the Labour Service, is once again made clear when we bear in mind the fact that the agricultural area of Germany now in use will be increased by one-tenth through the reclamation of moorland and waste areas alone,—that the production of one third of the land now in use will be increased by 20% through the proper regulation of water, and a sixth of the same area will be improved by a margin of 20% in its productive value as a result of being re-distributed according to a systematic economic plan. Therefore, taking all together, the agricultural produce of the whole territory of the Reich will be increased by one-sixth as a result of land reclamation and land improvement schemes.

It took a long span of years before this imperative task of internal colonization became recognised. Then in the Labour



A homely, selfmade Dining Room

Service Law of 1935 it was acknowledged and set forth in a few brief words: "The Reich Labour Service carries out work which is for the common good". Thus the German youth was set to work, not to serve private capitalistic ends, but to improve the conditions of life for the national community as a whole and for future generations.

In order to have the Labour Service produce the best possible results in a systematic way, the Reich Labour Leader has established a special section for planning out the work. Here each individual scheme is carefully studied and so arranged as to fit in with the general work. Plans are compared, results already obtained are studied, and the general scheme of work to be carried out by the Labour Service is settled ahead of time for years and decades to come.

The following are the results which the Labour Service can show for its work from 1933 to 1936:-

About 300,000 acres of marsh and sea-swamp have been reclaimed and secured against flooding, through the building of dykes and the regulation of waterways. Thus the crops and the farmland itself are safely protected against damages from high tides or the flooding of inland streams.

About 750,000 acres of watery soil have been improved by regulating the beds of the various streams and carrying out a system of internal drainage. Thus the fertility of land which hitherto was only very poor for cultivation purposes was immediately improved, or at least this transformation has established the necessary prerequisite condition for the better agricultural utilization of these lands.

About 60,000 acres have been rendered arable by digging out roots etc. and dividing up the land into farming units.

About 100,000 acres of land which had been split up into small holdings through the custom of dividing paternal estates among the children, have been joined together and redistributed



The Day's Work is over

in such a way that they can be farmed in a manner which will give profitable results. In making these farms new roads have been opened up and drainage has been carried out where necessary, so as to make intensive cultivation possible.

About 400,000 acres of cultivated land were made more accessible by means of country roads, thus effecting a saving in working costs.

Together with the work of reclaiming and improving agricultural land, the Labour Service also carries on afforestation work, plant nursery and horticulture work, the opening up of forest tracks for transporting lumber, also helping with the building of houses and farm premises for the land settlement movement, the making of roads in these settlement areas, etc.

The increase in agricultural produce resulting from this work has reached the annual value of 50 million Reichsmarks, which is equal to the whole produce of a district as large as that of the Saar.

From 1933 to 1936 70% of all the work done was in the reclamation and improvement of land for agricultural purposes, 15% in afforestation, and the remaining 15% in preparatory work for the establishment of farm settlements, assistance at forest fires, overflowing of dykes and other catastrophes.

The following table gives examples of the work which was done during the year 1936, and the manner in which it was divided among the Labour Service camps:—

Place	Area affected (in acres)	No. of camps at work	Class of Work
Large Moor near Tilsit (East Prussia)	12,120	4	Erection of protective works against floods, drainage and moor cultivation to create land for about 350 settlers
Near Elbing (East Prussia)	5,670	4	Drainage and cultivation to create land for 88 settlers
Pomerania	19,800	14	Improvement of soil and the building of farm roads to assist peasants already settled.

Place	Area affected (in acres)	No. of camps at work	Class of Work
Western Pomerania. Usedom and Wollin	16,100	7	Land reclamation by erection of dykes and cultivation of moors for settling 50 settlers
Spreewald near Kottbus	14,850	5	Erection of dykes and drainage to ensure and increase production on agricultural and forest land
Brandenburg, Rhin-luch	215,000	14	Protection against floods and cultivation of moor to create land for 150 settlers
Lower Silesia, along the River Sprotte	14,850	9	Protection against floods and cultivation of moor land to settle 150 peasants
Droemling near Magdeburg	60,000	7	Moor cultivation to increase production on land of 450 settlers
Near Merseburg, south of Halle	12,600	8	Regulation of Rivers Elster, Luppe and Aue, to avoid flooding
River Niers, west of Krefeld	24,800	5	Regulation of river to create land for settlers
Hunsrück mountains, South of the Moselle	24,800	13	The cultivation of waste land and the preparation of soil to assist local peasants
Westerwald, on right bank of Rhine, near Koblenz	148,500	12	Preparation of soil and cultivation of waste land to assist peasants
Hessian marshes, between Main and Neckar	74,250	9	Draining and preparation of soil to create land for 120 settlers
North of Karlsruhe	39,800	16	Protection against flood and regulation of river flow to create land for 250 peasants and settlers
Rhön mountains, near Meiningen	225,000	14	Cultivation of waste land and preparation of soil and opening up of country to create land for 300 peasants and settlers
Emsland, Lower Saxony	26,000	30	Cultivation of moor and waste land. Drainage and ditch work for creating land for 300 further settlers
Jura Mountains in Franconia	183,000	8	Construction of farm roads and improvement of soil to create land for 150 peasants
Danube near Straubing	17,300	6	Erection of dykes against floods and regulation of river flow to assist local peasants and settlers

The following example, taken from a report by Hermann Tholens, head of the planning section at the office of the Reich Labour Leader, illustrates in clearer detail the economic importance of the work which is being done.

Seven sections of the Labour Service, each embracing 150 men, have been put to work in the extreme northern part of the province of East Prussia, throughout the districts of Labiau and Niederung.

This territory is chiefly part of the Memel lowlands. It consists of very low-lying country, with broad expanses which are barely two feet above sea level and are traversed by a close net of water channels. In normal times the natural level of sub-soil water is found just below the surface level of the ground. When bad weather sets in, or when the wind drives the water back into the streams, this territory becomes flooded over a large area. The many twists and turns in these streams are blocked by ice floes when thaw sets in during winter, with the result that the oncoming water is stemmed and overflows.

It is true that in a large section of this territory the farmers have for some time past formed their own drainage cooperative societies, but many of the drainage systems which they laid down have fallen into disrepair. In this territory we also find many estates and farms which are entirely unprotected against the ravages of floods and sub-soil water. The farmers who are settled here have all penetrated into the lowlands in course of time. They cultivated the soil as best they could, without however being in a position to safeguard or protect their lands and homes against the danger of flooding. The high level which the sub-soil water reaches allows only rank grass to be grown and very frequently even this scanty crop is ruined in midsummer by flood water after rains. In many places flood water invades the homes during winter time. A part of these lowlands are bog land which is entirely uncultivated.

Three sections of the Labour Service groups employed here are each working in districts covering an approximate area of 2,500 to 7,000 acres. They are here not only for the purpose

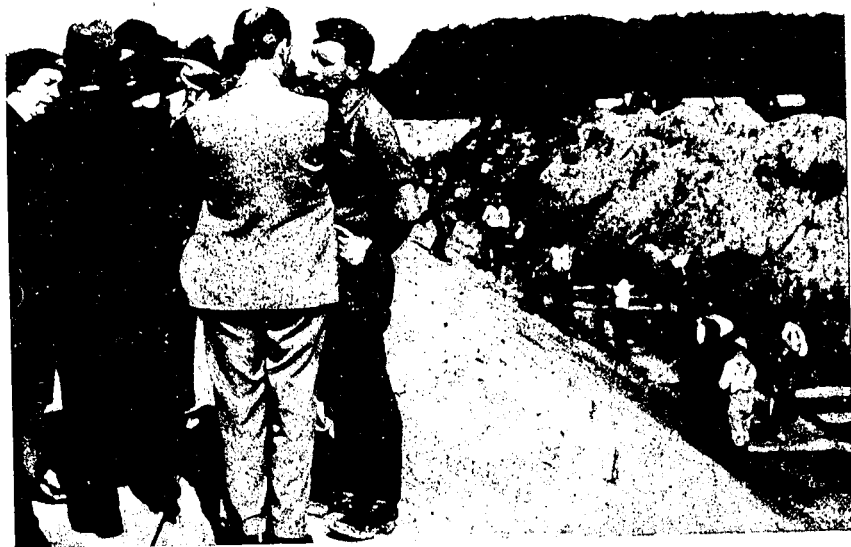


Huge Tracts of Flooded Country are drained

of erecting dykes and carrying out drainage work but are also employed in maintaining and reinforcing dykes already in existence or reconstructing those which have already fallen into disrepair. Four further sections are employed in the great marsh country. Their task is the construction of dykes and irrigation channels and the cultivation of land which has already been colonized. Formerly these parts used to be flooded periodically and very often the settlers and their families had to take refuge in the attics of their houses. This newly reclaimed and cultivated land has been divided among 350 settlers and the lands which these settlers previously inhabited are re-allotted among those remaining behind. In this way each family of settlers will for the future receive sufficient arable land to meet its needs.

The political and economic value of this work can be estimated from the following: —

The total expenditure involved is approximately 1,500,000 Reichsmarks. The increased agricultural produce resulting



Foreign Visitors have come to see the Labour Camps

directly from this work is officially valued at approx. 250,000 Reichsmarks, which in turn is equivalent to the average annual produce of 1800 acres of farm land. Therefore the nation gains a profit of 17 percent on this investment. The social benefits which have accrued from the undertaking are represented by the fact that whereas formerly 350 families of settlers were living under most deplorable conditions they are now assured of an ample livelihood on the land and are securely protected against the ravages of recurring floods.

*

The origin of the Labour Service for young women has been almost as diverse and heterogeneous as that of the Labour Service for young men. Previous to 1933 certain groups of girls had banded themselves together for the purpose of agricultural work and afforestation, sundry farm work and housekeeping duties in male labour camps. But there was a danger that this Labour

Service would eventually become only a shelter for unemployed girls, or a welcome school for instructing the young people in the tenets of various denominational and political parties.

The Labour Service must educate also young girls in the community spirit and a spirit of comradeship, so that they may come to understand the high moral significance of work. The Reich Labour Leader has often stated that the male and female labour services should be looked upon as a uniform and homogeneous institution.

On April 1, 1936, the former autonomous organisation known as the Women's Labour Service was incorporated in the Reich Labour Service and simultaneously detached from the Reich Labour Exchange and Unemployment Insurance Office, which latter institution had hitherto managed its finances. The administration of the Labour Service for young women is carried out by the Reich Directorate of the Labour Service through thirteen branch offices.

The Labour Service for young women is still on a voluntary basis; but arrangements for making it compulsory are already in progress. The ages of girls in the Service ranges from 17 to 25 years. In the spring of 1937 there were 321 camps in being, with an average complement of 40 girls including their leaders. In the summer of 1937 the number had increased to 480 camps, with 15,000 girls at work, and in March 1938, 600 camps will have been established for 25,000 girls.

While the basic principles and the educative mission of both the male and female labour services are identical in every respect the work allotted to the young women is such as is suited to their womanly character. These young girls, having volunteered for six months service, are given as their principal duty the task of easing the burdens of overworked mothers in poorer families. In country districts and in distressed farm areas these girls assist women in their work in the house and on the land, or they help in looking after the children and attending to the sick. Camps have also been established near industrial areas to enable assistance to be given to wives and mothers of factory workers.



Nursing the Children whilst Mother is at Work

The kindergartens attached to some of these camps have proved of particular value for children who are not yet of school age and who have to be taken care of in daytime nurseries.

The girls live in their own camps. Their work takes up from six to seven hours daily. During the afternoons they are occupied with physical exercises and receive lessons in the duties of citizenship. As in the case of the men, leisure hours are utilized for the purpose of developing the community spirit in each member and improving their general knowledge. The camps for young women are smaller than the those for men and, therefore, more personal attention can be given to the work of shaping the lives of the girls in keeping with their womanly characteristics.

Each camp is in charge of a camp leader and three assistants. It is divided into three sections, each of which is in charge of a senior girl. The duties of a camp leader fall in the same category as those of any other woman's profession and in many respects they are identical with the duties of a teacher. The leader must



Harvest Time

give an example of moral character and conduct as a loyal national socialist. She must also have an allround expert knowledge of farm-dairying and domestic management, as well as a capacity for social training. Those who aspire to be camp leaders must first spend a year in the Labour Service and are then given leave of absence for two years, during which their practical training must be completed. This practical training can be gone through either at a rural college for women or as nursing sisters in hospitals. Practical training as kindergarten teachers, leaders in the Youth Movement, hospital or children's nurses, housekeepers or teachers at agricultural colleges will also be recognised as a qualification for the position of camp leader. During her time of practical training the candidate for the position of Labour Service leader remains in touch with the competent office of the Labour Service for Women. But later on she is obliged to take a further course of six months at one of the district schools for women leaders attached to the Reich Labour Service.

Although problems affecting the activities of women in the Labour Service differ from the problems which relate to the male service, yet the work done by both men and women in their camps is of incalculable value to the nation. The school will turn out a generation of young people for whom personal animosities and incompatibilities will have been removed through the close collaboration which they have enjoyed. This collaboration will help to bring about a spirit of mutual understanding among these young people. Thus national political training will be directed along the right channels.

*

This training of our young folk in the duties towards the people, the nation and the State is the foremost purpose of the Labour Service. And this task is an internal question for Germany. The idea underlying the Labour Service has recently penetrated into other countries also. But the principles which inspire it and its shape, vary according to the conditions prevailing in those countries. Many thousands of foreign visitors have come to see our labour camps and have made acquaintance with our youth whose banner is the spade. These visitors have seen examples of the practical way in which this young generation have bridged the social clefts that threatened to disrupt our whole cultural life.

"Since the war", says Norman Hillson in his book 'I speak of Germany', "we seem to have developed the idea that discipline can never be an effective servant of liberty. It is perhaps for that reason that the compulsory German labour camps have been bitterly condemned by critics who have never taken the trouble to go and see them at work. I have heard people say that the camps are akin to slave-grounds: that they are places of unmentionable vice: that in the barbed-wire compounds the German youth is deliberately deprived of his personality in order to make him suitable material for the conscript regular army.

Such criticisms are very wide of the mark. The compulsory labour camps have now become an accepted part of the life of German youth. In the six months of hard work — hard work is

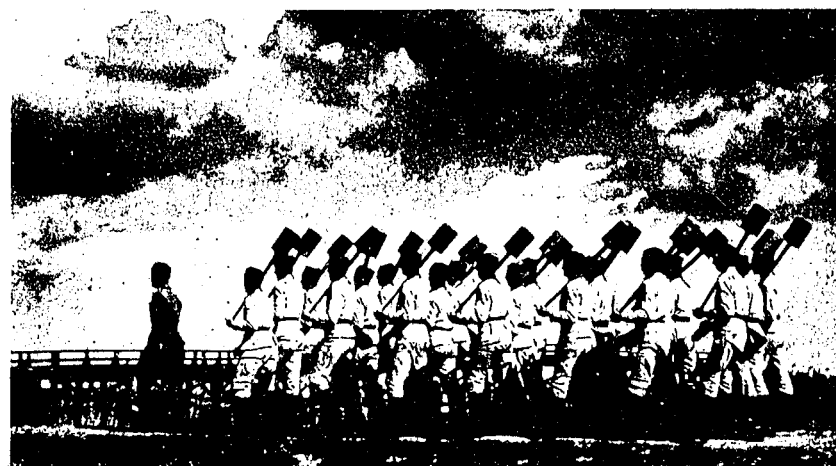
not necessarily slavery -- the boy of nineteen becomes strong and hardened — equipped physically for the increasing difficulties of life ahead."

And Lord Mottistone writes in his book, published in Germany under the title "Auf der Suche nach der Wahrheit":

"The rules are exactly the same as those which are written up at Public Schools Camps in England. Many of them are identical with those inscribed in all Boy Scout Camps, especially those relating to cleanliness and health.

The enthusiasm for this particular idea of all ranks and classes serving together for six months or more is so great that the whole people of all ages are imbued with it. They realize that it is a great experiment, something quite new—not a five years plan, but a five hundred years plan. It is not a system based on confiscation of past savings; but a plan to ensure that whilst every family retains what it has, and is encouraged to increase its wealth by every honourable means, all the boys, as they come to maturity, shall experience this period of complete equality in the service of the State.

It is indeed a most extraordinary Experiment. Nobody who has not witnessed it and studied it, as I have done in so many different parts of Germany, can realize the importance of the movement".



German Economic Policy	\$1.50
German Labor Service	\$1.50
German Law and Legislation	\$1.50
German Social Welfare	\$1.50
German Political Profiles	\$1.50
One each of the above booklets	\$5.00

Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, continued from page 10

I don't have much money to spend, but this has to be an exception.
I don't think the United States can survive much longer the way it is.
Therefore, I am going to send each Arizona State Senator a copy of the
"Protocols of Zion," with the slight hope that they may open their eyes.

With the "Protocols" I'll send a little note on what George Washington
and Ben Franklin said about the Jews. . . .

Keep on trucking!

Sincerely,
J.L., Arizona

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

I hope you and your family are well, and I wish to compliment you on
the way you publish your magazine.

Keep up the good work, and more power to you.

Your Friend,
E.S., California

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

We are still enjoying very much your publication, "The Liberty Bell." It
is so refreshing to have someone who will face the truth as they see it
fairly and squarely and not flinch just because it doesn't fit in with the
opinions of the majority, or the propaganda that is put out by the enemy.
It is good to get the other side of the story. We sympathize with you on
the problem of alienating "Christians" as opposed to telling it like it is.
Personally, we like your idea of exposing Christianity as it was the turning
point for us. We had had a lot of questions that no one seemed able to
really answer. Oh, they were great at "begging the question" or "setting up
straw men" or "name-calling," but they couldn't really give any good
answers.

However, as there are so many good, white folks who are "Christians,"
it also seems sad to lose these supporters. We think the crux of the matter
is fear. It is a scary step to take to renounce all the things you have been
taught by devoted parents and idolized pastors etc., particularly because of
the element of fear, which is used by all of these religious leaders. Sounds
like the perfect plot for subduing us by our enemies, doesn't it?

Good luck and keep the truth flowing.

For the White Race and our Heritage,
Mr. & Mrs. E.S., Missouri

* * * * *

Dear Sirs:

I greet you in the name of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, whose we
are, and by whose blood we are saved.

As a child of God I must say that I am appalled at the viscious attack
you have made on my race. I find your publication CONN-ARD LINES
[boat ticket] quite offensive to all people of color.

July 1982

10 May 1982

Sirs, if you believe that your gross misconception of the black race is real you are sadly mistaken. Due to the contributions that people of color, and particularly those of my race have made to American society, I have very serious doubts that your race would have survived for the past 206 years without those of mine.

Realizing that among the principles that this country was found upon was the amendment set aside to guarantee the freedom of the press, I believe that instead of exercising one of the rights set aside for all American citizens, you have crossed into the dangerous realm of committing an immoral act by offending and infringing upon the rights of others to live peaceably without the unnecessary interruption of having to deal with the ugliness of your derogatory statements.

Do you not realize that this sort of misinformation in the hands of children of any race could alter future morality, lead to the scarring of minority children, and lead to further misconception and misinformation. May I state further that with the present state of international affairs and particularly the present state of this nation, it is imperative that we all come to realize that our survival as a nation is to be found on unity and working together.

Consider the piano. It has black keys and white keys. Separately they can do nothing, but together they produce a harmony that would not have been achieved otherwise. In the teachings of Christ, we are commanded to love one another as we love ourselves. Do you not realize that you and all who spread this sort of offensive literature are in jeopardy of judgement? In closing, may I ask that you consider your actions and the ramifications thereof.

Yours in Christian Service,
Rev. David B. Jones, Asst. Pastor
Allen AME Church, Providence, R.I.,
* * * * *

10 May 1982

On the toiletroom door in the Miami, Florida, airport I found this distasteful reminder that people like you still exist.

Thankfully for a Democratic society, everyone can see what you are . . . and how you and your people think.

I am of German stock, my grandparents came from Heidleberg and I have visited their home many times as a youth. What they told me, and what I have witnessed or heard from others makes me sick to think that you can and do say the untruths you do.

However it is quite understandable that the people to whom you try and reach and do reach are among the most illiterate and most ignorant of our masses. Thankfully for that fact.

However, the negative of that is also the fact that the Nazis themselves played up to the ignorant and illiterate, because Hitler himself was an illiterate. And illiterates can often cause havoc, which, in Germany during the Hitler regime, was a fact of life.

I have Jewish and non-Jewish friends both socially and in my business

dealings. I don't like everyone I meet or know and, I am sure, others don't necessarily like everything about me. But I do believe in live and let live, because our world is made up of all kinds of people, even people like you who disgust me and repel my very essence of good taste, but I am willing to even permit your presence because it's live and let live.

What I resent is the filth, which is all that you do spread. Not an ounce of truth in anything you say or write, and you know it but just won't admit it.

I dislike even paying the cost of a stamp, but I must write these few lines because of the disgust you put in my heart and soul for the likes of such degenerate thoughtless individuals like yourself.

Professor A.R. Butz has to be one of the biggest bigots alive, and the "Hoax of the 20th Century" is nothing but a big total lie, from beginning to end. Period.

Henry N. Ehrlich
3872 Franklin Ave., Los Angeles, CA 90027
* * * * *

Dear Fascist:

13 May 1982

So you think you are superior, why? Don't you know God created all people and we are all His children except on the Judgment day when He'll disown quite a few. I bet, the ironical truth is, that you people consider yourselves Christians, yet many portions of the Bible point out the falseness and sinfulness of your beliefs/practices. Remember, Moses' wife was an Ethiopian.

You don't include a return address when you send out literature, and your press has only a box number, why? You don't have to worry about us getting revenge with violence; that is your style, we are intelligent enough to use words. Or is it shame that keeps you from identifying yourself—isn't that why the KKK wear hoods; put on the hood and forget themselves so that they can do things they won't have to feel guilty about later. Well, you may forget, but God doesn't. How do you face yourself in the mirror?

You have probably so removed yourself from what you consider to be the inferior races that you have never bothered getting to know anyone of these races, if you had you would see that there is good and bad in everyone. I bet you "superiors" have your share of cheats, adulterers, closet homosexuals, wife/child beaters, etc. (if not more than your share.) It's too bad you don't turn your energy/thoughts inward because if you did you would be sure to find a lot that had to be improved upon.

So you think there was no extermination of Jews, well I am tempted to wish that you were there to experience it yourself, but I won't sink to your level of evilness.

I could go on, but I won't waste anymore time on you, but neither would I passively accept your disgusting literature. The next time you send it, if you do, include your personal name and address, you coward. Such a coward, I wonder how someone like you would stand up under persecution.

unsigned

July 1982

45

PROTOCOLS DECISION WASHED OUT

PRESS AND RADIO SILENT ON APPEAL FINDING

from *Examiner*, New Zealand, February, 1938

Great publicity was given throughout the world in 1935 to a decision in the Swiss Courts that the documents known as the "Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion" were a forgery; that the judge had described the contents as "ridiculous nonsense;" and that the Protocols had been condemned as an offence against public morals.

Even in remote New Zealand numerous newspapers at that time published long articles on what they termed an "Historic Forgery;" and addresses were similarly given over the radio system proclaiming loudly that the Protocols had been shown to be baseless.

We are now at the end of February, 1938, but the writer can recall nothing in the daily papers, and he has heard nothing over the radio system, telling him that the Protocols verdict given on May 14, 1935, was reversed by the Berne Court of Appeal on November 1 last.

When the decision went one way, it was news fit for all the world to hear: a subject for special articles and radio broadcasts. When it went the other way, it ceased to be news at all.

What the Protocols Are

To those unfamiliar with them, it may be explained that the Protocols were first published in English in 1920 by Messrs. Eyre and Spottiswoode, long printers to the British Government. They attracted very considerable attention, and the London "Times," in reviewing them in a lengthy article on May 8, 1920, stated that its representative had inspected in the British Museum an edition of the Protocols published in Russia by Professor Sergius Nilus in 1905, and bearing the Museum's date stamp of receipt of August 10, 1906.

The "Times" attached importance to this positive evidence of the existence of the Protocols in 1906, because the Protocols contain a programme for the conquest of the world by subterfuge, and of this programme world events from 1906 to 1920 were a fulfilment. That is the whole significance of the Protocols. The plan contained in them goes on getting itself fulfilled.

If the Protocols were considered significant in 1920 because of the course of world events between 1906 and 1920, the course of events between 1920 and 1938 makes them immensely more significant today.

Depression and Revolution

Look back on the world depression of 1929-1934, and consider the following few words from Protocol No. 3:

"We shall create by all the secret subterranean methods open to us and with the aid of gold, which is all in our hands, a universal economic crisis whereby we shall throw upon the streets whole mobs of workers simultaneously in all the countries of Europe."

Consider the interconnections of international finance and international revolution in the light of this passage from the same Protocol:

"We appear on the scene as alleged saviours of the worker from this oppression [of capitalism] when we propose to him to enter the ranks of our fighting forces—Socialists, Anarchists, Communists—to whom we always give support in accordance with an alleged brotherly rule (of the solidarity of all humanity) of our social masonry . . . By want and envy and hatred which it engenders we shall move the mobs and with their hands wipe out all who hinder us on our way. When the hour comes for our Sovereign Lord of all the world to be crowned, it will be these same hands that will sweep away everything which might be a hindrance thereto."

Deadly Forecasts

The thirty thousand words of these Protocols constitute one of the most remarkable documents in all history. In Henry Ford's "Dearborn Independent" of July 24, 1920, it was said: "Nothing like them in completeness of detail, in breadth of plan, and in deep grasp of the hidden springs of human action has ever been known. . . what is written in the Protocols in words is also written upon the life of today in deeds and tendencies."

The late Lord Sydenham, formerly Governor of Victoria and Governor of Bombay, and member of the Committee which reconstructed the British War Office, in a letter to the London "Spectator" of August 27, 1921, referred to "the deadly accuracy of the forecasts in the Protocols, most of which have been fulfilled to the letter;" and said their most striking characteristic was "knowledge of a rare kind embracing the widest fields."

Where They Came From

The origin of the Protocols is a mystery. They came by way of Russia. It is asserted that they reached Russia from Paris, being forwarded by an agent of the Tsarist secret service, but of this there is no positive proof. Professor Sergius Nilus, who published them in Russia, was described by the London "Times" as a minor official in the Russian Foreign Office. Hew wrote a book entitled "The Great in Little," and in a second edition of this book in 1905 he printed the Protocols, saying they had come from a friend since deceased, with the assurance that they were a true translation of documents stolen by a woman from a highly initiated Jewish Freemason in France. Nilus brought out the Protocols again in 1917,

July 1982

47

entitled "It is Here: At the Gates." This edition is said to have been suppressed by the Kerensky Government, and it has been asserted that the Bolsheviks later shot at sight anybody found in possession of a copy.

Forgery Alleged

A German translation was made in 1919, and since then the Protocols have been translated into almost every language. Numerous Jews have taken the strongest exception to the publication of the Protocols, and have repeatedly denounced them as baseless forgeries.

The late Mr. Lucien Wolf, an eminent Jewish journalist, in a long letter to the London "Spectator" of June 12, 1920, said the Protocols were plagiarised from a novel, "Gaeta Duppel Warsaw," published in 1868.

In August, 1921, the London "Times" published a series of articles from its Constantinople correspondent saying he had been shown by an unnamed "Mr. X" a copy of a book by Maurice Joly called "Dialogue in Hell, between Montesquieu and Macchiavelli," published in 1865, with several passages almost identical with passages in the Protocols, and that this Mr. X had obtained the book from an old officer of the Tsarist secret police; and that apparently the Protocols were plagiarised from this very copy. Nilus got his copy from Alexis Sukhotin, and there was stated to be "A.S." scratched in the back of the book. No names were given of the persons making the statements.

Wrapped in Mystery

These London "Times" articles are the "proof" advanced everywhere that the Protocols are a baseless forgery. Mrs. L. Fry, in her book "Waters Flowing Eastward," (1933), points out that there is another book entitled "Macchiavelli, Montesquieu, and Rosseau," by Jacob Venedy, published in 1850, which has similar passages to those in the Joly's book and in the Protocols. Jacob Venedy was a Jewish revolutionary. It has been asserted in various quarters that Joly was also a Jew, though this was disputed at Berne. Joly was closely associated with the Jews Cremieux and Janin.

The plain fact of the matter is that nobody knows who wrote the Protocols. Many similarities between them and earlier documents can be discovered, included in the number being passages in the Talmud. Their interest and significance is in their fulfilment. They are either a plan or else a very accurate and curious prophecy. Nobody even knows who gave them their name. They are a formless production, and the Ford "Dearborn Independent," in commenting on them, said they seemed as if they were most probably notes taken during a series of lectures. If such was the case, the lectures were not propaganda, but an exposition of a plan to an audience which had already accepted it in principle.

Berne Prosecution Begins

The famous Berne trial, the decision in which has been reversed, was a prosecution begun in June, 1933, of certain members of Swiss national and anti-Jewish movements charged with selling copies of the Protocols,

which were alleged to be in contravention of Article 14 of the Berne Cantonal Law forbidding the circulation of matter likely to incite to crime, lead to immorality, shock the sense of decency, or provoke to depravity in any manner whatsoever.

The action was brought by the United Jewish Communities of Switzerland and the Jewish Synagogue of Berne. It came before a Magistrate, Judge Meyer.

After various adjournments, the Court permitted the case to be enlarged by the complainants from a simple police court action into a question of the history and authenticity of the Protocols. On October 29 and 30, 1934, the Court heard an array of 16 witnesses for the plaintiffs affirming that the Protocols were a forgery. Chief among these witnesses were Dr. Chaim Weizmann, president of the World Zionist Organisation and the Jewish World Agency, and Dr. Ehrenpreis, chief rabbi of Sweden. A part of the evidence was in rebuttal of a suggestion or allegation that the Protocols emanated from those concerned in the first Zionist Congress in 1897; but the whole question of origin was also traversed.

Defence Allowed no Witnesses

The defendants, with this heavy artillery brought against them, secured an adjournment to enable them to bring material in reply. Various anti-Jewish bodies rallied to the support of the defendants.

Three experts were appointed by the Court to report as to the authenticity of the documents. One, M. Loosli, was appointed by the magistrate, Professor Baumgarten was nominated by the plaintiffs, and Lieut.-Col. Fleischauer by the defendants.

The defendants, in November, 1934, nominated 40 witnesses whom they wished to call, but on March 26, 1935, Judge Meyer informed their expert Col. Fleischauer that he would rule out any motion to summon more witnesses.

On April 15, Dr. Ruef, counsel for defendants, applied for permission to bring actions for perjury against ten of the sixteen witnesses on the Jewish side. In May, this application was also refused by the examining magistrate and the Public Prosecutor's Department, the ground being that these witnesses had "merely given expression to their personal opinion and judgment." The defendants protested in vain that it was not expressions of opinion but statements of fact by the witnesses that they challenged.

At this stage it further came out that although the Swiss law requires depositions to be taken of all evidence and signed by the witnesses, this had not been done when the Jewish witnesses gave evidence in the preceding October, and the only record of their evidence was unsigned notes taken by their lawyer. There was thus no legal record of the Jewish evidence on which to base a prosecution for perjury. Nevertheless, this evidence was accepted as valid by the Magistrate in giving his decision.

The Magistrate's Decision

After hearing argument by the three experts, Judge Meyer gave his
July 1982

decision. This was that three of the defendants were acquitted, and the fourth was fined 20 francs for circulating literature in contravention of Article 14 of the Bernese Cantonal Law regarding indecent and immoral literature. This defendant was also ordered to bear 10,000 francs costs. Another defendant was fined 50 francs and 18,000 francs costs, for selling a pamphlet (not containing the Protocols). The heavy costs represented mainly the expense of bringing the Jewish witnesses from abroad to testify.

With respect to the authenticity of the Protocols, Judge Meyer said: "The defendants had been unable to prove that the Protocols of the Elders of Zion were a genuine document." As to the origin of the Protocols, Judge Meyer said: "The Protocols are a forgery; they were forged by General Ratchkowsky."

This was the case advanced by Professor Baumgarten, the Jewish expert. It rested largely on a statement made by Princess Catherine Radziwill in an American Jewish paper in 1921. She had asserted that in 1905, after the Russo-Japanese war, Golinsky, an official in the employ of General Ratchkowsky, head of the Russian secret police in Paris, showed her a copy of the Protocols, which had just been completed.

The defendants contended that this was not possible as Golinsky had not been in Paris in 1900, and General Ratchkowsky had left Paris in 1902. Further, they contended that Princess Radziwill (daughter of M. Blanc, founder of the Monte Carlo Casino) was not a person of the highest reliability, having been sentenced in London to two years' imprisonment for forgery in 1902, and arrested in New York in 1921 on a charge of defrauding a hotel and also prosecuted by another hotel.

Irregularities Alleged

Notice of appeal was given by the defendants. They and their supporters expressed great dissatisfaction with the conduct of the case. They contended, in the first place, that Judge Meyer, being a Marxist Socialist and having other attributes favourable to Jewry, was not a suitable judge for such a case.

They objected to the refusal to hear their witnesses in rebuttal of the plaintiffs' evidence, and also to the blocking of their action for perjury, these two decisions completely preventing any presentation of evidence for their side.

They commented strongly on Jewish foreknowledge of the decisions given by the Court. On February 25, the London "Jewish Daily Post," in a message from Switzerland, stated that the Court had decided to hear no more witnesses. Judge Meyer's minute to this effect was not made until February 27, and was not communicated to the defence until March 26; yet the correspondent of a Jewish newspaper had correct information on the point to send a telegram away on February 24.

Advance Knowledge

Similarly, although the Court's decision was not given until May 14, the

"Jewish Daily Post," in commenting on the case, said on April 28: "It is much more a question of taking note of the charges than of refuting them. The matter is already settled... The important thing now is to give the refutation as wide a publicity as possible. This case is a proof of what can be done with good Jewish organisation."

Further complaint by the defendants was that the supposedly neutral expert appointed by the Judge, M. Loosli, was, they alleged, more pro-Jewish even than the Jewish expert, so much so that even the "Jewish Daily Post" on May 13 inadvertently referred to him as "the pro-Jewish expert."

They were also aggrieved that files from the Russian archives, sent by the Soviet from Moscow, touching the character of General Ratchkowsky, had been placed unconditionally at the disposal of the plaintiffs; and on defendants' expert hearing of them by accident and applying for permission to inspect them, conditions were laid down which it was impossible for them to accept.

Appeal Court Judgment

The appeal against the decision of Judge Meyer was at long last disposed of, as previously stated, on November 1, 1937. The judgment of the Court of Appeals was thus reported in the newspaper "La Suisse" of the following day (vide London "Patriot" 18/11/37):

"The Tribunal Cantonal Bernois decrees:

"(1) The accused appellants, Silvio Schnell and Theodor Fischer, are freed without indemnity of the accusation of infraction of the Bernese law on the repression of immoral literature, in the absence of elements constituting the offence.

"(2) The conclusions of the complainants are entirely rejected.

"(3) Each of the parties will pay his own costs. As regards the expenses of the State, the appellant Fischer will have to pay 100 francs, while the rest of the expenses, 28,000 francs in round figures, is put to the charge of the State of Berne."

In its preamble the judgment stated that the question of the authenticity or non-authenticity of the Protocols was entirely irrelevant to the charge. The law was simply to prevent the propagation of writings contrary to good manners, and which were erotic or obscene. "The Protocols of Zion," it was stated, "being a brochure of political polemics, this law cannot be applied to the writing." Proper care was not exercised in the selection of experts, and it was remarked that M. Loosli, the supposedly neutral expert, "several years ago wrote a book on the Protocols of the Wise Men of Zion, qualified by him as false in commentaries lacking scientific bases." The Court also declared strongly that it was unable to accept the conclusions of the appellants, just as it was unable to accept those of the other side.

What Abraham Lincoln Said

Thus, the authenticity or otherwise of the much-discussed Protocols of
July 1982

Zion remains exactly where it was. Nobody just knows where they came from. And the only sort of opinion than can be usefully formed with respect to them is the sort of opinion that Abraham Lincoln described at Springfield, Illinois, on June 17, 1858, when accepting nomination for the United States Senate. Speaking of the doings of certain of his political opponents, Lincoln said:

"We cannot absolutely know that all these adaptations are the result of preconcert. But when we see a lot of framed timbers, different proportions of which we know have been gotten out at different times and places, and by different workmen—Stephen, Franklin, Roger, and James, for instance (Douglas, Pierce, Taney, Buchanan)—and when we see those timbers joined together, and see they exactly make the frame of a house or a mill, all the tenons and mortices exactly fitting, and all the lengths and proportions of the different pieces exactly adapted to their respective places, and not a piece too many or too few, not omitting even scaffolding—or if a single piece be lacking, we see the place in the frame exactly fitted and prepared yet to bring such piece in,—in such a case, we find it impossible not to believe that Stephen and Franklin and Roger and James all understood one another from the beginning, and all worked upon a common plan or draft, drawn up before the first blow was struck."

Fetching and Carrying Goes On

In the present case, in addition to seeing things fit together, we have in the Protocols a blue-print of "the house or mill" (a tread-mill for humanity, in this particular case) mysteriously picked up by the wayside about forty years back, and depicting a structure for which the fetching and carrying of the mortised timbers goes on before our very eyes today.

But, as the papers and radio stations of the world informed the nations in 1935, Judge Meyer of Berne has proclaimed the Protocols a baseless forgery, and that is the end of the matter. Nothing else counts. That decision was trumpeted out to millions upon millions; and it would only be disturbing to the mind to trumpet out to those millions its wash out on appeal. Thus is public opinion manufactured and manipulated, and the truth concealed about secret forces that lead the world to bankruptcy, war and revolution. □

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion	\$ 1.50
The Protocols, with detailed explanatory notes	\$ 5.00
The Truth About the Protocols	\$ 2.00
The Jew in Review, Quotes by famous Jews & Gentiles	\$ 6.00
The Jewish War of Survival	\$ 3.00
The Hoax of the 20th Century	\$ 6.00

Please add \$1 for postage for orders under \$10. For orders over \$10, please add 10%. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty and White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY — HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**

FOR MY LEGIONARIES



*Salut pe cei ce merg
spre marea biruință
Legionară. Corneliu Z. Codreanu
1938*

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, — perhaps the oldest anti-communist movement in the world, still alive — was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. **FOR MY LEGIONARIES** (353 pp., pb. \$8.00), Codreanu's stirring work is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and **FOR MY LEGIONARIES** will soon become a collector's item. This book also

provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored **THE SUICIDE OF EUROPE** by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. \$7.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. **THE ANTI-HUMANS** is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget ("a sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H.: "a searing expose of red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J.App).

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from L.B. Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270. today!

ATTENTION PAMPHLETEERS!

Here are two useful stamps for you!



\$4.50
per stamp
\$0.50
postage

**COMMUNISM
IS JEWISH!**

Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270



The Liberty Bell

SINGLE COPY
\$0.75

THE U.S.A. — A MELTING POT?

See page 16

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

MORE OF THE OTHER SIDE, page 1
SABBATH SUPERSTITION, page 9
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 7

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

VOLUME 1 NUMBER 12 DECEMBER 1963

LIBERTY BELL

THE LIBERTY BELL

is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1981 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	\$15.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	\$22.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	\$25.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	\$35.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	\$39.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	\$ 2.00
10 copies	\$ 12.00
100 copies	\$ 90.00
500 copies	\$300.00
1000 copies	\$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:

FULL PAGE	\$100.00
HALF PAGE	\$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	\$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	\$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

MORE OF THE OTHER SIDE

by Jim Taylor
(Foreign Correspondent)

For the past ten years I have been writing about the incredible but true story of how the Israelis constantly spy on both the U.S. government and every single individual in this country. But most people never believed me; despite the fact that I have seen intelligence documents which prove it beyond even a shadow of a doubt.

Now that the captured official documents of this disgraceful matter from the U.S. Embassy in Tehran have been published, perhaps more people will finally acknowledge the truth. But I doubt it, even now, that the totally brainwashed American public will become aware of the extent of Israeli surveillance of every American citizen's daily activities.

The truth is that Israel's MOSSAD, foreign intelligence service, knows all about how you vote as well as many other details about your life. Members of this terrorist organization have been posing as FBI agents in order to gain access to confidential information about all Americans. These are the same people who represented themselves as FBI men in 1979 when they bugged the room where U.S. Ambassador Andrew Young met with PLO representatives at the U.N. This, of course, resulted in Israel forcing President Carter to fire Young within 24 hours of the meeting. Not what you might expect in a 'free' nation. But it happened.

Propaganda on a scale never experienced before in history has succeeded, almost entirely, in concealing the truth from the American people. With motives of avarice and a supreme lust for power, the Israelis have become absolute masters over this nation of sheep who seem blind to what has happened.

And did you know that not one senator, not one member of Congress or even one private citizen has the courage to protest this violation of our laws?

The recent disclosure by the Washington *Spotlight* that approximately 70 percent of the U.S. Senators allow the ADL to read all mail means that you even have American Senators engaged in spying for Israel because the Israeli Embassy is furnished with the names and addresses of all who write letters to Senators containing anything uncomplimentary about Israel.

Classified American documents which were captured when Iranian militants took over the U.S. Embassy in Tehran reveal all these things and more. Thirteen volumes of these secret documents have been published in Iran and in Europe. These surveys were prepared by the CIA under the title of "Israel: Foreign Intelligence and Secret Service."

August 1982

Repeated attempts are detailed as to how Shin Beth and MOSSAD penetrate American security. It reveals a case at the U.S. Consulate General in Jerusalem where a clerical employee was having an affair with an Israeli girl. A fake abortion case was rigged against this employee in order to recruit him for work against his own government.

The telephone systems of many American Embassies have been bugged for years—not by the Russians, but by the Israelis.

Many times the Embassy Marine Guards are approached with offers of money, girls, and drugs in order to get them to become informants for the Zionists. In 1969, when I was conducting an investigation on another matter in Paris, I uncovered a ring of MOSSAD agents who were trying to blackmail the Marine Guards at the U.S. Embassy into selling information about the 35 CIA men and women working out of that embassy.

But by far the most important Israeli spying takes place in the U.S., in Washington and other places. Since MOSSAD has so many agents planted in the State Department, CIA, and FBI; the Israelis always know in advance every decision made in these branches of the government. At one time, many of the IRS department heads reported tax information directly to the Israeli Embassy. And, believe it or not, Israeli agents are firmly entrenched in the Social Security Administration. When you move, get a pay raise or a new job; they know about it.

It is not by accident that almost always the National Security Advisor to the President of either party is always a practicing Zionist. At the visible end of the Zionist spectrum, let me name some people holding high rank during the Ford Administration. Included were Secretary of State, Henry Kissinger; Secretary of the Treasury, William Simon; Federal Energy Administrator, Frank G. Zarb; Attorney-General, Edward Levi; Assistant for Economic Affairs to the President, L.W. Seidman; Chairman of the Federal Reserve Board, Arthur Burns; Chairman of the Counsel of Economic Advisors, Allan Greenspan; Federal Insurance Administrator, George Bernstein; Deputy Attorney-General, Lawrence Silberman; Head of White House Civil Rights Department, Leonard Garment; Press Secretary, Ron Nessen; President's Senior Speech Writer, Milton Friedman; Mrs. Ford's Pres Secretary, Sheila Weidenfeld; Chief Librarian, Library of Congress, Dr. Daniel Boorstein; and Chief of Naval Operations, Admiral Elmo Zumwalt, USN.

Intelligent readers might reasonably ask if this is true, how come you never heard of it before. Well, I can tell you exactly the reason. Since Israel controls every television network, every magazine, every daily newspaper and almost every large radio station in the land; who is going to inform the public about it? Also, bear in mind that every television program, movie or stage play; as well as all the commercials are censored by Israelis or their U.S. shock troops, the Jewish Lobby, before you ever see them. You hear a lot about dual loyalists in our government, meaning people who have two loyalties—Israel and the U.S., in that order of preference. But, in my opinion, there is no such thing as a "dual" loyalist. Dual means two, right? These people may have American citizenship, but

The Liberty Bell

they are certainly not loyal to the United States of America. Loyalty is not something which can be divided. Just as the proverbial man could not serve two masters, neither can officials serve two governments at the same time. And if they place their loyalty with Israel, I have another name for them. And you know what it is.

When I speak at universities and bring up the fact that the official government of the United States of America does not now exist as a separate viable entity, but is under the complete domination of a foreign power; students and professors often laugh in disbelief. Nevertheless, I still insist that all major decisions of our government are made in Israel, by the Israeli Embassy in Washington and by the powerful Jewish Lobby. Like the Communist satellite countries follow the Moscow line, the U.S. carries out the wishes of Israel right down to the last letter. This, in turn, means that the Zionists have their hands on your throats. There is just no more delicate or polite way to phrase it.

Since most readers probably follow the establishment press and television newscasts, you are aware of how American political decisions always seem to be exactly what Israel demands both in Washington and at the U.N. You have seen many times the U.N. voting which generally follows the pattern of something like 127 to 2 U.S. and Israel on one side and the rest of the world on the other side. It hardly seems logical to imply, as the official U.S. response always does, that Israel and the U.S. are right and that the rest of the world is wrong. That sort of unreasonable justification doesn't make sense.

So I will try to give you some other illustrations. Take a look at the historical specials on television. Examine the titles such as "The Wall," "Exodus," "QB-7," "Raid on Entebbe," "Masada," and the many versions of the so-called holocaust during World War II. Is there the slightest thing about these programs which contains something about American history? Of course not. They deal strictly with glorifying Israel and some type of Zionist propaganda. Did you ever see in recent years even one program praising American heritage? I don't think so. Did you ever see just one mention of the valiant men of the U.S.S. Liberty whose red blood was spilled into the blue Mediterranean on June 8, 1967. Were these men, who gave their lives for their country, ever mentioned on any television program? No! And you never will hear them. And did you know that the only time the names of these dead and wounded men have ever been listed in print any place in the United States was in my book, *Pearl Harbor II*? Let me pose a question. If Americans care at all about these courageous men who died in vain, how come their names have never been printed except in my book, which happens to be boycotted by all daily newspapers, magazines and bookstores in the United States?

If there is a special providence in the fall of a single sparrow to the earth, as poets and philosophers alike would have us believe, then why must the names of the victims of the Liberty attack be kept secret from the American people? It has been 15 years since these men were murdered and maimed but, as yet, there have never been any public encomiums for

August 1982

them. I repeat to you that the cries of the damned have not been heard throughout the land and the naked aggressions of the Israelis have not been checked. American taxpayers are continuing to pay for more Israeli terrorist acts such as the destruction of the Iraq reactor last year.

As for Congress doing anything about this ungodly state of affairs, forget it. In 1980, when then Sen. Adlai Stevenson of Illinois was attempting to get a Senate Hearing on the Liberty attack, he couldn't even get it out of the committee. On a 15-member committee he needed eight votes. He could get only five. How does it happen that almost all of our Senators and Representatives sweep the Liberty attack under the rug and will not even discuss it? What are your elected Representatives so afraid of? They seem to have an investigation into everything else. But never will they allow the American people to learn the true facts about the Liberty. Is this the true American way?

Please allow me to give you yet another splendid example of how the Israelis control events involving your own destiny, as well as your personal liberty and freedom right in your own country. Six of the gallant men who died in the Liberty attack, five sailors and one Marine, lie buried in the Arlington National Cemetery. Now you might believe that the dedicated Zionists at the Israeli Embassy in Washington and the Jewish Lobby, plus their controlled members of Congress, would never go so far as to interfere with the final resting place of these American servicemen who died for their country. Not so! Don't ever believe it!

When the Israelis learned that six of the men they had murdered that fateful day of June 8, 1967, were to be honored by being buried at Arlington beside many other American heroes; they screamed in protest so loudly you could probably hear it all the way to Tel Aviv. The Zionists did not want these men, our honored dead, buried at Arlington. You might say it would not be any business of Israel or any other foreign nation what the U.S. does with her own dead. You'd be wrong. American business is Israeli business. To them, it's all one country—theirs! Despite this, the Navy went ahead and buried them at Arlington. However, other protests were quickly heard from the Israelis. You see, a common tombstone had been made for these six comrades-at-arms. It had a line across the granite at the bottom of it which was to have read "Killed in the Eastern Mediterranean by Israel June 8, 1967." The Israelis succeeded in forcing the mighty U.S. government to bow down to their wishes by removing the word "Israel." Now it was supposed to read "Killed in the Eastern Mediterranean June 8, 1967." But even this watered down version was strongly protested by Israel and their U.S. lobby. They didn't like the word "Killed" on it. So again the wording was changed. The final version merely reads "Died in the Eastern Mediterranean June 8, 1967."

And that is exactly how the tombstone reads today. You need not take my word for it. Go to Arlington and read it for yourself. Visitors who see this tombstone will never know that these brave men gave their lives in defense of their country. These men are doomed forever to eternally lie beneath the hallowed ground in blasphemy so as not to offend the

The Liberty Bell

sensibilities of the very nation which murdered them. How's that forchutzpah? How do patriotic Americans feel about this injustice when men who died for this nation are not even allowed a proper tombstone detailing their place in history? No person reading that inscription will even know that they were killed by a vicious enemy in an unwarranted attack. When you read that these men "died" in the Eastern Mediterranean, you don't have any clue as to how they died. Visitors might think that these six brave souls died of the flu or perhaps fell overboard and drowned. No one is supposed to know the secret of these men—our honored dead.

In final analysis, let me put it to you this way. If the Israelis have enough power in Washington to control people who are dead and six feet under the ground, is it any wonder that they can control all living Americans? Think about this!

You might also watch for Israel to suddenly annex Lebanon this summer in much the same manner as the Golan Heights. First, the Israelis will blitz that disturbed nation with a large force. The occupation and finally annexation will follow as soon as they feel that world opinion will permit it. According to my CIA sources, this land grab by the Zionists has already been approved by Washington. However, to make it appear that the U.S. doesn't approve of this massive Israeli act of aggression, a weak and false American denunciation will be given wide attention in the press. Then, as usual, all will be forgiven and this Israeli expansion will be approved by the Reagan Administration. This slight delay in approval by the U.S. does not mean that Washington has any real concern for the welfare of a few million more displaced Arabs. It will be used merely to make Europe and the rest of the world judge less harshly the cruel and heartless American attitude toward the Arab world. □

The American Sunbeam, 8 March 1982

BACK IN PRINT:

MONEY CREATORS

by Gertrude M. Coogan

Reveals Secrets the Money Changers Have Paid
Millions to Conceal! — \$5.50

LAWFUL MONEY EXPLAINED

by Gertrude M. Coogan

How To Win Back Your America! — \$3.50

Order your copies from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Jew in Review, Quotes by famous Jews & Gentiles \$ 6.00
The Jewish War of Survival \$ 3.00
The Hoax of the 20th Century \$ 6.00
Please add \$1 for postage for orders under \$10. For orders over \$10,
please add 10%. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

August 1982

Letters to the Editor

Dear George:

17 May 1982

Thanks for enabling me to find out about the real character of the poison-pen Jews; what 'Masters of Deceit' they really are! Keep up the good work of spreading this vital truth. I enclose a small check to help you further your work.

A New 'Born-Again' Patriot.
D.W., Florida

* * * * *

Dear George:

24 May 1982

I hope it is not too late to let you know how much I enjoyed reading the article "The Enemy of Our Enemies, by Prof. Oliver. It is so deep, yet so clear, and gives hope for the resurrection of the cradle of civilization, Germany, in old glory and splendour. Thanks to Dr. Oliver and to you, George, for having brought and printed this magnificent article.

Please continue to pound, remind and enlighten people about that world plague, the Jews; the Jews are our misfortune! This cry should again resound ever loudly from all corners of the world, from all the enslaved peoples. The Jews are vampires, and vampires, like spiders, suck the blood of their victims; so does the Jew, living off the fruits of peoples and nations whom they enslave and exploit. They are a deadly disease.

Perhaps it will interest you and the readers how Gauleiter Kube characterized this vermin:

"What the plague, degeneration, and syphilis mean in regards to health, to mankind, so is the Jew the moral equivalent to the white population."

Keep up your excellent work for our race. We need you for the day of reckoning!

Sincerely,
K.S., New York

* * * * *

Dear Sir:

25 May 1982

I am a Soviet citizen, Russian, married to a U.S. citizen, and live in this country since 1977.

It was only last year that I was able to lay my hands on a book (in Russian, printed in Spain!) by Andrey Dikiy, "The Jews in Russia and USSR," which FINALLY opened my eyes to reality.

I obtained the article, "Anti-Semitism in the USSR-Another Jewish Hoax," by O.V. Drtina, in the January 1977 issue of "The Liberty Bell" only a few weeks ago, and translated it into Russian.

First of all I would like to thank Mr. Drtina and you as publishers for such an outstanding research.

I have noticed a few errors and misprints, however. Here they are:
page 9, 2nd column, (6), the last name is KUNAEV, not KUNSEV, and

he is a Kajalch, not USBEK.

Page 9, 2nd column (9), first name should read ARVID, not AVRID.

Page 10, 1st column (14), GENNADIJ, not GRENADIJ.

Page 10, 2nd column (17), patronimic MIRONOVICH, not MOROVICH.

Page 10, 2nd column (18), last name KAPITONOV, not KAPITANOV.

Page 31, 1st column (4th line from bottom), Admiral GORSHKOV, not GORAHKOV.

Page 31, 2nd column (6th line from bottom) Major-General SERAFIM N. LYALIN, not SERAFIN LYANLIN.

And since yesterday's TV announcement that a Jew ANDROPOV-LIEBERMAN is a contender to Brezhnev, who is married to a Jewess, we get the best proof that the Jews ARE the ruling group in the USSR!

Please send me additional copies of this reprint.

With great appreciation,
B.V., California

* * * * *

Dear George:

27 May 1982

I would like to pass along to you and your readers a few comments on the CIA booklet, *The Holocaust Revisited: A retrospective Analysis of the Auschwitz-Birkenau Extermination Complex* (Feb. 1979, ST-79-10001). This is the famous CIA analysis of American WWII photos of Auschwitz. The authors admit that their interest had been rekindled by the television presentation "Holocaust." I obtained a copy of the report for \$5. from the Library of Congress Photoduplication Service, Wash. D.C., 20540. I would like to make the following six points:

1. The Auschwitz-Birkenau camp is less than 8 kilometers from the IG Farben synthetic oil and rubber facility at Auschwitz III which a photo on page 3 labels as BUNA, the German scientific term for synthetic rubber.

2. On page 5 the authors claim that Farben used British POWs at their BUNA plant. Why hasn't anyone used the testimony of these British POWs as eyewitness evidence for the Holocaust? These men were less than 8 kilometers from the daily extermination and cremation of 12,000 Jews, or so the authors claim.

3. Page 3 informs us that Birkenau had been designed to exterminate 12,000 people a day. But on page 6 the authors (Dino Brugioni and Robert Poirier) note that a rail spur under construction as evidenced by the April 4, 1944, photo is completed in the June 26 photo. If the Germans planned to kill 12,000 Jews a day at Birkenau, why didn't they complete the rail spur to Birkenau before June 26, 1944?

4. On Page 2 the authors claim that 2 to 3 and a half million people were killed at Auschwitz between the spring of 1942 and November of 1944. But 12,000 a day for 1,275 days is 15,300,000 for Birkenau alone. I would appreciate a recalculation by the authors as this is an obvious error!

5. On page 11 the authors claim that bodies were burned in the open behind the crematoria in the summer of 1944. This is in addition to the

12,000 a day who were taken care of by Birkenau's normal capacity. But this is nonsense as the photos of April, 4, June 26, July 26, August 25, and September 13 reveal no smoke from the crematoria, no bodies in open pits and no Jews disembarking from trains.

6. On pages 14 and 15 the authors contradict the official Polish Investigation's assertion that Gas Chamber II and III had been destroyed by the Germans in November of 1944 as they are visible in the photos of November 29, 1944, December 21, 1944, and January 14, 1945. If the Germans stopped the exterminations in November, why did they wait until after January 14, 1945 to dismantle the evidence?

Sincerely,
D.F., Massachusetts

* * * * *

Hello there!

26 May 1982

Well it's been a long time since I wrote to you, but since war has broken out in the South Atlantic, I feel compelled to inquire about your stand.

Hopefully you are FOR ARGENTINA, but I wouldn't know, when I first wrote to you I said, for an Irishman to be allied to a German was strange, since our old ancient and natural enemies are the English herrenvolk, who are first cousins to the German herrenvolk. I said then and I repeat, "necessity makes strange bedfellows" and our common enemies were the talmudic Yiddish parasites who have taken over the USA.

Now we have a war between Argentina and the United Kingdom, Britain, "Great" Britain, England, or whatever it is called, and I work in a predominantly WASP town, comprised mainly of English and German types and they subvert the history of the United States and wish to return it to England and oppose Argentina. But whereas the English of Argentina refused, throughout the history of that country (with their usual lack of magnanimity), to become citizens, I would imagine the Germans who went there in droves following the collapse of the Third Reich, would have become citizens and if so, I thought you might support Argentina through your press.

How I wish I could print and had the facilities.

In conclusion, I am considering leaving for Argentina as soon as my Irish passport is renewed, but I would like to go with comrades and not empty-handed.

I am 52 years old, my children are grown, my Spanish-Indian wife probably wouldn't leave Santa Fe, N.M. (our home), but before I die, I want just one chance to send a few of these colossal, one-eyed homosexual, hypocrites to hell and, of course, if you are for the English herrenvolk, you are against Argentina and FOR your jew-owned, Anglo-minded, shit-house American press.

It would be interesting to know.

J.D., California

* * * * *

continued on page 12

The Liberty Bell

SABBATH SUPERSTITION

THE IDEA that one day in the week is better than the others and should be set apart for religious purposes; that it should be considered holy; that no useful work should be done on that day; that it should be given over to pious idleness and sad ceremonies connected with the worship of a supposed Being, seems to have originated by the Jews.

According to the Old Testament, the Sabbath was marvelously sacred for two reasons, the first being, that Jehovah created the universe in six days and rested on the seventh, and the second, because the Jews had been delivered from the Egyptians.

The first of these reasons we now know to be false, and the second has nothing, so far as we are concerned, to do with the question.

There is no reason for our keeping the seventh day because the Hebrews were delivered from the Egyptians.

The Sabbath was a Jewish institution, and, according to the Bible, only the Jews were commanded to keep that day. Jehovah said nothing to the Egyptians on that subject, nothing to the Philistines, nothing to the Gentiles.

The Jews kept that day with infinite strictness, and with them this space of time known as the Sabbath became so holy that he who violated it by working was put to death. Sabbath-breaking and murder were equal crimes. On the Sabbath the pious Jew would not build a fire in his house. He ate cold victuals and thanked God. The gates of the city were closed. No business was done, and the traveler who arrived at the city on that day remained outside until evening. If he happened to fall, he remained where he fell until the sun had gone down.

The early Christians did not hold the seventh day in such veneration. As a matter of fact, they ceased to regard it as holy, and changed the sacred day from the seventh to the first. This change was really made by Constantine, because the first day of the week was the Sunday of the Pagans; and this day had been given to pleasure and recreation and to religious ceremonies for many centuries.

After Constantine designated the first day to be kept and observed by Christians, our Sunday became the sacred time.

The early Christians, however, kept the day much as it had been kept by the Pagans. They attended church in the morning, and in the afternoon enjoyed themselves as they could.

The Catholic Church fell in with the prevailing customs, and to accommodate itself to Pagan ways and superstitions, it agreed, as far as it could, with the ideas of the Pagan.

Up to the time of the Reformation, Sunday had been divided between the discharge of religious duties and recreation.

Luther did not believe in the sacredness of the Sabbath. After church
August 1982

he enjoyed himself by playing games, and wanted others to do the same.

Even John Calvin, whose view had been blurred by the "Five Points," allowed the people to enjoy themselves on Sunday afternoon.

The reformers on the continent never had the Jewish idea of the sacredness of the Sabbath.

In Geneva (Switzerland), Germany and France, all kinds of innocent amusement were allowed on that day; and I believe the same was true of Holland.

But in Scotland the Jewish idea was adopted to the fullest extent. There Sabbath-breaking was one of the blackest and one of the most terrible crimes. Nothing was considered quite as sacred as the Sabbath.

The Scotch went so far as to take the ground that it was wrong to save people who were drowning on Sunday, the drowning being a punishment inflicted by God. Upon the question of keeping the Sabbath, most of the Scottish people became insane.

The same notions about the holy day were adopted by the Dissenters in England, and it became the principal tenet in their creed.

The Puritans and the Pilgrims were substantially crazy about the sacredness of Sunday. With them, the first day of the week was set apart for preaching, praying, attending church, reading the Bible, and studying the catechism. Walking, riding, playing on musical instruments, boating, swimming, and courting, were all crimes. No one had the right to be happy on that blessed day. It was a time of gloom, sacred, solemn, and religiously stupid.

They did their best to strip their religion of every redeeming feature. They hated art and music—everything calculated to produce joy. They despised everything except the Bible, the Church, God, Sunday, and the creed.

The influence of these people has been felt in every part of our country. The Sabbath superstition became almost universal. No laughter, no smiles on that day; no games, no recreation, no riding, no walking through the perfumed fields or by the winding streams or the shore of the sea. No communion with the subtle beauties of nature; no wandering in the woods with wife and children, no reading of poetry and fiction; nothing but solemnity and gloom, listening to sermons, thinking about sin, death, graves, coffins, shrouds, epitaphs and ceremonies and the marvelous truths of sectarian religion, and the weaknesses of those who were natural enough and sensible enough to enjoy themselves on the Sabbath day.

So universal became the Sabbath superstition that the legislatures of all the States, or nearly all, passed laws to prevent work and enjoyment on that day, and declared all contracts void relating to business entered into on Sunday.

The Germans gave us the first valuable lesson on this subject. They came to this country in great numbers; they did not keep the American Sabbath. They listened to music and they drank beer on that holy day. They took their wives and children with them and enjoyed themselves; yet they were good, kind, industrious people. They paid their debts and their

credit was the best. Our people saw that men could be good and women virtuous without "keeping" the Sabbath. This did us great good, and changed the opinions of hundreds of thousands of Americans.

But the churches insisted on the old way. Gradually our people began to appreciate the fact that one-seventh of the time was being stolen by superstition. They began to ask for the opening of libraries, for music in the parks, and to be allowed to visit museums and public places on the Sabbath.

In several States these demands were granted, and the privileges have never been abused. The people were orderly, polite to officials and to each other.

In 1876, when the Centennial was held at Philadelphia, the Sabbatarians had control. Philadelphia was a Sunday city, and so the gates of the Centennial were closed on that day. This was in Philadelphia where the Sabbath superstition had been so virulent that chains had been put across the streets to prevent stages and carriages from passing at that holy time.

At that time, millions of Americans felt that a great wrong was done by closing the Centennial to the laboring people; but the managers—most of them being politicians—took care of themselves and kept the gates closed.

In 1876 the Sabbatarians triumphed, and when it was determined to hold a world's fair at Chicago, they made up their minds that no one should look upon the world's wonders on the Sabbath day. To accomplish this pious and foolish purpose, committees were appointed all over the country; money was raised to make a campaign; persons were employed to go about and arouse the enthusiasm of religious people; petitions by the thousand were sent to Congress and to the officers of the World's Fair, signed by thousands of people who never saw them; resolutions were passed in favor of Sunday closing by conventions, presbyteries, councils, and associations. Lobbyists were employed to influence members of Congress. Great bodies of Christians threatened to boycott the fair and yet the World's Fair is open on Sunday.

What is the meaning of this? Let me tell you. It means that in this country the Scotch New England Sabbath has ceased to be; it means that it is dead. The last great effort for its salvation has been put forth, and has failed. It belonged to the creed of Jonathan Edwards and the belief of the witchburners, and in this age it is out of place.

There was a time when the minister and priest were regarded as the foundation of wisdom; when information came from the altar, from the pulpit; and when the sheep were the property of the shepherd. That day in intelligent communities has passed. We no longer go to the minister or the church for information. The orthodox minister is losing his power, and the Sabbath is now regarded as a day of rest, of recreation and of pleasure.

The church must keep up with the people. The minister must take another step. The multitude care but little about controversies in churches, but they do care about the practical questions that directly affect their daily lives. Must we waste one day in seven; must we make ourselves

unhappy or melancholy one-seventh of the time?

These are important questions, and for many years the Church in our country has answered them both in the affirmative, and a vast number of people, not Christian, have also said "yes" because they wanted votes, or because they feared to incite the hatred of the Church.

Now, in this year of 1893, a World's Fair answered this question in the negative, and a large majority of the citizens of the Republic say that the officers of the Fair have done right. This marks an epoch in the history of the Sabbath. It is to be sacred in a religious sense in this country no longer. Henceforth in the United States the Sabbath is for the use of man.

Many of those who labored for the closing of the Fair on Sunday took the ground that if the gates were opened, God would visit this nation with famine, flood, and fire. It hardly seems possible that God will destroy thousands of women and children who had nothing to do with the opening of the Fair; still, if he is the same God described in the Christian Bible, he may destroy our babes as he did those of the Egyptians. It is a little hard to tell in advance what a God of that kind will do.

It was believed for many centuries that God punished the Sabbath-breaking individual and the Sabbath-breaking nation. Of course, facts never had anything to do with this belief, and the prophecies of the pulpit were never fulfilled. People who drowned on Sunday, according to the Church, lost their lives by the will of God. Those drowned on other days, were the victims of storm and accident. The nations that kept the Sabbath were no more prosperous than those that broke the sacred day. Certainly France is as prosperous as Scotland.

Let us hope, however, that these zealous gentlemen who have predicted calamities were mistaken; let us be glad that hundreds of thousands of workingmen and women will be delighted and refined by looking at the statues, the paintings, the machinery, and the countless articles of use and beauty gathered together at the great Fair, and let us be glad that on the one day that they can spare from toil, the gates will be open to them. □
From *The Truth Seeker*, Box 2832, San Diego, CA 92112

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, continued from page 8

Dear Sir:

27 May 1982

Where are the howls and the screaming, the invective, the gnashing of teeth? Where is the thirst for blood? Where are all the establishment commentators castigating; the extremist college professors who spewed out their pro-war views in pre-World War II days and became strangely silent before, during, and after the war, regarding Communist malfeasance, and who flip-flopped and suddenly became pacifist in the Viet Nam War? Where are the establishment hack writers and their stooges—the likes of Walter Lippman and Walter Winchell, their pens dripping with smears and clamoring for war? Where are all the fear tactics once used to stir up hatred, slander and war against the German people? All noticeably absent when Communists or whoever are concerned. Although we can expect

The Liberty Bell

dual loyalists dispensing their cartel control of the media and publishing houses upon the captive masses and along with hectic flag-waving a potpourri of loud, relentless military music in our ears when the mark/dollar-created bandit state of Israel's aggression becomes defensible.

Now we see Churchill's rag-tag Britain sailing off, the remnants of the Great Alcoholic's empire, that was to last a thousand years. The ghosts of Roosevelt and Churchill are tagging along behind the British fleet enroute to the Falklands—a result of their fratricidal legacy.

Sincerely,
J.B., Texas

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

29 May 1982

Lately, I have noticed a couple of references to a so-called Odinst group called the Asatru Free Assembly.

I would like to warn people who are thinking about joining this group, or wasting their money on a subscription to their journal, *The Runestone*, to be aware. They are very anti-national socialist and if you are anti-Semitic, they let you know real quick that that is just a cover-up for being Christian.

Three years ago, their sister group in London, England, expelled a group of National Socialist comrades who were operating in one of their gemoots (churches).

The Asatru Free Assembly is always quick to point out that they are very much in favor of free speech, thought and belief, but when an individual chooses to follow National Socialism, they are the first to deny you these rights.

This group is more like a bunch of Kosher Conservatives.

I've been reading their material for a few years now, and the more I've read the more it disgusts me.

If you want to belong to a true White Peoples religion, look into the Odinst Fellowship [Box 1647, Crystal River, FL 32629 —Ed.]. Their people have been around a lot longer, and surely aren't going to deny free speech and thoughts to their members. Membership in the Fellowship is free, also.

In the A.F.A., anybody who joins after September of 1981 has to pay one percent, before taxes, of their yearly income. Sounds pretty un-democratic to me.

With Wotan Heil, 88!
D.S., Missouri

* * * * *

Dear Sir:

1 June 1982

I was reading the *Liberty Bell* for March 1982 and noted a few of your readers were somewhat irate because you are apparently turning your back on the Hebrew/Christian Bible and Religion. I know that you cannot very well answer back and explain. But I think that I can help out, as I am somewhat in a position to acquire writings by "Professionals" that the average person may not necessarily have access to immediately.

August 1982

For many years a number of "electrical instruments and products" have been used against human physical and brain bodies. These manufactured products made by man have helped to distort the American citizen's viewpoints.

The Old Testament and the New Testament are both master treatises designed to create a special pattern of "self-hypnosis" and the outside control of functions of the human body systems and brain by outside mechanical devices. One such instrument known to have been used to create the self-induced impression of "religious visions" is the hypnoscope.

"The Task Force Report on Automation in Psychiatry," The Psychiatry Assoc., Washington, D.C., details the use of the telemetry-electromagnetic-electroencephalogram in surreptitious entry human brain invasion using the BELIEF SYSTEM of the human subject (Belief System means the ideas of belief such as honor, valor, religion, morality, folk tales, etc.) It says that the machine uses a binary "sound" impulse or airwave impulse very similar to a morse code (and the sound may be audible or ultra-sound). This equipment, together with the Holograph, have been used to make the "subject" think he/she is having a religious vision or religious experience. . . .

It has been revealed that the NASA's ATS-6 Satellite has been used for projecting religious images on walls in Mexico, and a large number of people were fooled into believing they were seeing the image of the Virgin Mary or Jesus on the walls.

Information has been revealed to this writer, that the Hebrew/Christian Bible has been computerized for sound and picture projection. And it was revealed by the Washington Post that a Yoga teacher's works had, also, been computerized.

Leaving the Hebrew/Christian Religion really means turning away to seek individual self control, rather than being a subject of self-hypnosis and mind control by outsiders. The matter is serious.

Very truly yours,
A.K., Maryland

* * * * *

Dear George:

1 June 1982

Since the time my letter, regarding Odinism, was printed in Vol. 9—no. 9, several things have occurred that I think you and your kindred should know about.

First, I received a letter from a practicing Odinist in my area. He said he wanted to start a study group. His letter was informative about himself and his plans. After some thought I sent him a letter, but right up front I told him my politics was ultra-right and that I was a devout racist. Needless to say, that was the last I heard from him. Not a peep from this faithful of Odin!

Secondly, I received the Spring 1982, No. 39 issue of The Runestone, published by the Asatru Free Assembly. On page 17 it has a letter from a member who was all upset because he found there were "American Nazis" in the first Odinit get-together he attended. He says the movement "also

The Liberty Bell

attracts a group who the Odinist movement could do without." This guy probably had a movement when he came upon those wicked Nazis.

He also states that if you want to hate Jews, join The Moral Majority. This guy thinks Falwell is anti-kike. He has a lot to learn. His letter goes on with the usual anti-National Socialist drivel.

The purpose of this letter is to stress that one should look into Odinism with eyes wide open and giving a quick turn of the head now and again to check the rear. All who say Heil Hitler and Hail Odin are not what they may seem.

For myself, I know exactly where I stand: Unsere letzte Hoffnung: Hitler!

Nur Hitler!
D.J., Pennsylvania

* * * * *

Dear George:

3 June 1982

I have enclosed \$7 for 5 copies of the April 1982 issue. The comedy relief from R.D. at the end of that issue was a nice touch. Of course, the greatest music and art the world has ever known was created around the Christian legend. That's fine. It's a good story; very moving, etc. But, let's not be stupid. The Bible was no more written by God than any other book, including the Koran and Alice in Wonderland, and the doctrine espoused in the New Testament is an obvious attempt to put some poor ignorant race on the list of endangered species. On the other hand, perhaps Christianity might provide a means to rid the White Race of its more feeble-minded members—who knows?

Anyway, keep printing such tidbits of hilarity—if only to remind us that susceptibility to primitive superstition is not confined to negroes.

Sincerely,
S.D., California

* * * * *

Dear Sir:

5 June 1982

I am an advocate of Arab Rights and have discovered that the same Yiddish imposters who erroneously claim Hebrew heritage are the same plotters whose Protocols are being used to destroy America from within via the legislative bodies, mass communication media, duped minorities, etc. I have recently been accepted as a member of the Presidential Task Force.

I would greatly appreciate any information or literature you may have relative to exposing the unconscionable refuse of humanity, the "Yiddish Club" of lower caste Germans, who attempted to economically strangle Germany prior to the emergence of Hitler. This is the rest of the story that the propagandists prevent from being told.

Sincerely,
A.H., Washington DC

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

8 June 1982

continued on page 37

August 1982

THE U.S.A. – A MELTING POT? OF WHITE NATIONALITIES—YES! OF RACES—NO!

By Gen. R. Never

THE U.S.A.—A MELTING POT?—YES! OF RACES?—NO!

IT IS A FACT and truth of history that the U.S.A. was created by White Racists to be a White Racist society—it was NOT a melting pot of RACES; it became and was a melting pot of WHITE nationalities. There is and must be a total and absolute difference between the U.S.A. as a melting pot of White nationalities and a melting pot of Races. As melting pot of White nationalities, the U.S.A. became great! As a melting pot of Races, the U.S.A. has declined and is falling. Was the U.S.A. created to be a melting pot of Races?—No! To prove the answer to this question, we must review the history of the United States of America, its origin and beginning; who conceived the priceless principles of the Declaration of Independence, and why?

Let us start at the point in the history of the U.S.A. when the Founding Fathers were uniting against the “intolerable acts” levied against the English colonies in America—around 1770. Over ninety percent of the “people” in the colonies were from Great Britain, the others were from Holland, France, Germany, etc., colored slaves were not considered to be people. The colonists considered themselves free Englishmen with the Rights of Englishmen. The colonies and the motherland was in fact and deed, in heritage and culture, a White Racist society peopled by White Racists who owned and condoned the ownership of slaves. *There was no integration of the Races!* That was unthinkable—there were laws against integration in each colony to prevent the stupid and irresponsible people from integration and cross breeding. But the colonies of that time were all White Racist Societies, settled by White people who lived the White Race’s mores, customs, heritage, and culture. The Declaration of Independence stated to England that all Englishmen were equal, regardless of what colony they lived in, and were born with inalienable Rights which they claimed for themselves. The ten percent of colonists who were of other White nationalities also claimed these Rights of the Englishmen—colonists from Great Britain. The colonists went on to war to win their independence and set up these U.S.A. wherein only White people were citizens.

After fighting a long, terrible, and costly war for their independence as the U.S.A., and winning that war at great sacrifice, which they willingly paid as the price of independence and freedom, the White people of the United States created a new White society—a limited Constitutional

Republic wherein all responsible White men were citizens, regardless of the nation of their origin. The Declaration of Independence created a new nationality—that of the U.S.A.—Americans. All White people of all White nationalities in the U.S.A. were *Americans*. That was the melting pot of the U.S.A. All White people emigrating to the U.S.A. became U.S. citizens—and Americans—when they accepted U.S. citizenship, to abide by the mores, morality, and culture of this White society of the U.S.A. While the different White nationalities loved and cherished some of their old national customs and culture, they readily adapted to their new home with its wondrous new philosophy of the Declaration of Independence and the laws and mores as defined in the Constitution and the Bill of Rights. Thus did these U.S.A., a White Racist society, become the “melting pot” of the different White nationalities of Europe. *No colored people were “melted” in that pot! The colored people were not considered equal to the White people.. The Founding Fathers, and the people they represented, were all White Racists, proudly living their White Racism in their White Racist society of the U.S.A.* This is proven by the fact that the Founding Fathers owned slaves and condoned slavery. The Founding Fathers were proud White Racists, and were in fact and deed *proud* White Supremacists. And they had every right to be proud of their White Race and White Race’s superior heritage of culture.

They also had a right to be proud of their White people’s incomparable Declaration of Independence, their limited Constitutional Republic for their White people. They also had a right to be proud of their Constitution/Bill of Rights, which was and is the most advanced, most fair and just form of government ever conceived, created, and instituted by man—and it was the White man and his White Race’s heritage and culture that did all this, that made all this possible. No Yellow man, or Brown man, or Black man voluntarily and willingly braved great oceans in small sailing ships, and fought the hostile savages to take this land, that is—that was—the greatest nation on earth. *Only the White man voluntarily* came to the English colonies—*White Scotsmen, White Irishmen, White Welshmen, White Englishmen, White Dutchmen, White Frenchmen, White Germans, White Scandinavians, etc.* All these White men of different White nationalities who, in the main, *voluntarily* and for many reasons, came to these shores, became Americans when they got to America. All these White nationalities came to America and “melted” into being Americans—*White Americans*. *There are no other kinds of Americans but White Americans.* When White people integrated into the melting pot of the U.S.A., they gave up their allegiance to their White national homeland and pledged allegiance to their new White homeland—the melting pot of White people, the melting pot of White nationalities, *obeying and following, most important of all, Natural Law.* All of the nationalities of Europe are of the White Race. Thence, when a Scotsman and a Bohemian woman marry/mate, they are mating within their Race as *Nature’s (God’s Allah’s, Thor’s, Odin’s—call it what you will) Natural Laws demand; and their progeny will be white, with the White Race’s Genetic Heritage and*

Culture—their White nationalities melt together to become Americans—White Americans.

Every colony in America had laws prohibiting integration of the colored people into the White society of the U.S.A. It was unthinkable for a White person to marry/mate with a colored person. The separation of the Races was as natural as breathing and sleeping—one does it without conscious thought. It is instinctive! Thence, in the melting pot of America, it was the different White nationalities that melted together to make Americans, and only White people were citizens, only White people of different nationalities melted together—*just as the Laws of Nature demand.*

The greatest teacher—history—proves that every society/civilization is created by the people of one Race. So, too, was the U.S.A. created by the people of one Race—the *White Race*. Every society lives that founding Race's heritage and culture. Our White people in our U.S.A. White society, living our White Race's mores, morality, common law, customs, and culture, did not have locks on doors, nor were our White womenfolk worried, when shopping or in their homes, about rape, mugging, assault, etc. But in an integrated society, a society wherein different races, with different racial cultures and heritage, are integrated, the White society—being no longer White—no longer lives the White heritage and culture of its founders. In the U.S.A. integrated society, all doors are double locked, fearful people put bars on their windows, and the womenfolk are so fearful and terrified of being mugged, raped, assaulted, etc., that they don't go out of their homes at night. Why? Because the mongrel culture of an integrated society is not the White heritage and culture, with its high morality, wherein the White individual self-restrains his acts and respects his fellow citizens' rights. The colored's racial heritage and culture is much more primitive than the White Race's heritage and culture. The White Race is far more advanced than the colored Race. You can tell how advanced a Race is in its development, by its culture, by its societies, and how it treats its women. Has any colored Race ever conceived, created, instilled, and lived an advanced society as a democracy or a republic? *No. Not in all their history.* But the White man has—many, many times.. *And each time the White man has created and instituted those highly moral advanced societies, in time they permitted integration, and this integration destroyed these advanced White societies. Every time the White man permits integration of the inferior colored races, with their primitive heritage and cultures, into his White man's superior societies and cultures, the integrated society declines and falls! There are no exceptions—this is the Law of Nature! There can be no exception! Nature's Laws prohibit the integration of the Races! Remember—Nature's Laws are absolute, immutable, irrefutable, uncompromisable; transgressors will be punished.*

A White Society may permit integration, but if it does, it will decline and fall. Integration means disintegration of the White Race. Integration of the Races means disintegration of the White Race's heritage and culture and the end of their society.

Mongrel people have never created an advanced society, nor will they ever, because an advancing society requires a stable Racial heritage and culture to survive, and a stable Racial heritage and culture is what the mongrels are lacking, and will never have, simply because they are mongrels. History's paths are strewn with advanced White societies which tolerated integration of the Races—and died: Egypt, India, Rome, and the greatest society of all—the once-great U.S.A.

The U.S.A. were, in accordance with *Natural Law*, created a White Racist society, by White Racists for White Racists, to live and enjoy the White Race's heritage and culture, and so long as these U.S.A. remained a melting pot of White nationalities—a nation of White people only—the U.S.A. progressed and advanced until it became the greatest society in history, thanks wholly and solely to the fact that they obeyed and followed *Natural Law*, and did not integrate other Races into its White Racial society. Then our White society and its religions changed their principles and dogma to accept and promote integration. Why would the greatest society on earth suddenly reverse its thinking? Why would this great White society of White Racists suddenly permit integration of the Races when they had laws prohibiting such a crime? *And integration is a crime!* Why is integration a crime? Because every person has inalienable rights to have the Racial heritage and culture of a pure Race to help them survive and pursue happiness. But mongrels are denied this right! Integration is a crime against humanity because integration is *Genocide*. Societies have the right to survive *if* they have the innate ability, and they can, *if* they remain a pure single Race society that they were created.

Today, our declining, integrated society knows a lot about *Nature's Laws* of genetics. We do know that integration breeds mongrels, and that every mongrelized society declines and eventually falls. Armed with this knowledge, it is up to our White men to reverse this integration and return to the separation of the Races that our Founding Fathers practiced, and that our ancestors practiced, and that made our U.S.A. possible.

Endowed by Nature with an instinct for survival, every form of life fights to survive. *Yet, our White people are not fighting to survive!* Why? Why are our White people permitting the colored hordes to invade their White homelands, to integrate and destroy their White societies? Why? Because their leaders are *Racial Traitors*—for whatever reason. Racial Treason is Racial Treason, whatever the reason. It makes no difference that our leaders may have good intentions. The destruction, extermination, and genocide of our White societies and our White Race is just as final, whether this integration was done for good or evil intentions. In fact and results, the Racial traitor with good intentions is more to be feared than the enemy who deliberately attempts to integrate the Races to destroy the society—we recognize the enemy for what he really is. But the

Racial traitor with good intentions is accepted as one of us, and he is permitted, by our own people who are stricken with blindness, to destroy our White society and our White Race because he is supposed to be one of us, and is supposed to be doing what is best for us. Our White men are disarmed by these 'good intentions,' but the betrayal isn't any less real because it is being done with 'good intentions,' nor are these good-intentioned traitors any lesser traitors for their 'good intentions'—integrationists are traitors!

With the vast knowledge of genetics and history available today, there is no excuse for our leaders, who are supposed to be the most knowledgeable and wisest of our people, not to know about the fact that integration is genocide, racial and societal treason. There is also no excuse for our White men(?) to idly stand by and permit colored hordes to infiltrate our White societies, to mate with our White people, and thus to destroy our White Race and society. Every White leader and every man of our White Race knows instinctively that integration is wrong and that colored men must not mate with our White Women, and White men must not mate with colored women. Every such integrated mating is racial treason! Those who integrate or promote integration are racial and societal traitors!

The enemies among us claim that it is a right of the individual to integrate. Is it a right for you to deny your progeny a Racial heritage and culture? No! Is it your right to integrate and destroy our society? No! Is it your right to integrate and destroy your Race and your Race's genetic heritage that tens of thousands of White people before you worked and fought so hard to maintain and keep pure, so that you might survive and have a White Racial heritage and culture? No! The inalienable rights you were guaranteed by our Founding Fathers and their priceless Declaration of Independence, Constitution and Bill of Rights, were based solely and wholly upon the genetic heritage and culture of our superior White Race.

When you, men and women of the White Race, permit integration of our White society, you are permitting its destruction, totally and absolutely, as history proves. *Your* slavish permissiveness and slavish acceptance is societal as well as Racial treason. *Your* meek permissiveness makes *you* an enemy to our White Race and society. Instead of *you* fighting against this deadly, insidious enemy integration, *you* permit it to happen and *your* permissiveness makes *you* an accessory to this crime. Permissiveness signals approval. Your permissiveness means your approval.

We White people are in a total war for survival. If this treasonous act of integration is not stopped soon, we White people, our White Race, and our White societies will not survive. In a war of survival, there is and can be *no neutrality or compromise! Either we, the White Race, win, or, we, the White Race, die. Either we patriotic White people separate the Races in accordance with Natural Law, and survive, or we integrate in defiance of Natural Law, and die. That is the issue our White people—You—must face*

continued on page 37

The Liberty Bell



TEUTONIC UNITY

German Citizens' Initiative

Rechtsanwalt Manfred Roeder
Address all Haus Richberg
correspondence to: D-3579 Schwarzenborn
WEST GERMANY

Postoffice Box 148
Buffalo, NY 14225
U.S.A.



"First of all, I am under the protection of conscience. By writing books freely, I have given witness to the truth; for affectionate reasons, I wanted to serve my fatherland. With firm conviction I fought against papal treachery, and I have tried to remove the attacks against general freedom. Where is the reward for such accomplishment? This is what I am asking so that nobody thinks that I am afraid of punishment as I might be of a crime."

Ulrich von Hutten

Dear Friends:

No. 21 — June 1982

When we are writing another letter this month, after the Yearly Guide was distributed the last two months, we would like to inform you about the status of the court proceedings. Very little was reported in the newspapers during the last weeks and some friends are already asking if the trial is over and judgment passed. No, this has not happened yet and most probably the trial will be over at the end of June. We know from numerous letters that you have been informed only incompletely by the newspapers and we have been asked to report more fully about the proceedings.

Here are more details:

THE ACCUSATION

Subject of the prosecution are five explosive attacks and two fire bombings against various objects which occurred between February 21, 1980 and August 22, 1980.

FEBRUARY 21, 1980

Explosive attack on an Auschwitz exhibition in the Municipal Building in Esslingen. Carried out by Hoernle, Dr. Colditz and others. Damage to buildings.

APRIL 18, 1980

Explosive attack in Ruit against the house of the District Magistrate of Esslingen, who was responsible for the Auschwitz exhibit. Carried out by Hoernly, Dr. Colditz and others. Damage to buildings.

APRIL 27, 198 Explosive attack on an Auschwitz exhibition in the August 1982

Janusz-Korczak School in Hamburg. Carried out by Hoernle and others. The explosive devices detonated only the next day when two female passers-by touched it. One person was slightly wounded, and some material damage occurred.

JULY 30, 1980

Explosive attack on the alien camp in Zirndorf. Carried out by Hoernle, Vorderbruegge and others. Some material damage.

AUGUST 7, 1980

Firebombing of a refugee camp in Leinfelden. Carried out by Hoernle, Vorderbruegge, among others. Two people wounded.

AUGUST 17, 1980

Explosive attack on an asylant's hostel in Loerrach. Carried out by Hoernle. Three people wounded.

AUGUST 22, 1980

Firebombing of a shelter for refugees in Hamburg. Carried out by Hoernle and Vorderbruegge. Two fatalities.

The accused Hoernle, Vorderbruegge and Colditz admitted their participation in these actions in all points.

At first, Manfred Roeder was accused only of masterminding a terrorist group. Later, this accusation was extended by the court against Roeder, accusing him of being an accomplice since he became guilty of the individual attacks through spiritual influence and previous consent. The firebombing in Hamburg was considered homicide and consequently Roeder was charged with being an accomplice.

At the beginning, Hoernle and Colditz testified that Roeder had been informed of the planned attacks. But the interrogation by the Presiding Judge showed that those statements were based on presumptions only, and that neither Hoernle nor Colditz have any proof that Roeder had any foreknowledge of any of these attacks. Vorderbruegge declared that she did not inform Roeder of any attack—and that such information could have come only from her because after the first attack in Esslingen, neither Hoernle nor Colditz had any direct contact with Roeder, who at that time lived in the underground.

Roeder denied having had any foreknowledge of the cases or to have taken part in discussions about the attacks. He made it clear that this is not his method. Moreover, if he were responsible for one or the other attack, he would say so because he takes responsibility for his actions. It is not his habit to shift the blame onto others. But he cannot take the blame for something in which he did not participate. If he would now take responsibility for the attacks, it would not help the defendants—they would have to answer for their own actions.

The physical and psychological burden under which the first interrogations of the defendants were carried out were demonstrated by the interrogations of Federal Judge Maier from Karlsruhe, who took the witness stand during one of the last days of the trial. He told that on September 2, 1980, one day after the arrest of the four defendants, he was waiting the entire day in his office for the suspects to be brought before him. It finally happened at around 6:00 P.M. Only then could he begin his interrogations which had to be finished by midnight. The result was that the interrogation was conducted under great pressure of time. The nervous stress was just as great for the interrogating judge as it was for the four accused.

Judge Maier now felt obliged to complement his interrogation protocol in the case of Vorderbruegge, that he had subsequent doubts regarding the deposition of Miss Vorderbruegge. His protocol reads that Miss Vorderbruegge said, "I took it for granted that people would get hurt during the attacks." Judge Maier explained in Stammheim that this precise wording—as most of the protocol—did not come from Miss Vorderbruegge, instead it was his own diction. Miss Vorderbruegge had answered most of the time only with "yes" or "no." In retrospect, he thinks that it is possible that Miss Vorderbruegge answered his questions only with "yes" to stand in defiance as a matter of principle. He does not think that she had these considerations (endangerment of life) already at the time of her action. With this deposition of a Federal judge as a witness, the accusation of premeditated murder was refuted, in favor of Miss Vorderbruegge.

For all those who have followed the proceedings in Stuttgart-Stammheim, it was absolutely clear that at the first interrogation by the police and the judges, depositions were made which could not withstand the precise and conscientious interrogation by the Presiding Judge and had to be partially withdrawn. But this does not mean that Hoernle or Colditz, or both of them, are "informers" who made their first deposition in order to put the blame on Roeder. This opinion, which we find again and again in the circle of friends, is simply absurd, just as Miss Vorderbruegge is not an "informant." Hoernle still had to correct depositions during the trial at Stammheim with which he, at the beginning, burdened Roeder. The recollection, how things happened, where, when and what was said, came to his mind often only when he heard the statements of other parties concerned.

HOW DID THE FIRST ATTACKS HAPPEN AT ALL?

Colditz had a group of friends with whom he met regularly. At these meetings people talked about everything, but mainly about the political situation and the writings about modern history. Revisionist books like Harwood's "Did 6 Million Really Die?", Butz', "The Hoax of the 20th Century," books by Heinz Roth, etc., were discussed and exchanged. One day, rather by chance, Hoernle joins the circle. The discussions interest him little, he catches some phrases here and there, but

often renders it falsely and in a different context. His hobbies are ecology and fireworks tinkering. Already in his youth he had made fireworks. The manufacture of explosives is easy for him and just as exciting as is for others the reading of a book. When Colditz suggested, on the occasion of the Auschwitz Exhibit in Esslingen, to harrass it in some way, perhaps with spray-slogans, Hoernle answers, "I'll make a small bomb." This appeared to him in any case much simpler than spray-painting slogans.

Occasionally, in the circle around Dr. Colditz, there is talk about Roeder and his newsletters. Hoernle had heard about him, but did not study his ideas. In the autumn of 1979, he meets Roeder in the home of Dr. Colditz, and together they take a walk. He likes Roeder's positive attitude toward ecology, but he does not understand his other ideas.

In February of 1980, Colditz and Hoernle plan to disrupt the Auschwitz exhibition in Esslingen. Both go separately, at intervals of several days, to the exhibit to spot suitable sites. Hoernle suggests a "little bomb" which should be placed at a picture on display, and goes ahead with the construction of such a "little bomb." Thursday, February 21st is set for the attack.

Several days before—completely unexpected—Roeder (who at that time lived in the underground) bursts into the home of Colditz. He is very sick, has 105° temperature, and Dr. Colditz, a throat, nose and ear specialist, immediately orders him to bed and prescribes anti-biotics. While Roeder is resting in the private home of Dr. Colditz in Dettingen, the latter meets Hoernle in his office in Kirchheim and both drive to Esslingen with their "little bomb."

Late that night, after they had carried out the attack, both return to the home of Dr. Colditz. Roeder feels better and walks around in a robe. They tell him what happened. Roeder is perplexed, but finds it great that other people would do something and protest against such shows. They have a bottle of champagne together. Hoernle feels like a hero. When Roeder, whom he admires, offers him the "Du," Hoernle takes this as a compliment. The good feelings he experienced that evening later creep into his testimony. The nightly gathering became, in his memory, a drinking bout in which the beginning of the revolution was celebrated.

Soon thereafter, Roeder leaves the home of Dr. Colditz to look for a more permanent place to live since he wanted to stay in Germany for a while. The contact with Dr. Colditz ceases.

After this first attack, Hoernle and Colditz placed another bomb, this time on April 18, in Ruit, at the home of the District Magistrate, who was responsible for the Auschwitz exhibit in Esslingen. As Colditz hears about the Auschwitz exhibit being planned for Hamburg, he asks Hoernle to get there and plant a bomb. Hoernle consents.

Miss Vorderbruegge was a friend of Dr. Colditz' daughter and met Manfred Roeder through her. She is so enthusiastic about his ideas that she quits her job and offers her help to Roeder. Roeder employs her as a

The Liberty Bell

secretary, to type newsletters, do filing and preparatory work for the Annual Guide, published since January, 1981, in the German language. But she is not quite satisfied, she would like to do more. After she learned that Hoernle can manufacture explosives, she persuades him to let her participate in an attack on a hostel for aliens, in order to "frighten the asylum seekers." At first, Hoernle refuses—"that is no business for girls"—but Miss Vorderbruegge insists. Finally, Hoernle gives in "to do her a favor, and because I liked to be with her." The idea of further bombing sprees comes to them spontaneously when they learn of a hostel for asylum seekers. Two Vietnamese died on August 22, 1980, as a result of their last attack in Hamburg.

Hoernle and Vorderbruegge are terrified and drive to seek help—from Roeder in Hann. Münden. When he learns what happened, he yells at them. Miss Vorderbruegge cries constantly and Roeder realizes that both are at the verge of a nervous breakdown. They need his help, not rebukes. He suggests that they go first to eat something to calm everybody down. At the dinner and the subsequent walk, Roeder talks a lot about everything, no time remains for their own thoughts. His rethoric passes them by without being absorbed by Hoernle and Miss Vorderbruegge. Only a few words remain, and these are not understood by Hoernle in their context, but are repeated during the later depositions in the following manner: Vietnamese are half-monkeys, blood must flow. At his court appearance in Stammheim, Hoernle repeats helplessly: "Yes, at that time I didn't understand it either."

Roeder testified that he told them, in order to quiet them down, about the religious feelings of the Vietnamese. For them, life is like a flow to the final existence after death. Death, for them, is nothing terrifying. He has studied this subject thoroughly. His brother, too, who, as an American citizen, participated in the Vietnamese War, had confirmed this. Vietnamese, in rescuing their comrades, had first taken their dead and left the wounded behind. The Americans had to force their allies, with guns drawn, to leave the dead and take care of the wounded first. His brother had remarked: they behave like half-monkeys. This is what Roeder told Hoernle and Vorderbruegge that evening. Hoernle remembered only the word half-monkeys.

When the judge asked what the phrase "blood must flow" means, which Roeder, according to Hoernle, had "constantly used," Roeder does not remember. However, Miss Vorderbruegge tells that this is a quotation from a poem "by Schiller or someone else." In fact there is such a line in the "Hecker-Song", published in the Annual Guide for August 11: "Blood must flow, in thick streams!" At that time, Miss Vorderbruegge had already started the collection of poems and this phrase stuck to her mind (in case somebody thinks that the inclusion of this poem in the Annual Guide implies Roeder's bloodthirsty character, it must be pointed out that these verses appear also in other large collections of poems of modern times, like "The Eternal Fountain," 1st edition, 1955). Whoever knows Roeder must admit that this is a turn of expression which might fit into

his use of plastic linguistic usage, and that he may have repeated it humorously. But Hoernle is not able to differentiate. For him, such a remark is a challenge to act. In Stammheim he gives an obvious example of his special nature to understand or misunderstand things. When the Presiding Judge again brings up the scene of the "half-monkeys," he angrily asks Hoernle, "and you remained calm? If Roeder would have said that in my presence, I would have thrown the soup bowl in his face." Thereupon Hoernle: "That didn't happen at the table, but during the walk afterwards."

On March 18, a DPA (Deutsche Presse Agentur) news release was published in many papers that Roeder had admitted the day before, at the hearings in Stammheim, that he had asked his followers several times to blow up hostels for aliens. Together we searched in vain for clues as to which of Roeder's statements could have been misinterpreted in such a fashion, because he never said any such thing. My protocol for that day carries no comment with respect thereto. If somebody read the article in the newspaper, I can only suggest not to believe it because it simply is not true. I was present at the hearing from the first to the last minute, and this remark was not made in any connection. The words "hostels for aliens" do not appear in my protocols at all.

Roeder's final testimony concluded with the observation which I placed at the beginning of this report: that he did not participate in any bombings, nor in the "spiritual" preparations leading up to them, and that such acts of violence do not fit in with his style of seeking publicity. But he does not feel that it is his mission to restrain others who like to express their discontent with present-day conditions; his own tasks, instead, are on a different plain.

It must be admitted that the Presiding Judge handled the trial exceptionally well and sympathetically. It happened more than once during the proceedings that the situation was relaxed with pleasantries and laughter. Just like the others, Mr. Roeder had the opportunity to express his opinion to every point of the accusations. Of course, one cannot assume that a fair trial will result in a mild sentence, but the hearings, conducted in a quiet and relaxed atmosphere, have greatly contributed to the fact that the initial rigidity of all defendants quickly disappeared and the depositions were given more freely and more definitively.

At the present trial, not only the life of Manfred Roeder is at stake—if the judges follow the accusations and recommendations of the Prosecution and affirm his complicity in murder, he will be imprisoned for life—but also the fate of TEUTONIC UNITY. Upon pressure by friends, we have decided to hire an additional defense attorney, the Mannheim attorney Ludwig Bock. This was a very difficult decision for us since, financially, we are completely dependent upon the

help and assistance of our friends. The costs for such a defense counsel are so tremendous that Mrs. Roeder cannot come up privately with the required funds. We are convinced that the court-appointed defense counsel will do everything in his power to bring the proceedings to a good ending. Considering what is at stake, we felt justified to hire additional counsel. Please don't abandon us in this fight. Only with your help can we jump over this financial hurdle. If you send us any money, please make a note on the check: trial expenses. We would like to take this opportunity to thank all of those who have already helped us before.

On another matter: the first two Annual Guides for 1982 have been published (in German). Unfortunately, not all of you have sent us a check for our out-of pocket expenses for these—DM6,00 per copy. Please don't forget this because we, too, have to pay our printing bills.

With friendly greetings,
Ingrid Weckert

Responsible for the contents: Ingrid Weckert, Adlzreiterstr. 5, D-8000 Munich 2, West Germany.

Dear Friends:

No. 22 — July 1982

From now on I'll write our Letters again myself, monthly and with the latest news. They will not necessarily be composed in a polished English, but hard-hitting and to the point. We simply cannot wait half a year for a good translation. Due to severe mail restrictions and the difficulties of the trial, it has been impossible for me to remain in close contact and write the Letters myself. Since January 1st I was restricted to a mere 10 letters per week of two pages maximum each. With all the other ongoing correspondence, that never sufficed for Letters on a regular schedule. Now we hope for a change in the prison conditions that will allow us to keep up the work. For we are determined to continue more than ever before!

When you read this Letter, judgment in my case will have been pronounced, but right now I can only tell you about the trial up to this point, and the pleadings of the Prosecutor General. One June 14, he asked for 12 years imprisonment for me, 7 years for Dr. Colditz, and life terms each for Hoernle (51) and Sibylle Vorderbruegge (26). The headline in the big Stuttgart newspaper reads: "Roeder cannot be convicted of murder." "The prosecution believes Hoernle and Vorderbruegge to be guilty of two cases of murder and 5 cases of attempted murder, executed by firebombs and explosives. But Roeder cannot be found guilty of these actions. The prosecutor, by his pleadings, restricted his charges to the original indictment. Only the court had extended the charges against him at the opening of the trial and accused him of murder—an altogether unique procedure in court history that the court levels higher charges than the

August 1982

prosecution!

"The remaining charges of the prosecution are based on a rather unusual construction of legal theory. The prosecution believes that Roeder urged his friends to throw a bomb at the home of a judge, which was never carried out. It is further believed that Roeder took part in two actions by 'ommission.' The trial proved beyond doubt that he was not involved in any action, but he should have prevented others from committing them. Due to his personality, he should have exerted his influence on his friends."

Everything about this case was highly unusual. For 17 months I was a prisoner on remand. I was arrested on September 1, 1980; the trial opened on January 18, 1982. Three other friends, who were arrested at the same time, admitted on the very first day that they had thrown the bombs, and that I had nothing to do with it. Nevertheless, I was the main suspect, and the whole trial went under my name: 'Roeder and others.' I was supposed to have been the 'big boss' of a terrorist group, behind the scenes. It took 10 months to draw up the indictment although there was never the slightest doubt as to who committed the acts. All the time they were looking for arguments against me. After ten months, I was then charged with 'conspiracy,' but no criminal acts. In November 1981, the court changed the indictment and charged me not only with murder, but also with actively taking part in all the activities that others had committed and confessed to.

During the five months trial, there was, of course, not the slightest evidence for those charges. But instead of dropping these unfounded charges, they were changed again: now I was accused of being the mastermind by 'ommission.' I could and should have prevented all the actions of my friends—even if I didn't know anything about them!

In November, 1981, I was transferred to Stammheim near Stuttgart, where the trial opened on January 18. Stammheim is notorious for terrorist trials. Here they kept the Baader-Meinhof-Gang, and constructed a special building within the prison walls for terrorist trials only! Of course, a multi-million object, a huge hall with unconcealed steel beams, looking like an aircraft hangar, with no windows at all. The dimensions are so fantastic that one almost needs binoculars to see the five judges, communication is only possible by microphone. I am now kept at the same special 7th security floor of the prison, changing from one cell to another every few weeks, in which the Baader-Meinhof people allegedly committed suicide. But I have not met one prisoner yet who believes that suicide story.

We are kept under the same conditions as those convicted terrorists. Severe mail restriction, visitors and even our attorneys can speak with us only from another room, through a glass pane, even the correspondence with our defense counsels is screened by a judge. In one instance, a letter

from my attorney took four months to reach me! How can anyone defend himself under such conditions? I am not even allowed to have all my files concerning the case in my cell. Whenever I leave my cell, I have to strip completely and re-dress under supervision of two guards.

Every Monday and every Wednesday, there have been sessions of the court. We, the prisoners, are transported the two hundred yards to the 'special building,' all within the prison walls, in a caged police car, followed by yet another police car. Along the drive, every 50 yards a policeman is standing guard, with a sub-machine gun and finger on the trigger. In addition to many police patrol cars, a contingent on horseback all day patrols the perimeter of the prison. At least one hundred policemen are on duty when we go to court—a young girl in a Dirndl and three well-dressed seniors in their mid-fifties.

The whole thing looks utterly ridiculous!

Another specialty is: suspected terrorists never go before a normal court, with a jury, like any normal murderer or gangster does. There is no jury of our peers at all, only five judges of a superior court. One of our American friends came to attend part of the trial and saw the entire spectacle. He just couldn't believe it. No jury! And even worse: the court handpicked two attorneys for each of the accused, no protest possible. This does not mean that the attorneys are bad, on the contrary, so far I was satisfied with their work. But the fact remains that they were handpicked by the court, not by the accused, an absolutely absurd system. Prosecution, court, and defense—all arranged for by the state system! There is no opposing or controlling institution at all.

At the beginning of the trial, the press reported at length about every day's proceedings. When the case dragged on week after week, the interest, of course, dwindled away. But now, at the end, interest is coming up again. When I took the stand, all the papers carried bold headlines and articles. Here are some of them, sometimes some of them rather amusing: "Roeder tells his underground story" — "Suffering from political persecution" — "Roeder, as successor to Doenitz, calls Hitler a great man and a shining example" — "Democratic System is 'humbug'" — "Roeder as 'Reichsverweser' (Vicar of the Reich) wants to clean out the Augean stable of Democracy" — "Democracy is corruption and irresponsibility, what we need is the rule of the people, according to old Teutonic tradition, the principle of the 'Thing'" — "A real German can never be a democrat!" — "Roeder calls for the unity of all Aryan nations and the integrity of all other nations, no race mixing" — "Proud admirer of Adolf Hitler."

"Roeder is convinced that the German people have been brainwashed and forced into an attitude of servility, crawling before aliens and Jews, not daring to stand up and admit their great past of National Socialism. Only the open confession that Adolf Hitler was our idol and leader can

make us free and proud again. For Roeder himself it is natural to have a picture of the great Fuehrer in his office."

Most papers even admitted that my statements were rather convincing, and that meant for some—the more dangerous! The "Koelner Stadtanzeiger" wrote: "If it wasn't for Manfred Roeder's monstrous ideology, which makes him a dangerous demagogue, he could even be a rather sympathetic fellow. He is of great eloquence and self-confidence. Talking to the judge, he acts like a professional, salted with humor and sometimes even with a twinkle in his eye. Never is there any kind of cynicism in his speech."

Doesn't that sound rather appreciative?

Maybe the strangest thing about the whole press was: the Jewish Weekly gave one of the most detailed and objective reports, whilst the two so-called national papers carried no reports at all, but used the occasion for the vilest attack on me in a foul and abusive language. The "Juedische Allgemeine" of March 26 wrote: "The tactic of Roeder's defense is to avoid a total confrontation with the court; by this, he hopes to create a more objective atmosphere—in contrast to other terrorist trials. His defense counsels are playing it low key. Only Roeder himself makes motions—not without skill—and succeeds most of the time. For example, he reminded the court of a section of the code of procedure that has not been used for ages, according to which it is permissible to have the spouse admitted in court as an assistant to the accused."

This motion made it possible that my wife Traudel could sit with me and my lawyers through the whole trial.

The 'National-Zeitung,' on the other hand, wrote on March 19: "Roeder is living in an absurd dream world. His statements make it necessary to lock him up in a psychiatric asylum. He is a danger to the general public."

No other paper has come out with an attack like this one. It really makes you think which forces or interests are behind so-called national groups or papers. Most of the other papers carried this sentence: "Roeder condemns parliamentarism and demands the rule of the people, by the people, and for the people. With his newsletter, which he is sending out to 35 countries even from his prison, he wants to give more backbone to the people, especially to the Germans. All of his writings are inspired by idealism and are meant to help his nation."

But these papers are far from being nationalistic or having any open sympathy for us. Yet they try to be fair to a certain extent. What more do we want?

The greatest inspiration and help has been the fact that so many of our friends—particularly from overseas and many of Aryan Nations from America—have written to the court in my behalf, and expressed their sentiments and solidarity. Only recently I got to see all those wonderful

letters and want to thank you with all my heart for having written these letters. Because of the mail restriction, I cannot possibly thank each and everyone of you individually, but want to do it with this letter. I cannot prove it, but I am convinced that these fine letters have helped to give the court a real impression of what kind of people we are and what our objectives are, and that these letters have helped to create a favorable atmosphere during the trial. Most of the time the Presiding Judge was fair, trying to keep everything on a high level. That's all we want. To influence the judgment is not in our power. But having done all we can, we leave it up to God—whatever the result may be. Our determination is to carry on with more conviction than ever.

And this is what I am going to say in my final word: Look at the world! Anybody can see that it is going from bad to worse, and there is no politician, not one in the entire world, who can offer a real alternative. Show me one if you know one! They are all greedy for power or fame, but unwilling or unable to serve their nations and solve the problems. Most of them do not even recognize the problem. The problem is certainly not Russia! If there were no Communism at all, we would still have race-mixing, inflation, unemployment, degenerate art, decaying health, rising crime, and a young generation with no future. The problem is not political at all, it is not military, it is not economic; it is a twist in our thinking and living. All we want is more for ourselves or our nations. Why do we, for instance, take sides in the Falkland War? It is utterly unimportant whether these islands are inhabited by British, by Argentinians, or by sheep and seals. I have no sympathy for the Argentinian military dictators, but I have even less sympathy for the British imperialists. If they want to shoot each other, let them do it, it is none of our business. Just look at the hypocrisy of the British! They have the right to use force in order to gain back a few barren islands on the other side of the globe, which they themselves had occupied illegally for only 150 years. But when Germany demanded the city of Danzig back, which had been German for 600 years and was located right in the middle of our homeland, the British started the Second World War. Germany was not allowed to take back what always belonged to her, but Britain is entitled any time to grab what she has stolen herself. And we fools support her!

The problem is not economic! It is utterly unimportant whether unemployment goes up or down by one percent. The whole system of more and more materialism is wrong. Unless we learn to live with less, but with more sense, the whole world is going to die. Not necessarily by an atomic holocaust. The world is dying already day by day. But not only our environment is destroyed before our very eyes, it is also the heredity and health of our nationhood that are twisted, polluted, poisoned, and destroyed. To save our nations and our nature is the only intelligent program for any intelligent human being! To hell with parties and

politicians!

No National Socialist has been in power for more than 30 years, but the world is going downhill rapidly. If we are not wiped out by an atomic blast, the globe will be destroyed by many 'conventional' wars. If not by wars, it will be by fear of wars and a maddening arms race. If not by rockets and arms, it will be by a run for the last resources, or even fresh water and clean air. If not by a run for wealth and riches, it will be by destruction of the environment. If not by destruction of nature, it will be by race-wars. If not by race-wars, it will be by rising crime. If we are not victims of crime, we will be victims of degeneracy, softness or simply of laziness and carelessness. But even if we could avoid all those 'Egyptian Plagues' and manipulate our way through, somehow, this world is already becoming such a gloomy planet, such a hopeless habitat with no more beauty, no more ideals, no more enthusiasm, with less and less human affection, and more and more inhuman bureaucracy and computerism, with an ever growing police force, that it becomes less and less attractive to live.

We have to turn back to what we learned from our forefathers, to hard work and discipline, with less money, less welfare, and less socialism, less state and less centralism. And less industry, not more!

Capitalism has failed, so has Socialism and Communism. What we need is the co-operation of the best of every nation, an elite everywhere, absolutely independent of all parties and international money.

I have used these months in prison already to work out some of the basic thoughts about a new society. They are revealing the only alternative to global suicide. I hope to have them out soon and translated into English. Only the Aryan nations can take the lead in this new and necessary thrust. Let's do it together! I'll work for it and live for it, whether in freedom or prison. God is our guide!

* * * * *

Forgive me for adding a personal note in conclusion: Just before the trial, the Prosecutor General announced at a press conference that the whole purpose of the trial was to have me locked up for many long years in order 'to have peace on the ideological front.' He made it clear that the intention was to destroy our whole work. Concurrent with that, a colossal smear campaign in the press was started about the 'greatest trial against Neo-Nazis ever held in Germany.' I was labeled 'the most dangerous radical' and was convicted by the press before the show even started.

At this point we felt obliged to hire two of the best lawyers to defend me. Too much was at stake. The court had given me two official defense counsels. As it turned out later, they were not bad at all but rather co-operative, but we couldn't know in the beginning and could not take any chances. That means that after the trial we will have to pay four

attorneys and, of course, all the court costs—a fantastic sum.

We are not in panic about it, for we know: where God guides, he provides. But friends urged us to share our needs in order to give them a chance to play their part as they feel directed. What is more: any donation is strengthening our spirit, bringing us closer together with our friends around the world, and confirming our conviction that this, our fight, is our calling and should be continued—especially under trials and tribulations.

Please keep writing, especially now under continuing hardships!

Yours ever,

LATEST NEWS ON THE ROEDER TRIAL:

In the Stammheim trial, Manfred Roeder was sentenced to 13 years imprisonment. The other defendants received the following sentences: Raymond Hoernle—life imprisonment; Sibylle Vorderbruegge—life imprisonment; Dr. Colditz—6 years imprisonment.

In his conclusion, the Presiding Judge stated that discussions were held to consider "security measures" for Manfred Roeder. This was not done at this time. It means that it can be decided at a later date, and that Roeder might never regain his freedom.

Since the trial has already been held at the highest level, an appeal is not possible. There is only one revision which might be admitted—if a considerable error on procedural matters can be proven. The admission of a revision would be decided by the German Supreme Court in Karlsruhe. As things stand now, such a decision is highly unlikely.

The Presiding Judge said in his conclusion that he expected the decision on Manfred Roeder will have the result that he will be forgotten in a very short time; that his circle of friends will disintegrate; that he will not continue to write circulars, and that his wife and his six children will undergo extreme suffering. The latter indicates a precedent in German legal proceedings, namely that the family of a defendant has been drawn into the final adjudication. This reminds one of the Old Testament's revenge of visiting the iniquities of the father upon the children.

The prediction that the circle of friends will fall apart is now up to you. We have confidence that you will not leave us. We can promise that we are going to continue our efforts. We have enough material for the letters, even if Manfred Roeder would be prevented for some time to write himself.

It is important that we can now rely on your help. We need personal contact with you. Please write directly to:

Manfred Roeder
ueber 5. Strafsenat/OLG
Urbanstr. 18
D-7000 Stuttgart 1, West Germany

August 1982

or to:
Familie Manfred Roeder
Haus Richberg
D-3579 Schwarzenborn/West Germany

Any help is gratefully accepted. Checks should be made out to Manfred Roeder and sent to him at Haus Richberg, D-3579 Schwarzenborn.
Ingrid Weckert (Secretary)

"WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?"

by William Gayley Simpson

For Race Intellectuals!

**From Nietzsche to Modern Politics
Applied Philosophy for Racial Living
Today!!**

CHAPTERS:

**Marriage — Family — Race Difference
How Communism Works
With Zionism**

*An Encyclopedia of knowledge upon
which a movement can be built.*

758 PAGES

\$8 PER COPY

Plus \$1.00 for postage and handling

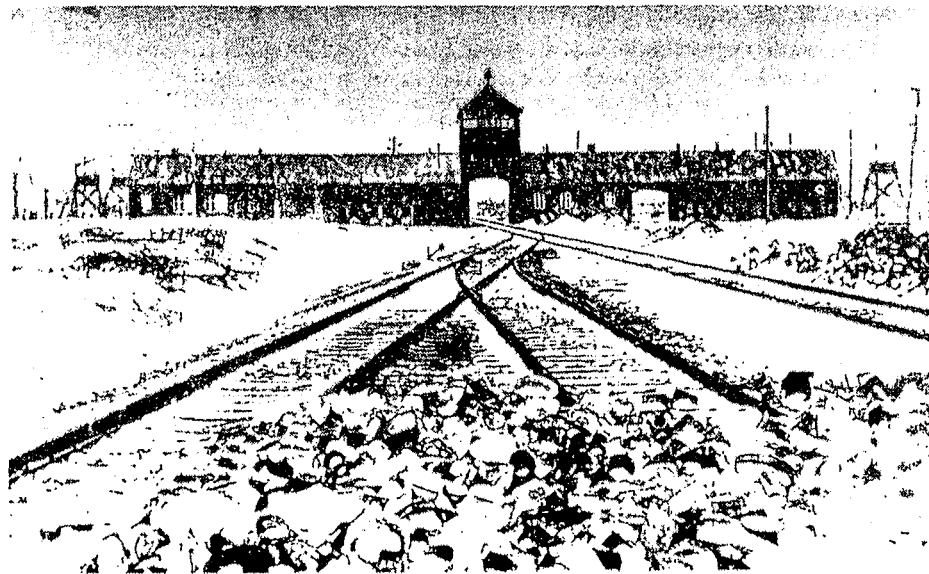


Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

— REEDY, WEST VIRGINIA 25270 —

The Book That Made The Jews So Mad They Had To Invent The Movie HOLOCAUST!

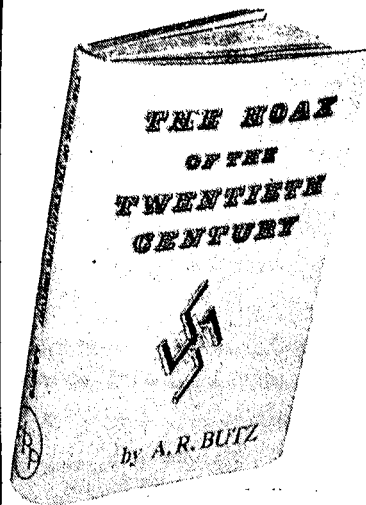


Christophersen/Roeder

Auschwitz

\$ 1.50

**AN UNBIASED EYEWITNESS REPORT
ON THE REAL LIFE IN A CONCENTRATION CAMP
THERE WERE NO GAS CHAMBERS!**



THE "HOLOCAUST" — FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed ... or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
\$6.00 plus \$1.00 for postage & hdlg.



\$ 4.00 Please add 10% for postage and handling! \$ 3.00

For a sample copy of our monthly publication, *The Liberty Bell*, a copy of our extensive list of 'Eye-Openers,' and several revealing reprints, send \$2.00 to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA.

THE U.S.A. — A MELTING POT?, continued from page 20

up to now. If our White societies are to survive, then our White Race must survive—you can't have one without the other! If you love our White people's U.S.A. and our White people's Declaration of Independence, if you love our White people's Constitution and Bill of Rights, you will rise up and fight our deadly enemies—those who integrate and those who promote integration. In this war for survival, our enemies are not playing games; they mean business every step of the way—and so must we! Nature will not help us. Nature neither loves nor hates any specific form of life. Nature creates the different forms of life and gives them the ever changing environment to adapt to. If a life form is fit—it survives; if a life form dies, it was obviously not the fittest, unfit to live and procreate and survive. So it is with our White Race—either we prove our fitness to survive by fighting for our survival, by preventing and eliminating integration with the colored Races, in accordance with *Natural Law*, or we die! In this war for survival, there can be no neutrality, no compromise. Either our White Race remains pure and our societies return to being White societies, and survives—or our White Race and our superior White societies permit integration and mongrelization—and dies! We White Americans must return to the White heritage and culture of White Racism that our Founding Fathers created and left us in trust. It takes but common sense to understand that our White society can only exist if it is peopled by White people. We White people have been covertly betrayed by our leaders into a melting pot of integration of the Races. But we can denounce and execute these societal and Racial traitors, and fight to regain our White heritage and culture. We White people and our White societies *can* survive and we *will* survive if we fight to survive, and put a lid on the melting pot of integration. Whatever the cost to survive, all White people owe it to their White progeny and posterity to pay that cost! □

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, continued from page 15

I never would have known about "The Plan in Action" and many other subject matters, nor subscribed to *The Liberty Bell* if you hadn't sent me the various items you did voluntarily, probably hoping I had sense enough to learn something worthwhile. I am pleased about everything you do, produce and write. That's damn well pleased.

My best wishes to you and my thanks.

W.J.S., California

RONALD REAGAN MUST LOVE THE JEWS!

From a newspaper item of June 4th: "U.S. warning Romania to let Jews emigrate . . . President Reagan and members of Congress say they will warn Romania's communist government that it would lose U.S. preferential trade status if it does not expand Jewish emigration to Israel."

Romania was given to the Soviet Union by a Rockefeller tool, Pres. Franklin D. Roosevelt. He had stopped General Patton from taking Prague and Berlin before Stalin's forces could get there. He then betrayed American interests at the Yalta Conference by giving to the Soviet, six East European countries, including Romania.

So as partners in the Rockefeller-Kremlin Alliance, the Rockefeller partner is telling Romania, a subsidiary of the Kremlin partner, what to do. Romania is told to increase the number of Jews allowed to leave that country to go to Israel. Even Reagan should know that the Jews won't go to Israel; they will come to America.

The bandit State of Israel was formed by a murderer, Menachem Begin. (The British Government had advertised a \$48,000 reward for catching him.) President Truman, a Jewish satellite, recognized Israel almost before it was officially formed. He gave Begin the power to drive a million Arabs from the Palestine homes they had occupied for centuries.

The murders and sufferings of the Palestinians enraged the Arabs in oil-producing areas of the Middle East. Consequently, they formed a coalition of oil producers which shot prices up to astronomical heights. This made the United States a debtor nation and shoved the dollar still further down toward extinction. It's what the Jews did. But Ronnie still loves them.

You will be astounded at this: There is more oil in the north slope of Alaska than there is in Saudi Arabia! If this were allowed to be produced, America would no longer be a debtor nation and oil prices would tumble, unemployment would be almost stopped, and the United States would be saved from total ruin. But the Jews won't allow it. Why does Ronnie love them?

The middle class of White people, the backbone of the country, is being exterminated by impossible interest rates and devastating Federal taxes. These are caused by outrageous Federal expenditures, mostly unconstitutional. Blame the Jews.

Jews own the Federal Reserve System. This is impoverishing millions of Americans now being fed by taxpayers. Many of their former employers have been forced out of business by high interest rates, devastating taxes and onerous paperwork for the I.R.S. See what happens when Jews own the banking system? However, Ronnie loves them.

From The Spotlight of June 14th: "From 1946 through 1980 (not 1981), the United States has given Israel . . . and a myriad of other foreign nations \$2,304,257,900,000 in foreign aid. That's not millions of dollars, or even billions of dollars—but trillions of dollars taken from the American taxpayers. Sen. Jesse Helms . . . told the Senate that as of May 11, the Federal debt totaled \$1,060,237,928,516.01."

Now see what the Jews have done to us. There would be no Federal debt if twice the amount of that debt had not been given to Israel and other countries. Israel received \$18,490,073,000. If it had not been for the Jews, there would be practically no unemployment. Working people would

The Liberty Bell

be able to buy houses at reasonable prices. The erection of those houses would employ carpenters, etc., who, in turn, would buy merchandise which would employ millions more. The materials used would employ still more millions. All those thus employed would be able to buy automobiles and other goods. This would be a prosperous country.

An Israeli ambassador to Britain was shot, supposedly by Palestinians. Menachem Begin retaliated by putting Beirut to flames. In the first two days alone, in retaliation for the attempted assassination of a Jew, at least 230 human beings were killed. This catastrophe was done with American planes and tanks, financed by American dollars. No wonder the U.S. has lost the respect of the civilized world! Yet Reagan loves the Jews.

Jews are only 2.9% of the population of the U.S.A. But how can we get rid of them? Every country they have infested has been ruined. No country wants Jews, just as no dog wants fleas. Don't bring in more Jews. But President Reagan wants to do so. I wonder why.

L. Lee Layton, Delaware
9 June 1982

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

17 June 1982

At a flea market in the area I found Jurgen Thorwald's books, "Es begann an der Weichsel" and "Das Ende an der Elbe," both published in the fifties. Although the books are anti-Hitler, they contain a wealth of information about the last months of the war, when millions upon millions of people kept their unshakable faith to the last hour, were then overrun by the Red Army and consequently tortured, slaughtered and raped until they died, or herded like cattle into trains and shipped away—never to come back.—Ghastly! And how the U.S. troops behaved when these poor refugees arrived at the Elbe. I wonder if I had read the books at that time if I ever would have entertained the thought of coming here.

It was a pleasure to read "The Uses of Religion" and how brilliantly Dr. Oliver traces the development from tribal rituals to the urgent question of a unifying ideology for White people now. Will we live to see it?

Faithfully,
Mrs. J.T., Washington DC

* * * * *

Dear Sir:

19 June 82

Enclosed is money order for a year's subscription to The Liberty Bell.

A new book by Nicholas Tolstoy, "Stalin's Secret War," states that Stalin's death prevented plans to start World War III in 1955 and to overrun Western Europe. We should have worked with Adolf Hitler in WW II.

Did you watch "60 Minutes" on TV when they had the "Nazis" on? Let me tell you something that "60 Minutes" DID NOT TELL YOU:

They said when the Nazis moved into Byelo-Russia (White Russia), they killed over a quarter of the population. You might like to know where they REALLY went. Russia is composed of 3 races: Moslem-types in the South, Mongoloid-looking, thick-faced types in the East, and White Aryan

August 1982

in the West, descendants of Viking immigrants (Yurik became Yuri, Helga became Olga, as in Olga Corbett, gymnast). Stalin was deadly afraid that the White Russians (of which I am one, my grandparents having escaped in the late 1930s), would, upon hearing Adolf Hitler's programme of racial eugenics, ally themselves with the Third Reich. He forced them over to the far eastern part of Russia (really Eurasia) in the late 1930s where many of them died. So there!

Good luck.

F.Y., New York

* * * * *

18 June 1982

A GREAT VICTORY — FOR THE JEWS A TERRIBLE BLOW — TO THE U.S.A.

From a big headline in "The Morning News" of June 18th: "Argentine President ousted . . . Buenos Aires, Argentina—President Leopold Galtieri, the army commander and architect of the disastrous, undeclared war in the Falkland Islands, was forced into retirement by his fellow officers on Thursday."

Galtieri was pro-American. Under his leadership, Argentina was outstanding among the anti-Communist countries in Latin America. Communist forces are working to weaken the defenses of the United States on its southern border. Gen. Galtieri was an obstacle to their designs.

In the war to destroy the United States, the Communists won the first battle when the Jew newspapers, led by the "New York Times," helped Fidel Castro displace Batista in Cuba, thereby turning the island over to the Rockefeller-Kremlin Alliance. With Cuba as a base, troops were sent to African countries, such as Angola, to bring them under Soviet influence.

The Rockefellers had previously dislodged the Rothschilds from control of the continent of Africa. Now, invaded by Cuban troops, it is being taken over by the Rockefeller-Kremlin Alliance, which is also working to destroy the United States.

Their first objective was the Panama Canal, the creation of Pres. Theodore Roosevelt. Panama was then part of Columbia. To get a free hand, a revolution was staged in Panama, making it independent. (Later on, during Woodrow Wilson's Administration, Columbia was given \$25 million by the U.S.A. for the loss of Panama.) Inhabitants of the new state had a low standard of living; the advent of the Canal was a big boost to them.

The U.S.A. built the Canal on its own territory and ran it successfully for years. The low freight rates of oceanliners, through the Canal, enabled the products of California and other western states to reach the East Coast economically. This was a tremendous boon to the country.

Then occurred a weird incident. Pres. Jimmie Carter, a Rockefeller tool, proposed a treaty with Panama, "giving back to Panama ITS Canal," and millions of dollars to keep it. With this money, the dictator of Panama paid off some of the loans incurred at Rockefeller banks. This treaty was

The Liberty Bell

ratified by 68 Senators. All of them should have been hanged for treason.

The Central American countries had been getting along peacefully with their economies slowly improving because of trade with the U.S.A. Now, with Panama settled, some strange forces stirred up dissension and warfare. Diplomats and emissaries from the U.S.A. (Zionist controlled) helped by muddying the waters. Reports coming to the United States are so confused that it is almost impossible to tell what is really going on in Guatemala, El Salvador, etc.

At this point, Argentina's President Galtieri apparently took a hand. He trained anti-Communists who went to Central America and tried to straighten things out. So apparently the Rockefeller-Kremlin Alliance decided to oust him.

Following is a version which appears correct, but is not guaranteed. Zionists in the British Government started communications with Pres. Galtieri of Argentina. They pictured a South Atlantic organization headed by Argentina and the Union of South Africa. It would control access to the fabulous undiscovered mineral wealth of Antarctica. The Falkland Islands were included as being critical. They should be taken over by Argentina. Galtieri was encouraged by some in the British government to do so. He got the approval of Pres. Reagan. So he captured the Falklands. Then he discovered that he had been double-crossed by Pres. Reagan who gave his support to the British.

President Galtieri is now out. The last big stumbling block in the path of the Rockefeller-Kremlin Alliance in their drive to wipe out the U.S. from the South is now gone.

Mexico is yet to fall, but that may not take long. The whole southern part of the United States would then be open to invasion by superior forces of the Soviet. Yet the latter could not even fight a war if it were not for the help given it by traitors in the United States.

The Jews have 2.9% of the population of the United States. Before it is too late, what are we going to do about, and to, them? L. Lee Layton

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

19 June 1982

I have your March 82 issue and it is terrific!

I have been working many years for our people (White Supremacy), quite a few years in the John Birch Society (which I now regret, to a certain extent). I did some good but hate myself for spreading mistaken ideas about Adolf Hitler and National Socialism by Robert Welch.

My Best,
W.V., New York

* * * * *

Dear George:

19 June 1982

I have just finished "The Social Contract" by Robert Ardrey and so now I know about "Alphas" and "Omegas." Hitler was an Alpha and so was George Lincoln Rockwell. . .

We are at the very beginning of an anti-egalitarian reaction which will sweep the Jews and our other racial enemies away and which will either

August 1982

41

rejuvenate the Gothic-Faustian Western Culture or may create a third Occidental Civilization. . .

As things are at the moment, the West is a scene of perpetual revolution. Trotsky would be right at home on any Human Relations Commission, or any branch of our-Big-Brother-which-art-in-Washington. . . .

Sincerely,
B.H., Texas

* * * * *

Dear George:

25 June 1982

I thought it was about time that I wrote you another letter as lot of things have happened in the meantime.

I received a letter today from a Tony Campaigne who is executive director of the Foundation to Rebuild America. He wants to get signatures together to get Judge Leo Milonas kicked out of his Federal Judge job.

Milonas has been freeing criminals and turning them loose on society. Max Lindeman broke into a Sisters of Charity Convent and raped, sodomized and mutilated a thirty-year old nun. Lindeman was at the time on a three year probation sentence, and Judge Milonas turned him loose on a five year probationary sentence.

In a case of this kind, in my opinion, Judge Milonas is a worse criminal than Lindeman, and he should be taken out and hanged.

A lot of these judges use the excuse that there isn't room in the penitentiaries. That can be cured easily. We have more people than we need. Coddling this kind of people is costing the good people millions of dollars every year and it isn't worth the trouble. If the penitentiaries are too crowded with criminals, start herding ten or twelve into each cell and give each and every one of them a hunting knife. When all but two or three of them are dead, shoot them and clean out the cell for the next group of candidates. When the word gets around as to what goes on in the penitentiaries, we won't need but very few of them.

Back in 1924, in this town, the KKK was strong. I saw 12,000 march down Main Street, six abreast, with their robes on and a gun over their shoulders. The sheriff prowled the streets at night with four or five Kluxers in the car, and we didn't have any crime. You could walk any place in town, at any time of night, and you were as safe as you would be in your own home. Some guy shot another in the parking lot of a pool room and it was headlines in the paper for two weeks. Now they put something like that back in the middle of the paper and it won't take up more than an inch of space, and you never hear anymore about it. If these judges love the criminal so much, we should put them on the receiving end. Go in and get them, hang them on the nearest tree. The White people in this country will never get anywhere untill they pick up their guns and go to work. It's the only way.

I try to keep from buying anything that has a "U" or a "K" on the package. It is getting almost impossible. Ninety-four percent of the people in our country eat about anything, but the other six percent are very

finicky about their eating habits, and so they are forcing the food producing companies to pay a rabbi a big salary to stand around and see to it that no lard gets into the oleo, and the cost is added to the product, and it is costing us natives around \$23,000,000 every year to see to it that these gas inhalers don't get polluted. I noticed that the products from the Food Club company in Skokie, IL, don't have the U or K on their products, and since Skokie has 7000 of these gas inhalers that claim they survived the imaginary gas chambers in Hitler's concentration camps, I assume that this company is a gas inhaler outfit, and it is thus understood that there is nothing to worry about in their products. It is about time the White people in this country rose up and made themselves known and heard.

White people are a funny bunch of critters. If a few of them get together and start an all White organization, of course the Jews are going to call them racists, terrorists, Nazis, Fascists, bigots or sick heads in their newspapers and TV. Then the rest of them don't have the guts to stand up and be men instead of mice, so they say, "Oh, I wouldn't belong to an organization like that! The Jews might call me an anti-Semite and I wouldn't be an anti-Semite for anything in the world." Well, buddy, if you can't stand to be called an anti-Semite or a bigot, how would you like to be called dead? If this thing keeps on, that is exactly what you are going to be called. These people intend to wipe the White people from the face of the earth. I don't worry about the Christian religion, but I do have some feeling for the White people. Rabbi Rabinovich, in his speech before a crowd of rabbis from all over the world, in Budapest, stated that the White babies being born today would be the last of the White Race. Their plans are to fill all the White countries with mongrels from all over the world till the Whites are reduced to a minority and then turn these mongrels on them and wipe them out, then the Jews will rule the world under slavery. They say the colored races will be easy to rule, and all the Jews will live in luxury.

The Jews say that they are the only human beings on earth and all the rest are animals, and their Bible says that it is no crime for a Jew to kill an animal. They own the Federal Reserve System and have boosted the interest rate so high that millions of people are loosing their homes. They don't like the idea of animals living in homes. They want them to live in pig pens. The wonderful Jews will live in the homes. This thing is going on because the White people are scared to death that the Jews might call them names. What do you care what they call you? They call you pigs. They hate you. 27 countries in Europe chased them out at one time or another for doing the same thing to them that they are doing to us now. Are we stupid enough to let them get away with it? We are about a 70 percent majority. Are we so cowardly that we are scared to death of a six percent minority, who haven proven time after time that they are the worst cowards in the world? The only time they get brave is when they have you outnumbered ten to one and have you hog tied. In a case of that kind (as we can witness in Lebanon today), they get brave as hell. Look what they

are doing in the Middle East. We have furnished them, for some stupid reason, enough war material to blow up the earth, and they are using to murder the Arabs who don't have a chance. These people have lived from murder for the last 3,500 years. 2,500 years ago the Egyptians were calling them "the cutthroats across the river." They never had a homeland. You have to work to have a homeland. These gas inhalers won't work. Did you ever see one of them in a coal mine or on a farm or working on the streets or building houses? They have no business in Palestine. That land has belonged to the Palestinians for 2,000 years. Churchill, Roosevelt and Stalin gave them permission to go in there and murder these poor people and take their land away from them. What business did they have to give away something that didn't belong to them? The whole thing is just plain rotteness. The United States used to be an honest nation. Now we back the rottenest people in the world in their murder and torture. What has happened to us? It is time we cleaned this country up and started over. All we have to do is get rid of the gas inhalers. What do you say, we get organized and go to work?! Being unorganized, we are helpless. We don't care what they call us in their newspapers, movies or television.

Let's turn around and start calling the pigs PIGS or RATS.

Yours,
A.H., Ohio

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 29 June 1982

I enclose my check for a year's renewal of my subscription to The Liberty Bell.

The best article in the June issue was the item by "Michael Bakunin." I hope that you will encourage him to write more. By the way, the original Bakunin wrote an essay, which I believe has never been translated from the French, in which Bakunin lambasted Marx's First International Workingmen's Association for being largely staffed and controlled by Jewish journalists, intellectuals, and financiers. Someone should translate it sometime.

I hope that Dr. Oliver will be contributing more essays to your magazine in the near future.

"Michael Bakunin" and others who seek a third way between capitalism and socialism might be interested in reading Hilaire Belloc's "Servile State," which is as anti-capitalist as it is anti-socialist, and all the writings of Ralph Borsodi, especially his "Prosperity and Security." Belloc and Borsodi stress that no one can be truly free if he does not own and control the means to earn his own livelihood. As is well-known, few people do own such means in the U.S. today, most of us being dependent on employment by some corporation or government agency.

Sincerely,
B.N., Arkansas

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 29 June 1982

Even though my employment hours and pay were cut to approx. three

days per week months ago, I want to extend my subscription for two years instead of one. Also, my recent tax refund is allowing me to buy more books and pamphlets from you than I could otherwise. So herewith is my latest order.

Thanks, Mr. Dietz, for enclosing that material on the Christianity debate in my last order of June 3, and the back order for "Christianity and the Survival of the West." I find the whole topic intellectually explosive!

Sincerely,
G.H., New York

* * * * *

Dear George: 29 June 1982

I had to wince at the first casualty figures from Lebanon: 10,000 "enemy" dead, 100 Israeli dead! Obviously the only way to get a ratio like that is to shoot unarmed civilians. Now the number I hear most frequently is 40,000. That means at least a year of Israeli occupation while the Jews clean the place up so that it doesn't look too much like scenes from their own "holocaust" movies. Mustn't confuse the stupid Americans!

On a lighter note, I was happy to see that Mitterand and his band of merry Bolsheviks are getting a glimpse of the brick wall at the end of the tunnel. Less than one year of Socialist government has crippled the French economy to the point that a new program of "austerity" is in order. This political U-turn is only a temporary measure, of course, and the journey to the end of the rainbow will resume just as soon as the economy recovers from its first encounter with Socialism. Or, as the French finance minister put it, "the time for gathering the cherries has not yet come." The old carrot-on-a-stick trick.

I have enclosed articles from the L.A. Times & Herald Examiner that I thought you might find interesting. The May 11 Times piece is an excellent example of the behavior of Liberals when confronted by facts. . .

Thank you for helping to open our eyes.

Sincerely,
S.D., California

* * * * *

Dear Liberty Bell: 1 July 1982

I am a White male, 21 years of age and am interested in any newsmaterial you can send me. I am presently incarcerated and would like to know if there is a subscription price to prisoners.

Respectfully,
Al Sawdon, No. 43837
2605 State Street
Salem, Oregon 97310

[We've sent a package of "goodies" to this imprisoned White man; would any one of our readers care to enter a subscription for this youngster? -Ed.]

* * * * *

Dear George: 3 July 1982

August 1982

Enclosed are \$5. for the same order of stickers which you shipped and I did not receive as of April 8. But it's not your fault; you know how the niggers in the postoffice are. They stopped my mail delivery altogether when I got a letter with KKK on the envelope. But I got that straightened out.

Have you heard this one?

"What does the Postoffice and Kinney Shoes have in common? —Both have 30,000 Black loafers!"

I am sending you a copy of a letter the Tribune published in their paper; you can bet the kikes didn't like it!

Were are these peace groups now that called me a baby-killer when I came home from Vietnam? The real baby-killers are the terrorists who are invading Lebanon; so let's stop talking from both sides of the mouth when it comes from Israel. The World Court should put Menachim Begin on trial for war crimes.

Thank you,
W.H., Illinois

* * * * *

Dear George:

4 July 1982

Still reading the Sturdza memoirs. He attributes Germany's defeat to three reasons:

1) Hitler's effort at saving Il Duce after the latter attempted to play World Conqueror in the Balkans. That diverted some 40 divisions from the task of invading Russia. Also delayed it so that winter would overtake him.

2) Very poor treatment of the occupied people—he did not use good psychology with them and exploited them and drove them back into the commie camp.

3) The Canaris Conspiracy, which hatched the 20th of July plot. So many important generals were in on this plot that there could be no hope of secrecy of important battle plans. Sturdza can not figure out why Himmler's agency could not detect this conspiracy, unless Himmler might have been part of the plot himself, perhaps.

My Best,
G.I., Illinois

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

13 July 1982

I have been meaning to subscribe for some time. I am a Vietnam veteran and knew long ago something was wrong with this country. By reading "The Spotlight," "White Power," "NS Bulletin," "Straight Shootin'," "National Socialist" (quarterly), etc., our racial predicament has become clear. From your May and June issues, things have become even clearer. The Jew parasite menace must be stopped cold in its tracks. If the White Race vanishes from this planet, this neat little pebble in the

cosmos will become a dunghill if not vaporized or polluted. If we wake up our Aryan kin, there is a chance that we could maintain our survival and make real progres towards an ideal civilization. White men must focus their attention on our historic enemy, the Jew. Now is the time to expose this threat. My duty, now, is to inform the misinformed. Mr. Dietz, I am proud to relay the ammunition you provide monthly. Glad to be aboard and will support you as often as possible.

Heil Hitler!
M.D., Washington

* * * * *

Gentlemen:

14 July 1982

Thank you for your sample copy of The Liberty Bell. I found it very interesting.

Reading your Letters to the Editor, I found several people upset at you for exposing Christianity for the fraud it is.

Through "The Spotlight" I came to know about the Odinists, and their publications are very educational and scholarly. I have become very interested in their work.

Best of luck and thank you.

Very truly,
Mrs. J.F., Montana

* * * * *

Dear George:

15 July 1982

Greetings from South Florida. I am writing you today to let you know how much I appreciate your valued work in exposing the evil workings of the Zionists and other Jew scum the world over. I especially enjoy reading the Liberty Bell magazine.

I am sending you a small donation to help you further your wonderful work.

In this envelope you will find a cartoon of the sitting skeleton watching the Jew Boob tube. George, I really believe that this cartoon would make for a great phone booth sticker. What do you think? *[We are now in the process of producing just such a sticker; they should be available shortly. —Ed.]* Could you possibly get me an estimate as to how much 500 to 1000 would cost? I would be interested in ordering 1000 if the price isn't too high. Either a self-stick or a lick-stick sticker would be good.

Anyway, if you have a chance during the next couple of weeks, please look into my proposition. I think everyone will always stop and look at a cartoon in a rest room or phone booth, especially if there isn't too many words to read.

Keep up the good work; we are with you all the way down here.

My Best,
D.M., Florida

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

15 July 1982

Thank you very much indeed for so kindly sending me the recent packet. . .

August 1982

If I may say so, "The Liberty Bell" has become even better of late with its high quality articles on philosophical and religious matters.

I did some months back send in a letter respecting the article by Narodnikov which was unique in exciting some opposition from me. *[This letter was published in our June issue, page 33. —Ed.]*

If at any time there should be any convenient opportunity to mention my new booklet "National Socialism: World Creed for the 1980s", a complimentary copy of which I sent to you several months ago, and which is of course a reprint of the article by me in No. 3 of "The National Socialist," it would be very helpful. *[We are planning to reprint this article in one of our future issues, if we get permission to do so; meanwhile, the booklet may be obtained from: Colin Jordan, Thorgarth, Greenhow Hill, Harrogate, No. Yorks. HG3 5JQ, England, for \$2 incl. postage. —Ed.]*

It is truly a tremendous task which you are continuing to accomplish with your publishing activities.

My very best wishes, yours sincerely,
Colin Jordan, England

To Whom it May Concern:

16 July 1982

I am a student at New York University, which, I'm sure you know, has a largely Jewish student body. For two years I have felt the Jews stepping all over me in their attempt to monopolize the University. I can now more fully appreciate those of you who try to stop them from monopolizing our country. Something must be done.

I have recently come across some of your literature and am greatly interested in getting more information. Some of my friends and myself are interested in passing "The Word" on to others who feel like we do at NYU. Who would believe we'd be second class students to the Jews? The time has come for me to take action.

Please send me some sample literature for my own information and some leaflets, bumper-stickers, flyers, etc. to distribute on campus to get people involved in the right cause, to make them aware, before it is too late!

I would also be interested in attending lectures and if anyone informative will be speaking in or around NYC, I would love to attend before the fall semester begins. Any information you can send me is appreciated.

Sincerely,
Miss K.E., New York

Dear Sir:

16 July 1982

I am writing to you in hopes that I can get free issues of your publications. I would gladly pay for them but I am incarcerated and cannot afford to pay. If you would send me issues, I would see to it that they be passed around.

Thanking you in advance, I remain

very truly yours,
The Liberty Bell

Charlie Richie No. 109942
Holman Prison, Rte. 2, Box 37
Holman Station, AL 36503

[We have mailed a package of goodies also to this prisoner; any one of our subscribers care to enter a subscription? —Ed.]

Sir,

21 July 1982

I'm writing you in regards to your Liberty Bell. I would like to receive a couple of issues or a subscription to it. I'm in prison and will be for some time. I am getting involved in White movements here and do agree that we are getting cheated and that needs to be stopped! I am going to do my part in stopping it and in getting others involved as well. Could you please send me your magazine or other literature of what's going on out there?

Thank you,
Allen Johns No. 87519
Box 188, La Grange, KY 40032

Dear George Dietz:

23 July 1982

I distributed most of the Hoax of the 20th Century leaflets that I received from you with my last order. I distributed them to the faculty offices of censored (Oakland) University. I gave one to almost all of the history professors there. When I took a history class there, we read the "Hoess Affidavit" as factual and not as a statement extracted by torture.

Yours truly,
D.H., Michigan

Dear Mr. Dietz:

26 July 1982

I truly enjoy your magazine. After wasting years with useless groups such as the John Birch Society, the Voice of America crowd, and the Fuller Evangelistic Association, it is good to hear the elevating truth of White Racial Unity in The Liberty Bell. I particularly enjoyed a report that dealt in part with Rhodesia and pointed out the stupidity of its White rulers who sold out their Race. Maybe you can get information on the condition of the Whites now stranded there?

The Christian religion doesn't fare too well in the magazine, however. The picture of Billy Sunday dancing with a representation of Jesus Christ was pure blasphemy. Sunday was a cheapjack evangelist on the order of Jerry Falwell. I have no respect for either of them and you can lampoon them in any way you see fit. But to mock and ridicule the Savior is to puncture God's name. It's bad luck, Mr. Dietz, it's bad luck.

And, please, no more letters from nellie, slobbering Arminian "ministers" who can't tell enough how much they "love" the murdering Jews. I say send them to the bandit state of Israel and be rid of them.

With the hope for prosperity and effective communication for your publication, I remain

August 1982

Yours sincerely,
H.M., California

* * * * *

Dear George:

27 July 1982

When I was a kid, we used to open each class with the Pledge of Allegiance. Here's a new pledge, updated to suit the America of the 1980s:

"I pledge allegiance to the Trilateral Commission, and to the Plutocracy for which it stands.

One world, under David Rockefeller, with usury and inflation for all."

'Nuff said?

K.A., Minnesota

* * * * *

Dear Liberty Bell:

28 July 1982

My Preferred Choice Bookplan had, as one of its May, 1982, selections, "Holy Blood, Holy Grail," by Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh and Henry Lincoln, who are associated with England's BBC. When I ordered the book, I had no idea it would be more controversial than their outline had indicated.:

"The subject of this book could constitute the most shattering secret of the last two thousand years, a secret linking Jesus Christ with an Arthurian dynasty and the Holy Grail.

"In 1891, a poor French priest discovered something in his mountain village at the foot of the Pyrenees that enabled him to spend the equivalent of five million dollars.

"The secret of explosive and controversial proportions radiates from this little Pyrenees village to encompass the whole of Western civilization. Its repercussions stretch all the way to contemporary politics and the entire edifice of the Christian faith.

"Could Jesus have been married and have fathered children? Is it possible that He did not die on the cross? Does his bloodline still exist, guarded by an international secret society that involved such well-known names as Charles de Gaulle and Andre Malraux?

"However one judges its conclusions, this is a book that reads like a historical detective story and cannot fail to arouse tumultuous interest among readers of history, mysticism and religious puzzles."

The international secret society, the Priuro de Sion (Priory of Zion), have goals so similar to those of the Learned Elders of Zion that the authors, while deploring the anti-Semitism associated with Protocols, conclude that it is unlikely that they are not one and the same. It is suggested that a protege could be accepted as the Second Coming!

The US publisher is Delacourt Press, 1 Dag Hammarskjold Plaza, New York, NY 10017. It is a 412 page hardbound for \$5.95 at your bookstores.

After reading Carroll Quigley's "Anglo-American Establishment," it should come as no surprise that the author's research identifies the royalty and nobility of the West as Jewish.

Quigley's book can be ordered from Book in Focus, Inc., Box 3481,

Grand Central Station, New York, NY 10163, for \$20. postpaid.

Best regards,
Mrs. A.F., Florida

* * * * *

The following are letters addressed to Mr. Arthur Rouner, Jr., D.D., Pastor of the Colonial Church of Edina, 6200 Colonial Way, Edina, MN 55436, written by three of our subscribers in response to a letter by Mr. Rouner which was published in our June issue.

Dear Mr. Rouner:

30 June 1982

Having had the opportunity to read your letter as published in the June issue of The Liberty Bell magazine, it is my opinion that you were quite unfair with the National Socialist White People's Party in your *ad hominem* argument.

They were trying to tell you that the Jews Oppenheimer, Teller, and Cohen were in great part responsible for the development of a terrible earth-destroying weapon. What the NSWPP brochure neglected to state was even more pertinent, however. Jews are supporters of every anti-Christian scheme ever devised since the Crucifixion, including Communism and Zionism, both offshoots of that Pharisaism we know euphemistically as Judaism.

Your reaction to the truth—with "horror"—is therefore indicative of the general entropy of organized Christianity: Warmongering Jews presently murdering at will in Lebanon can be rationalized by many Christians as the Will of God being carried out by His Chosen People. But let a White man, a Christian who does not believe the self-promotions of Jewry, tell you that the Jews generally misuse that special status accorded to them by unwitting Christians, and it is called hatred, contempt, and abuse.

We have every right, and the obligation in fact, to hate the Jewish enemies of Christ and our Aryan race. We are duty-bound to oppose the conspiracy against God and Man.

I think you might take into consideration that it was a Jewish ploy, viz., the Chosen People hoax, that placed even atheistic Jews in premier positions throughout the Western world. It was also a Jewish plot that overthrew Christian Russia in 1917, i.e., Bolshevism.

If an entire people is guilty—it is guilty.

For Christ, Race and Nation,
Maj. Donald Vincent Clerkin, Euro-Am. Alliance

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Rouner:

19 July 1982

I recently read a letter you wrote to the NSWPP.

First, let me say I am not a member of any organization, religious or otherwise. If you will, I would appreciate you reading this letter instead of destroying it.

I understand the sincerity of your beliefs. I, at one time, had these same
August 1982

thoughts, but became disenchanted with the Blood of the Old Book, and the self-destruction taught in the New Book.

With these thoughts in mind, I would like to ask you some questions, and ask you to read the Bible as I have outlined.

1. Are you aware that the contemporary Jew is, for the most part, Jewish by adoption only? And that very little, if any, blood of the Jew, as depicted in the Bible, remains in their veins?

2. Are you aware that the contemporary Jew comes from Southern Russia, and is descended from Turkic and Mongol stock, and is called a Khazar?

3. Are you aware that the Bolshevik Revolution was planned, financed, and accomplished by the Khazar Jew?

4. Are you aware that the Khazar Jew fought against American troops in our Revolutionary War, and that England was controlled by these people even at that time through the Bank of England, that is Jewish owned?

5. Are you aware that our involvement in all but the Mexican War was caused by the Khazar Jew, in their attempt to control the peoples of the world?

6. Are you aware that the National Council of Churches, and the World Council of Churches, are controlled by these same people, and that the reason for that control is the eventual destruction of all religions but Judaism, and the total mixing of the races?

7. Are you aware of the teachings of the Bible? If so, I'll refer you to chapter, book and verse. Prov. 12:15; James 4:17; Ezekiel 33:1; . .

There are two books you should read, and I think the NSWPP would be glad to furnish you with them if you would but contact them. The titles are: "The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion" and "The Talmud Unmasked."

I think, if the Dead Sea Scrolls are ever translated by totally unbiased scholars, you will find Christianity was given to the White Race in particular, for the destruction of the White Race. It seems to me, if the Bible is to be believed, the Jew was condemned by Christ in his time, and by Him, so I wonder how the Jew all of a sudden became "The Chosen", after they killed Him. Even today they reject Him, according to their Talmud, and if the Bible is believed, no one shall enter into the Kingdom of Heaven except through the Son; so how does the Jew remain "The Chosen?"

I care not that you destroy yourself. The thing that bothers me is that you seem to be leading your congregation along this same path of destruction, as so many other men of the Cloth are doing. I know I'll not be able to influence your thinking to any great degree, I leave that up to you, as you are the only one that can change your mind. To be able to do that, you have to have an open mind, as well as the desire and ability to use it.

Sincerely,
Johnny Lee, Arizona

The Liberty Bell

Dear Sir:

28 July 1982

In the June issue of the monthly magazine LIBERTY BELL, to which I subscribe, I read a copy of a letter of yours that you had written to the National Socialist White People's Party in Minneapolis. It seems the National Socialists had mailed you some literature to be posted on your Church's bulletin board wherein it was stated that the three major scourges of mankind, namely the Atomic, Hydrogen and Neutron bombs, had all been invented by Jewish scientists. You seemed upset that this fact was even mentioned, and took issue because of this stance.

I am vitally interested in the moral and ethic issues of our time, and I do hope you permit to respond to your letter. I can assure you that it is not my intent to denigrate you, however much I may disagree with your reply to the NSWPP.

First of all, I wonder whether you write such letters of abhorrence and revulsion to the ADL or some other such organization when they send you obviously ANTI-GERMAN holocaust propaganda material? I have seen some of that stuff forwarded to Christian churches, and I have yet to read an appropriate reply by a minister where such "avowedly inflammatory and dehumanizing attempt to deride and defame and degenerate a whole people," to use your words, was attacked.

Regarding these nuclear devices, which have all been invented by Jewish scientists, and the impetus to which came from another Jew, namely Albert Einstein, it must be clear even to you that the "ethnic" and religious affiliation of these people was no coincidence. You probably read that before the advent of the Second World War German science was furthest advanced in the research of the atom, yet when the war came, there was something within the hearts and minds of the (real) German scientists that restrained them from perfecting these horrible weapons. And do you know what was this "something?" Their German and/or Christian ethics and morality! The Jewish scientists in the United States obviously had no such restraints. And you want to tell us that this matter should not be discussed? The fact that you think as you do, and misunderstand such fundamental issues of our time to this extent proves to me (again) why Christianity is currently in such a moral dilemma. One does not have to hate to see the truth.

Sincerely,
Hans Schmidt, California

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

19 July 1982

Thank you for the books I received from you. They are very interesting. Also thanks for the couple of Liberty Bell and Der Schulungsbrief magazines.

I have to point out one thing, however, which I really don't like in these magazines, and it is definitely anti-Christian character which marks these publications. You have a great responsibility, you can influence a lot of people. Please, do not attack Christianity and especially our Holy Roman Catholic Church, which was founded by our Lord Jesus Christ and

August 1982

is represented at present by our Pope John Paul II, direct successor of St. Peter the Fisherman. Do not attack Vatican, do not attack Holy Inquisition, do not attack Holy Jesuitic Order. One day you will have to answer God Almighty—please, remember it.

The article written by certain Mr. Ralph Perier made me really laugh. Its title was "Jews love Christianity." This is the best joke I ever heard in my life. Jews are fighting nearly two thousand years against Christianity—but they love it. How can it be so? Only imbecile can believe it.

All the best, with the greeting

For Christ and Race,
G.S., Argentina

* * * * *

Dear friends:

28 July 1982

I am Greek and National Socialist. I belong to the organization GOLDEN DAWN. We fight against Jewish Capitalism and Jewish Bolshevism. We demand an independent and united Europe, a Europe of the Aryan Race.

Greece is the bulwark on the edge of Europe against barbarian hordes (Turks). Greece now is in danger not only from slavs but from barbarian Turks. Of course, behind Turkish expansionism in the Aegean Sea is Zionism. Jews covet the Greek islands such as Cyprus and Crete. What is your opinion about barbarian Turks? As you know, the Turks don't belong in Aryan race because they are Mongols.

I want you to send me your magazine and in turn I will send you our publication of GOLDEN DAWN.

With best NS wishes,
G.P., Greece

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

9 August 1982

Enclosed is \$5. Please send me 20 copies each of the reprints "Begin's Bloodsoaked Past" and "Remembering Martin Lucifer Coon."

I'd like to contribute an approach I've found very useful in arguing with people about Jewish power in the U.S. I compare the position of the American Jewish community in the U.S. to that of the Communist Party in the Soviet Union. In neither case is their control of their respective society total, but it approaches it.

This technique seems to work when people ask, 'But what do you mean "The Jews" control America? No small group can control a big country.'

I think it's an analogy that sticks in peoples' mind.

Thanks,
R.M., Missouri

* * * * *

Dear George:

11 August 1982

I want to acknowledge receiving the material you sent. And I want you to know I find it very good reading. I'm from a southern town where I never saw a nigger until high school, then they were my downfall. I've

battled with them ever since. It would be an understatement to say I just hate them.

And now I realize that I have another enemy, "The Jew," because for one reason, they put the niggers where they are now, in our schools, and in some places in our homes. With me being in prison, I have to live right along beside them. But you can believe they know my feelings and they walk well around me.

Well, George, I want to thank you for the reading material and "The Liberty Bell." I'll pass them along when I finish them. And believe me, anything you send will be highly appreciated. You can rest assured that I have no difficulties receiving any kind of material, as long it is straight from the publisher.

Keep up the good work, before long the White people of this country will unite, or they will perish.

Sincerely,
Charlie Richie, No. 109942
Box 37, Holman Unit
Holman Station, AL 36503

* * * * *

Dear George:

12 August 1982

I am sorry for the delay in answering your quite excellent package of 8 Liberty Bell publications, but due to a stabbing of a nigger, I've been on lockdown, waiting for these people to imprison me even more. I'm now on 23 hour lockdown, except for one hour out for shower, etc.!

Your choice of subject matter is quite excellent and a congratulation on your degree of taste (Heil Hitler!). I really get into "Letters to the Editor," but now I've got to turn to you for help, and to your readers, because any books, or literature, has to be DIRECT FROM THE PUBLISHER; that's a bitch too. Would it be too much to ask if you or your readers could send me a few books that I've listed?

1) Auschwitz; 2) Mein Kampf; 3) Which Way, Western Man?; The Hoax of the 20th Century.

I would be deeply pleased if you could help me spread the word. I would also like to regularly correspond with some of your readers.

Thank you and Heil Hitler!
Robert Wymore, No. 90302
Louisiana State Prison
Angola, LA 70712

* * * * *

Dear George:

14 August 1982

It has been some time since I took the time to write you a letter, but in the recent past I have been doing a lot of reading.

Thanks to the American taxpayer, the Jew problem has gotten worse for the world. At first they came into our cities from their Ghettoes, then they took over the money systems, then into the governments, and finally got a whole area they falsely call a homeland, which is nothing more than a safe center for their world corruption. We used to only have the

August 1982

Communists to worry about, but now with American taxpayers help we have Zionism.

Lebanon is paying for our sins, as did Egypt and all of the Middle East. The Jew (The Arabs' Medfly) MUST BE SPRAYED until they exist no more.

Keep up the good work, but keep an eye open for the Seed of Satan.
W.R., U.S.N. ret., Florida

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

15 August 1982

Enclosed you will find \$10 to help in the effort. Also, I was wondering if you might know of anyone with extra copies for sale or possibly any plans to republish the following title:

UNFINISHED VICTORY

by Prof. Arthur Bryant, Publ.: MacMillan, 1940.

This book is beyond a doubt the finest work ever written in English that describes the background and the reasons why the National Socialist Revolution eventually made its way to political power in Germany many years ago. I would like to obtain an extra copy or two, if possible, to occasionally loan to friends in the hope that some of my "boobgeoisie" (as Dr. Pierce might put it) friends might be awakened to our peril.

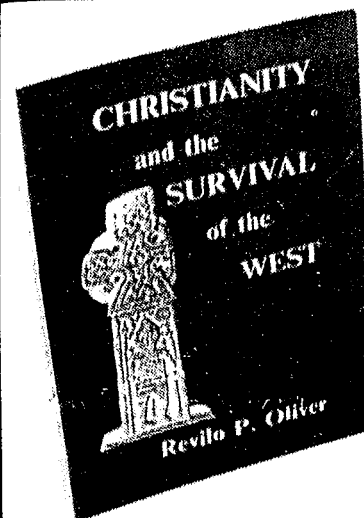
Always enjoy the articles in "The Liberty Bell" and some of the critical letters sent you which you publish are some real lusus: i.e., the Asst. Pastor of the AME Church in Rhode Island, the fellow whose ancestors were from Heidelberg, and the nut who wrote you as "Dear Fascist." I sometimes wonder where these mentally deranged "yo-Yos" manage to crawl away from under some rock and much less write a letter.

Also, the fellow who signed himself as N.R., Missouri, in the last issue of the "Liberty Bell" certainly hit the nail on the head as far as I am concerned. If racist groups intend to advertise public gatherings and expect the populace to attend, then, as the man said, "if you're going to have a show of strength, then, by God, you'd better have strength to show!" You grow tired of these clown sideshows, as he put it, after a while. It is better to recruit quietly and earnestly and have your meetings in small private groups until the time has been reached to go out into the streets with the strength to control those streets, and then we do the "running off of the trash," as the writer from Missouri might have put it.

Well, I'll close for now and wish you all the best.

H.I., Arkansas

WANTED: One or two copies of *Theodore Roosevelt on Race, Riots, Reds & Crime*, compiled by Archibald B. Roosevelt, Sr. — A good, clear Xerox copy would suffice, or a copy to borrow. **ALSO:** One or two copies of *Unfinished Victory*, by Prof. Arthur Bryant, published by MacMillan, 1940. Send all offers to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA



Will the end of our religion mean the end of our race?

A Great Iconoclast Details the Causes and Consequences of the Religious Disintegration of Western Man

Quality paperback, 84 pp. — \$4.00 plus 65 cents for postage & handling

Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA



THE TALMUD

containing the MIDRASHIM, the CABBALA, the RABBINICALANA, PROVERBIAL SAYINGS and TRADITIONS. 395 pages, softcover, \$20.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

FOR MY LEGIONARIES



*Salut pe cei ce merg
spre marea biruință
legionară. Corneliu Z. Codreanu
1938*

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, — perhaps the oldest anti-communist movement in the world, still alive — was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. **FOR MY LEGIONARIES** (353 pp., pb. \$8.00), Codreanu's stirring work is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and **FOR MY LEGIONARIES** will soon become a collector's item. This book also

provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored **THE SUICIDE OF EUROPE** by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. \$7.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. **THE ANTI-HUMANS** is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget ("a sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H.; "a searing expose of red bestiality!"—Dr. A.J.App).

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from L.B. Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270, today!

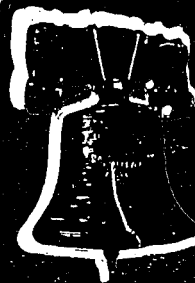
ATTENTION PAMPHLETEERS!
Here are two useful stamps for you!



\$4.50
per stamp
\$0.50
postage

**COMMUNISM
IS JEWISH!**

Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270



The Liberty Bell

HYGIE COPY
\$11.75

POPULISM and ELITISM

page 17

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE

THE COMING RELIGIOUS REVOLUTION, page 1
ONWARD ARYAN WARRIORS!, page 3
FACING MIDDLE EAST REALITIES, page 11
INJUSTICE AT NUREMBERG, page 51
RANDOM THOUGHTS, page 55
SOME EMBARRASSING REMINDERS, page 58

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

VOLUME 10 NUMBER 1

ISSN 0045-7167

SEPTEMBER 1982

THE LIBERTY BELL

is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1981 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	\$15.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	\$22.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	\$25.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	\$35.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	\$39.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	\$ 2.00
10 copies	\$ 12.00
100 copies	\$ 90.00
500 copies	\$300.00
1000 copies	\$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:

FULL PAGE	\$100.00
HALF PAGE	\$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	\$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	\$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

THE COMING RELIGIOUS REVOLUTION

This article first appeared in *Speak Out* No. 66, 5 Aug. 1982. *Speak Out* is an occasional newsletter, circulated privately and anonymously by one of our supporters. To receive copies as they are published, please send donation for printing and postage costs in cash, to be forwarded by us to the publisher.

The religious revolution predicted by Crystal will indeed come. It will explode into the world with great violence. It will dominate the next phase of the bloody and violent history of our misbegotten species. It will blow the Right Wing and Left Wing completely away. When the religious revolution comes, the best thing to do is to flee to the tall and uncut timber, and hide yourself well, and lie low until World War III blows over.

The Right-Left age is over. The Right and Left rose together and they will fall together. The political terms "Right" and "Left" should have been left on the French tennis court where they were born. It is the collapse of the Right-Left orbit of thought which brings the religious revolution. The failure and collapse of the Right-Left control mechanism leaves a vacuum which will be filled.

In order to understand coming events, it will be necessary to understand theogony, the science of god-making. Atheism is not especially useful. The scientists are on the same payroll as the Reverend Clergy; that is to say, the payroll of the Establishment. They often tell the same artful fibs the clergy tell. The scientists have failed to maintain the integrity of their racket. The best thing is to take a good course in comparative religion in a good university. Then you can understand the manufacture of gods, and how the theogonist seeks to create a collective consciousness which he can manipulate.

The peoples of the ancient world had a common stock of theological ideas which they traded with each other, just as they traded in obsidian, dyestuffs, and slaves. In general, religion was not then the fraud which it has since become. It was carried on with naive honesty. The objective of the mythological formulations was not fraud or deception, but rather the exploration of important truths.

The jackass preachers of America have played a leading role in Judaizing the country. The typical American Fundamentalist preacher ought to have a Bible shoved into his ring-ding-ding. When you hear one of these idiots braying over the radio, it is important to know the source of his ideas. Many of them preach about the end of the world. This is very

popular. A lot of people are fed up with the world as it is today, and they want to see the end of it. But all these ideas are of great antiquity.

Everything in the Hebrew Bible is second hand. The flood story, for example, was a thousand years old before the Hebrews ever heard of it and incorporated it into their Book of Genesis. The gods of Sumer and Akkad tired of the human race and decided to wipe them out with a great flood. But the god Ea warned his favorite mortal, Utnapistim, that the flood was coming and told him to build an ark. The clay tablets from the library of Assurbanipal, recording this matter, are a thousand years older than the Book of Genesis. The ark which Utnapistim built conforms to the exact naval architecture as the ark which Noah built a thousand years later.

Loki, the ancient Nordic devil, murdered the popular and dearly beloved god, Baldur. In reprisal, the gods seized Loki and chained him to a rock. A serpent was draped above him to drip venom upon him. Loki's wife sits beside him and holds a cup over him to catch the venom. When the cup is full, she has to go empty it, and the venom drips upon Loki's skin, causing him to howl with anguish. At the time of the end of the world, Loki will be unchained and allowed to go out to wreak great disaster in the world.

I used to hear the Hebrew version of this ancient Aryan myth told by the Reverend J. Frank Morris over station KTAT in Fort Worth, Texas. Norris was a great Judaizer. He predicted that Satan will be unchained to create great havoc in the world. "Behold, he cometh down upon you in great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time."

But this basic myth is much older. It goes back almost to the time of the last ice age. In the Aryan myth, Zohack was the great evil-doer. Zohack practiced human sacrifice. Every day two handsome youths were beheaded. Their skulls were cracked open and their brains were fed to Zohack's sacred serpents, which could subsist on no other food. The hero Feridum captured Zohack and chained him to Mount Damavand, where he will remain until the end of the world. At that time, he will be released and allowed to go out and to do great mischief in the world. The sleeping hero Kresaspas will awaken and go out to fight and destroy Zohack. The idea of a final showdown between good and evil is much older, thousands of years older, than the Hebrew Bible.

The coming religious revolution will exploit these ancient myths. Actually, the religious revolution marks the downfall of modernity, the failure of both the Right and the Left. We are often asked to believe that the Right Wing will save us. But when we contemplate the silly rabble of charlatans who run the Right Wing, we are bound to see that such a hope is foolish. No man who is in the Left or the Right need apply to me for any consideration as an honest man, or even a bona-fide human. The coming violent religious revolution will blow them all away, and the world will be a better and cleaner place when they are gone. There will indeed be a great disaster, but many of the things which will be destroyed are totally evil things which ought to be destroyed. The American mass media system, for example. The new Laser beams can vaporize heavy metal objects at a distance of 5,000 miles. The printing presses can be vaporized, the TV transmitter towers twisted and fried, and the motley rabble of Jewish charlatans who run this system can be dispatched to the richly and fully deserved oblivion of Ninevah and Tyre. □

The

ONWARD ARYAN WARRIORS!

The following is a speech given by Maj. Donald Vincent Clerkin, Commander, Euro-American Alliance, Milwaukee, WI., on Saturday, 7 August 1982, at the White Action Rally in West Allis, Milwaukee County, Wisconsin.

The fall of Germany in 1945 was declared by the Jews and their sycophants to be the final chapter in the *New Order*. It was thought at that time that White Nationalism had seen its best days, and would instantly recede into oblivion.

But it obviously was not the end of White Nationalism. It was the bloody beginning of the Aryan response to overt Jewish control and distortion of the European Culture. That we here today still believe in Germany's great Crusade *against* Jew-Bolshevism, moral depravity, destruction of racial standards, and for all the mighty decencies that Germany bled and died for, is proof that what seemed forever crushed is still very much alive.

Why do you suppose the Jews continued to harp on the subject of Adolf Hitler and National Socialism? Because they are dead? Now the Jews still complain about old Haman, chronic grippers that they be, though Haman remains a target now only for the *beardie-wierdie* known as the *Hassidim* and some of the very mainline Orthodox. Hitler, on the contrary, is resurrected constantly and discussed by every branch of conspiratorial Judaism. The subject of Hitler and National Socialism provides grist for the Jew masochism syndrome. But it is more than just that—I think you will agree.

The Jews know that the IDEA did not die in flaming Berlin 37 years ago. They know that ideas whose times have come do not perish because their leading exponents are no longer alive. Others rise to take their places in the ranks.

True, Hitler can never be replaced; like the late Commander Rockwell, he was unique. But the IDEA to which they acted as servants is still with us and with our enemies, the Jews. Whatever part of National Socialism you may accept as your own, whether it be the political and the social programs, the military area, the eugenics, *Lebensborn*, and the other scientific motivations, still, it is the National Socialist racial program that we Aryans must have, or we will be finished as a race and a culture.

America did not understand what the real meaning of National Socialism was to the White-Western world. America did not understand that it was not Capitalism nor Communism, but a third system of Aryan caring; the building of a White commonwealth based upon the principles

of honor, honesty, and charity that had been the hallmarks of our Gothic Age. Enthralled by the Jews as early as 1913, the United States could not be expected to understand that the racial and political regeneration of Europe was the first breath of White salvation for America.

But the Jews knew that, were Hitler to first save Germany, then the rest of Europe from Bolshevism, the impetus for the White man to resist everywhere and to counter-attack would be established by Germany's successful example. And once the example of Aryan victory over Judaism—Pharisaism—spread to America, the Jews knew that their foul games would be over forever.

That is why the arch-kike Samuel Untermeyer declared total war against Germany as early as 1933, before anyone had uttered a peep about so-called 'Death Camps.' In the name of International Jewry—Usury—Finance Capitalism and Red-Terror Bolshevism—the *World-Kebillah* that Untermeyer served, with full knowledge that the German Counterrevolution of 1933 was more than just a parochial event in history having to do with one country only, decided that again the stupid *Goyim* in Western Democracies must be launched in a World War against Germany and its struggle for the White race and the European Culture. They knew that National Socialism was something big—something to capture the hearts and minds of Aryans all over the world; a crusade with the power and the dynamics to sweep the Aryans back into power and unseat the Jewish usurpers. Thus did the *sheeny* propaganda machine go into high gear—in every country over radio, press and cinema.

Today, what began as a second Renaissance in Germany fights on under many associated banners. All over the White world, organizations—such as those assembled here tonight—struggle to rejuvenate healthy White racialism and nationalism.

And we must be doing it—or our old enemies, the Jews, would hardly be as concerned as they obviously are. They fear us more than the ghost of



ADOLF HITLER — 1889-1945

"It is necessary that I should die for my people; but my spirit will rise from the grave and the world will know that I was right."

Adolf Hitler, because we represent the Future. What we here today actually represent to the Jews is an undaunted resolve, an undefeated challenge. WE WANT OUR WORLD BACK, JEWS,—AND WE MEAN TO TAKE IT FROM YOU!!!

Every day we become stronger: Our numbers grow. More White men are preparing to fight, to struggle and wrestle with the kikes rather than submit. There is something beautiful in the Aryan comradeship that we have all worked so long and hard to develop. Who would have dreamed just ten years ago that so many White groups *could* meet and work together?

And that is what is promised for the future: Cooperation toward the common goal of Aryan Victory. If I seem to dwell on this motive, it is precisely that racial comradeship is so vital. For years, the Jews and the Wogs have hoped, and, yes, have prayed—to whatever strange gods Jews, niggers, *et al* pray to—that we Whites would never be able to organize, and if organized, remain so envious of others and so protective of our petty bailiwicks that the very idea of cooperation would be unthinkable.

There are a few amongst our White ranks who unwittingly refuse to become part of a common struggle. But more every day have come to the realization that they cannot stand alone—and hope to be successful against the Jews, the anti-White controllers of the ZOG, and the tens of millions of non-Whites who hope to displace the White man here in America.

What we all must ever keep in mind is the constant nature of our struggle. The unalterable fact of history is that someone always wins every war—someone always loses. There are no permanent standoffs, no never-ending *status quos*. If we do not dedicate every ounce of our strength to the task of gaining our objective, which cannot be anything less than the total, absolute vanquishing of those dark forces which presently threaten the existence of our White race, then it remains within the realm of probability that we shall be defeated. Defeat means racial death for the White man.

We would rather win—and we mean to see that we do!

If we do not win, each of us in this room who has been identified by the ZOG will be proscribed, and our families also will be denied the ordinary means of simple existence. Remember that we speak here of an internal war, with concentration camps for dissidents, and massive rationing of necessities to insure life—food, medicine, and energy.

The important thing to keep in mind is that we live in the critical period of White history. Like the Weimar Republican period in Germany, the struggle could go either way for us. Without the intervention of the National Socialists in those dark days of the 1920s, Germany most certainly would have become a Communist state.

Beware, therefore, of Jew attempts to divide the White race into separate ethnic cells. Ethnic divisions are the sure route to the grave of our race. *White* must be one and indivisible.

America has become a corporate Marxist state. The Jew is, at present, lord and master over the internal and external affairs of this Zionist Occupation Government. The Soviet Stooze, called the Communist Party U.S.A., need not incite open revolt against this Jewish system of governance, which adopts every Red idea within a decade after its announcement by Gus Hall. The Jew-nited States is the *Ripe Fruit* spoken of by Lenin, and the Jews fully intend that America fall totally into Communist hands, which, when turned over to see their backs, display the *Mogen David*.

The foul and filthy Jews have systematically destroyed the beauty and meaning of our *Stars and Stripes*, replacing the *Colors of the Republic* with a vile dollar sign (\$). Down has come the *Holy Cross* of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ—up they have raised their vicious insignia, the *Mogen David*, the *Minorah*, and the *Hammer and Sickle*!

There is not room in my heart to forgive the heinous treason which the Jews have practised against this Republic; I am but a man. If God cares at all for his Christian-White children, He will punish these transgressors: Punish them for the millions upon millions of innocent White-Christian persons they have persecuted and have slain in the name of their Bolshevism; punish them for their overthrow of Christian nations and their rulers, those kings and Tsars who upheld the Aryan race and the Cross in their noble realms;—punish these Jew traitors—I say again!!—for what they have done to our blessed nation America and the White race who built it and made it holy and hallowed ground.

Our opportunity will come with the inevitable chaos, which the Jews and their *shabbas goys* have seen fit to bring to our land. Their financial rapine will be the end of them and their *gangster regime*. It is not in our interests that this present sorry chapter in American history *not* be concluded. The Jews strive on keeping this rotten system of theirs lurching along, with profits continuing to pour into their coffers. It would be the ultimate folly to believe, however, that the Jews will voluntarily relinquish their control. It will have to be wrested from them-violently.

We need not begin the violence leading to our racial and national redemption. All that we are required to do is continue our present organizational agitations. The collapse of the ZOG is coming—nothing can prevent it. We must be prepared to seize the moment—and to govern.

The first and most important area, as we said, is racial cooperation. The Jews hate and fear Aryan racial cooperation more than anything else in the world. They will go to any lengths to keep the White race divided against itself.

Other areas in which we must increase our agitations are opposition to Zionism, the Federal Reserve, and, above all, race mixing. Now it has long been my opinion that our race and nation might bring about its deliverance if but two things were done: Abolish the Federal Reserve—and dump *pseudo-Israel*. Neither of these efforts being easy, still, we must continue our agitations.



"... and there are 5,999,999 others like me in Jew York!"

About the phony *Holocaust*—the Six Million Myth—all that I care to say is that it is one of the sorest spots with our Jew adversaries. It drives them mad when our ranks publicly deny the extermination fables. Revisionist history sets the Jews to having fits. So let's keep it up: A disoriented enemy is a more easily defeated enemy.

The Jew, of course, practises his own brand of psychological warfare. He seeks to demoralize the White race by implanting doubt among Aryan youth—doubt as to their roles in preserving the race and the culture—and doubt concerning the role of youth in the challenges of the Future. Schools have become hideous training grounds for race mixing, *equality* propaganda now being their only reason for existence. There can be little doubt of the Jewish successes in using the *front* of education to break down the defenses of our race.

Proper racial and cultural training of our precious White children is more important than I can adequately express. Teach them the true facts of *History*, and our children will become White racial patriots. It seldom fails to work. And do not forget the great music of the Aryan race. The Jews have nothing to do with the creation of great European music. Of the many great composers throughout the history of the past five centuries, barely a handful of Jews were able to reach the pinnacle of this particular artistic form; and even those most noted—Mendelssohn and Gustav Mahler—could not but approach that level upon which stood Bach, Mozart, Beethoven, Schubert, Chopin, Liszt, Wagner, Brahms, Tchaikovsky, and Anton Bruckner, to name but a few. This is the grand artistic legacy which has been left to you and your Aryan descendants forever; great inspiration to guide you and your children.

Do not allow Jewish-inspired "Rock" or nigger *cacophony* to forever mutilate the souls of your precious charges. Think what it will mean to fill your home with the most spiritually supercharged music the Aryan race has to offer. This, too, is part of the struggle for the future.

What will America be like when the Movement we serve is victorious? How will it all come about?

— Our White people will finally have enough of the Jews and their tyrannical rule over us.

— A world crisis will take place, finding America immobilized by its

slave-like obedience to the Jewish gangsters who presently operate the ZOG.

- Race riots will erupt throughout America, with the Jewmedia demanding immediate martial law.

- Many White patriots will be imprisoned—and even murdered, a reminiscence of what was done to Codreanu's "Iron Guard" in Rumania.

- The *shabbas goy* who poses as president will order a martial crackdown on all dissidents.

- Internal dissention will break out in American military ranks, with *niggers* and *spics*, *wogs* and *Zips* once again "fragging" their White officers. Especially in Germany will all semblance of military order break down among the U.S. troops. And when the U.S. *wogs* begin to run amok among the German people, the German police and the *Bundeswehr* will put them down. —What the Soviets will be doing during the meantime is anyone's guess.

- The presidential stooge will be forced to resign.

- The Jew *Kebillab* will install another of its pet *goyim* into the Oval Office. He will be turned out before he has a chance to warm his chair.

- Out of the chaos there will emerge a military government, led by a *junta* of capable officers. Sifted from this list of officers will be a soldier of Augustan-Napoleonic—Hitlerian stature, who will be appointed *President* until such time as it is thought necessary to again hold elections.

- We—the White peoples—once again in charge of our own house, will begin the process of rebuilding the nation.

What will we do with our reclaimed White nation?

Allow me here to refer to an historical document which came to light concerning the *Congress of Vienna*, where through the offices of Prince Metternich the Jews had great influence over the reformation of post-Napoleonic Europe.

The Chief of the Viennese Police at this time in 1814 was a man by the name of Göhausen. Chief Göhausen reported to his superiors about the conduct of the Jewish delegation to the *Congress of Vienna* from Frankfurt, Germany, which had come to the Congress to plead their case for equality under the law and the right to engage in the professions; the professions had rightfully been denied them prior to the French Revolution, which gave the Jews equality under the law in an act of the Constituent Assembly of 1791.

With Napoleon overthrown, Europe had reverted to those usages in effect prior to 1789; the Jews, of course, were again circumscribed—those Europeans knew how to treat the kikes in the old days!

Chief Göhausen's report on the Frankfurt Jewish delegation in part said:

"Attached report from Herr von Weyland clearly confirms that the Frankfurt Jewish deputation is here solely to engage in secret cabals. The mentioned Idzstein, formerly head of the police force, later President of the Law Courts, is known for a dirty protector of Jews. The Free City of

Frankfurt, once it has consolidated its administrative authority, is sure to get rid of him. The authorities ought seriously to consider removing from here this deputation, made up of these people Gumprecht and Baruch. To which should be added that according to a most reliable source this Gumprecht has not yet even bothered to pay a courtesy call on the municipal councilman, Syndikus Danz, who does not have the slightest knowledge about such a mission."

Oh—to have such police chiefs all over America today. How easy it would be to unseat the Jews, who, in 1814, argued for their equality under the law, and who now deny the White man justice on every front!

Indeed, what shall we do with our reclaimed White nation?

- Immediate severance of all ties with pseudo-Israel; outlaw Zionism and Communism in America.

- Force Jews loyal to pseudo-Israel to migrate to their homeland—"Aliyah."

- Break up the Jewish monopolies over the media, the newspapers, Hollywood, and book publishing.

- Begin the repatriation of the negroes to Africa, their upkeep to be decided upon—amount and duration.

- Execution for all acts of treason and premeditated murder; sterilization of the criminally insane.

- Repeal the 16th Amendmend.

- Abolish the Federal Reserve.

- Conscript White males in a new all-White armed forces establishment.

- Free the public schools from *secular humanist*, mattoid liberal control: no jobs in education ever again for race-mixers and petty silly brains.

- Absolute reformation of the judiciary; purging of the legal establishment—and that means Jew lawyers!

- Deportation upon pain of death for illegal aliens.

- Enforced severing of all ties with Puerto Rico; repatriation of all Puerto Ricans.

This White counter-revolution cannot wait. To spend one single day pondering whether it is necessary means that our racial destruction has inched that much closer to us.

Those who *can* do something for our race and our nation; they who have the will and the determination; each of us who claims to care for the future; we must begin the process of White liberation. Aryan liberation will take blood and guts, but history does not give birth to great events without pain.

A second religiousness will come upon the Aryan soul. The faithful will proclaim the crusade for the future of our race in deeds, in speech, and in sacred music.

And young White men will take oaths on their souls: Oaths that the Gothic knights once took, to give every measure of their will and strenght to the protection of our sacred White future.

WHITE WARRIORS IN GENUFLEXION BENT,
GIVE FULL REIN TO OUR HEARTS TO VENT:
THAT WHERESOEVER WE SHALL BE,
NOT A DAY OF OUR LIVES SHALL SEE
OUR FACES NOT TURNED LOW IN FROWN,
WHILSTS THE GRASPING JEW IS YET NOT BROUGHT DOWN!

THE HOAX OF THE TWENTIETH CENTURY



by A.R. BUTZ

PLEASE
help us expose
THE BIGGEST
JEWISH LIE!

PLEASE
help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order copies of
THE HOAX OF THE
20th CENTURY
by Prof. A.R. Butz
paperback, 315 pages

at these prices:
1/\$6.00—3/\$15.00
10/\$45.00—100/\$400.00

The "Holocaust"—fact or fiction?

WERE SIX MILLION JEWS REALLY GASED—OR HAS A
COLOSSAL HOAX BEEN PERPETRATED ON THE WORLD?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged
extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has
written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings.
His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this
emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE TWENTIETH CENTURY.....\$ 6.00

Order from: please add \$1. for postage and handling!
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

THE SOUTH AFRICAN OBSERVER

August, 1982

A Journal for Realists

EDITOR: S.E.D. BROWN
P.O. Box 2401, PRETORIA

Telephone 3-7788

GETTING ISRAEL INTO PERSPECTIVE

FACING MIDDLE EAST REALITIES

FROM THE BIRTH of Israel up to present, a blind, unquestioning pro-Zionist ideology has so permeated and dominated Western thinking that whenever discussions have turned to Israel, or whenever Arab-Israeli hostilities have broken out in the Middle East, leaders in every walk of public life abandon all reason, judgment and moral courage—not to mention intellectual integrity.

The same "peace-loving" humanitarians in the West who believe in the rights of all peoples, wholeheartedly support a bandit nation which, as part of a master-plan, has mercilessly driven out peaceable populations from centuries-old homelands in order to build the Jewish state.

The same "peace-loving" liberals who abhor war and nationalism in any form, wholeheartedly support an imperialistic, expansionist military power in the Middle East, which adopts the attitude of a conqueror, and believes that force and twenty-fold retaliatory killing are the only policies which their neighbours will understand.

The same "decent" people in the West who believe in peaceful arbitration of international disputes have only good things to say for a country which consistently violates the Fourth Geneva Convention in its treatment of civilians and consistently flouts the unanimous decisions of the U.N. General Assembly and the Security Council.

FIRST TO USE SAME METHODS

The same "decent" people in the West who believe in fundamental human rights are totally blind to the tragic moral paradox of our time, namely that Jews, themselves long victims of exile and oppression in history, were the first to use the same methods which had been used against them to inflict exile on other people because this has helped them more easily to build their new state.

The same "pious" churchmen and laymen who preach separation of church and state, stand four-square for Israel, where church and state are one.

The same "decent" people who insist on desegregation in all Western countries, solidly support Israel which has segregated schools for its Arab

September 1982

minority and where Arabs are treated as second class citizens.

The same "decent" liberals who wage endless war on racial discrimination solidly support the Israeli people whose nationalism is a blend of fanatical racism and tribalism which knows no bounds and brooks no opposition.

The welfare of world Jewry in the outside world depends on the maintenance of secular, non-racial, pluralistic societies in which they seek to break down all racial discrimination. Yet, in Israel, the "decent" people of the West find themselves defending a society which is essentially and totally racist, nationalist and exclusionist!

It is this moral schizophrenia which is reflecting itself in the amazing and quite unbelievable paradox in the modern world, namely that those who are in the forefront of breaking down discrimination and the racial dynamism of the peoples of the West are the very people who themselves live by a code of the strictest racial, national, and religious exclusiveness.

And if the world-wide reaction to the present brutal invasion of Lebanon has again clearly shown two things, these are, *first* that the propaganda techniques of International Finance and World Zionism are now so perfected in the West that it is very difficult for Israel to be adjudged guilty of any offense in regard to the Arab-Israeli problem; and *secondly*, that Israel continues to expect the blind and automatic support of the Governments of the U.S. and the West in condoning or supporting or winking at the idea that the status quo in the Middle East can or should be changed by Israel's criminal resort to military force.

'PEACE FOR GALILEE'

Israel's invasion of Lebanon has so far cost this little country of 3.5 million people horrendous casualties. Relief agencies estimate there could be 15,000 killed and 20,000 wounded. The overwhelming majority of these casualties are civilian. In addition, it is estimated that nearly 1-million people have been displaced—at least temporarily.

The death and devastation inflicted by the Israeli army on the civilian population of southern Lebanon and Beirut is an inescapable result of Israel's old-fashioned tactics of siege—of swiftly surrounding towns like Tyre, Sidon and Nabatiya, so swiftly that civilian inhabitants were trapped inside, and then to pound them from land, sea, and air. After a couple of days of this there would be a timid probing attack: if there was still resistance, the pounding would resume.

This saturation bombing produced a very high toll of victims, with most of the civilian population being trapped in the basements of highrise buildings.

Heavy strafing of the Sidon-Beirut highway in the first three days of the war also prevented refugees from escaping northwards, trapping most of the population in the targeted areas. And the Israelis used saturation bombing of civilian settlements along the whole of the coastal region between Nakoura and Beirut to produce the maximum casualties and destruction.

All who eventually managed to reach Beirut told of the strafing of civilian cars attempting to evacuate women and children.

Two major massacres of refugees through air attacks also took place in the first week of the war, one in the western Bekaa and one near the Syrian border. Families in Tyre and Sidon registered a total of 12,650 people as missing.

GROWING EVIDENCE

And now that the war has reached Beirut, growing evidence that incendiary, cluster and fragmentation bombs were used by Israelis on civilian targets, is something anyone can see by visiting the attacked areas and hospitals.

Lebanese TV on June 26 showed heaps of burnt and crushed bodies. Whole families were killed the previous day in the worst bombardment of this war. Phosphorus, napalm, cluster and fragmentation bombs were indiscriminately used.

Much the most devastating of the terror weapons is the high velocity shrapnel bomb (which causes serious bone damage), intended, according to Dr. L. Riviere, president of the Franco-Palestinian medical association, to "terrify and wound as many as possible," without destroying buildings, since the rubble would be an obstacle to tanks. Dr. Riviere was testifying at a Red Cross press conference on June 26.

Israel's pretext for this massive onslaught on Lebanon is certainly the flimsiest ever. The assassination attempt on their London ambassador was *not* the work of the PLO, and whereas, according to Unifil observers, Israel had violated the 1981 cease-fire some 2,000 times, Palestinian forces had respected it, only once shelling Galilee settlements after a double Israeli air attack on the Palestinian camps.

HAIG'S RESIGNATION

Alexander Haig's resignation as U.S. Secretary of State was a direct result of confusion within the Reagan administration over the handling of the Lebanese crisis.

The Reagan-Haig policy had been initially to close a blind eye to Israel's adventurism in Lebanon, without expecting the Israelis to push beyond the 40-kilometre buffer zone which they said they wanted cleared of Palestinian forces. But as the Israelis pushed on, chewing up Tyre and Sidon and hammering on the gates of Beirut, U.S. policy began to split.

The open support which Haig had given to Israel throughout the invasion and occupation of Lebanon provided every encouragement to Begin and his ministers to drive deeply further into Lebanon.

And there are ample grounds to suspect that Israel has very real ambitions—territorial and otherwise—on Lebanese sovereignty.

The Israeli operation had long and carefully been prepared and not even the smooth efficiency of Israel's war machine could have produced such a massive incursion without months of thorough groundwork.

U.S. DOING NOTHING

And what is the U.S. doing in the face of these incredible new developments? Not only is she doing nothing, she will do nothing.

Instead, it will be just a matter of time before America's "conservative" President—long a toady and lackey of Israel—will resume all military, airforce and economic aid to Israel in its bloody and undeclared 38-year-long war on the Arab world.

And the American people will continue to pay for it all, and continue to supply arms, ammunition, the latest tactical missiles, the latest jet aircraft, tanks, rockets, and not forgetting the incendiary and vicious cluster bombs!

Many in the U.S. believe no price is too high to pay for Israel's security, but increasing numbers are beginning to doubt whether such an extraordinary high level of human suffering and material loss can have any political or moral justification whatever.

So the stage is set in the most crucial area of the world, and the Reagan administration will continue to act like a powerless enuch in the hands of driven men who would destroy the Middle East.

SPAWNED PALESTINIAN GUERRILLAS

In a matter as controversial as the Arab-Israeli problem, it is always easy to lose sight of fundamentals. Confusion of issues, partisanship, and the injection of extraneous considerations, too often mitigate against clarity and objectivity in the understanding of this problem.

In the double-speak of the 20th-Century, Israeli aggression is always rendered as "Arab aggression" with the variation of "communist militarism" just as Israeli terrorism is always rendered as "Palestinian terrorism."

What is not sufficiently realised is that the policy of the Jewish authorities towards the Arabs in Palestine and elsewhere has always had one clear objective, namely to get rid of the Arabs by ruthlessly forcing them to flee, without any compensation, from the lands upon which they and their forefathers had lived for a thousand years and more, or by extermination.

By naked aggression, Israel's land area has by these means increased 20-fold since 1948.

It was the plight of the two million displaced Arabs in the refugee camps outside their homeland, the consistent refusal of Israel to recognise the Palestine Arab entity at all, and Israel's crushing defeat of the Arabs in the Six-Day War of 1967, which finally spawned the present desperate generation of Palestinian Arab guerillas and their wave of anti-Israel terrorism across the Middle East, Europe and Africa.

REVOLUTIONARY TERRORISM

Nor must we forget the *revolutionary terrorism* of Communism, released first by the Bolshevik Revolution in 1917, and an aftermath of World War I—the same war that gave emerging Zionism the Balfour Declaration, which in turn opened the road to the inevitable Zionist-Arab

conflicts some twenty-five years later.

This same revolutionary terrorism has today spread to the enslavement by the Communists of more than 1000-million people in the world!

Winston Churchill laid bare the facts of the Bolshevik Revolution in speeches in the House of Commons and in London newspaper articles, at the time. Here, *inter alia*, is what he wrote on the birth of Communism:

"This world-wide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilization and for the reconstruction of society on the basis of arrested development, of envious malevolence and impossible equality, has been steadily growing... There is no need to exaggerate the part played in the creation of Bolshevism and in the actual bringing about of the Russian Revolution by these international and for the most part atheistic Jews. It is certainly very great; it probably outweighs all others. With the notable exception of Lenin, the majority of the leading figures are Jews. Moreover, the principal inspiration and driving power comes from the Jewish leaders."

PLAYED DECISIVE PART

That the Israelis themselves are not strangers to the use of violence and terror, as a means of attaining their political objectives, emerged from the events in Palestine in the post-war years, culminating in the recognition of Israel as an autonomous state by the United States and the Soviet Union.

It was violence and terrorism, pure and simple, which played the *decisive part* in driving the British out of Palestine and bringing into existence the new state of Israel.

The number of British officials, police and soldiers who were shot in the back, stabbed, strangled, blown up or hanged as hostages ran into many hundreds, including Lord Moyne, one of Winston Churchill's colleagues, as well as Count Bernadotte, the U.N.'s mediator, whose murder in Palestine was described as being "just as well planned as the attack on Pearl Harbor."

In short, it was nothing less than the violence, atrocities and terrorism of Menachem Begin, head of the terrorist Irgun Zwei Leumi and the perpetrator of the Deir Yassin, Qibya and other massacres that finally caused Britain to wash her hands of her responsibilities and to abandon her "sacred trust" in the Holy Land in 1948, by allowing the Zionists to dispossess millions of Arabs and Palestinians of their ancestral homelands.

"You Israelis, you should never become lenient if you you kill your enemies. You shall have no pity on them until we shall have destroyed their so-called Arab culture, on the ruins of which we shall build our own civilization," Menachem Begin was pleased to exhort his fellow assassins at the time!

DANGEROUS PROBLEM

Professor Arnold Toynbee, leading internationalist and life-long friend of the Jews, was constrained in the late 1950s to comment strongly on the dangerous Palestine problem in these terms:

"I do believe that, in the issues between the Palestinian Arabs and the

Zionists, the Palestinian Arabs are in the right and the Zionists in the wrong.

"It is, infact, tragic to be either guilty of fanaticism or to be victims of it, and the Jews have been alternately guilty of it and victims of it since the second century B.C. The tragedy of recent Jewish history is that, instead of learning through suffering, the Jews should have done to others, the Arabs, what had been done to them by others."

Here, also, is what another noted British philosopher, a liberal and long a friend of world Jewry, had to say in 1970 about the rapidly developing crisis in the Middle East:

"For over twenty years Israel has expanded by force of arms. After every stage in this expansion Israel has appealed to 'reason' and has suggested 'negotiations.' This is the traditional role of the imperial power, because it wishes to consolidate with the least difficulty what it has taken already by violence. Every new conquest becomes the new basis of the proposed negotiation from strength, which ignores the injustice of the previous aggression.

"The aggression committed must be condemned, not only because no State has the right to annex foreign territory, but because every expansion is also an experiment to discover how much more aggression the world will tolerate.

"Many of the refugees are now well into the third decade of their precarious existence in temporary settlements. The tragedy of the people of Palestine is that their country was 'given' by a foreign Power to another people for the creation of a new State. The result was that many hundreds of thousands of innocent people were made permanently homeless. With every new conflict their numbers have increased. How much longer is the world willing to endure this spectacle of wanton cruelty?

"It is abundantly clear that the refugees have every right to the homeland from which they were driven, and the denial of this right is at the heart of the continuing conflict. No people anywhere in the world would accept being expelled *en masse* from their own country; how can anyone require the people of Palestine to accept a punishment which nobody else would tolerate? A permanent just settlement of the refugees in their homelands is an essential ingredient of any genuine settlement in the Middle East.

"All who want to see an end to bloodshed in the Middle East must ensure that any settlement does not contain the seeds of future conflict. Justice requires that the first towards a settlement must be an Israeli withdrawal from all the territories occupied in June 1967.

"A new world campaign is needed to help bring justice to the long-suffering people of the middle East."

Israel, it must be remembered, arose on the soil that had been Arab for over a thousand years. Its capital, Jerusalem, is almost as holy to the Arabs as it is to the Christians and Jews. And in the eyes of most Arabs, the very

continued on page 45

The Liberty Bell

'POPULISM' and 'ELITISM'

REVILO P. OLIVER

1982

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

'POPULISM' and 'ELITISM'

Revilo P. Oliver

PART I

'Populist' is a word that was coined to designate a political party formed in 1892 to replace the Greenback Party, which had been a somewhat inept political reaction in 1873 to one of the periodic lootings of the United States by the banking system. 'Populist' was simply a replacement for 'democratic,' a word that had been usurped by one of the major political machines, which was anything but democratic, just as its alternate and ostensible opponent was anything but republican. The new party, which drew much of its inspiration from the writings of Thomas Jefferson, demanded coinage of silver as currency, suppression of nationally-chartered banks, public ownership of railroads and other enterprises that are by their very nature monopolies, and, oddly enough, the self-defeating and disastrous measures that eventually became the Sixteenth and Seventeenth Amendments.

The new party, stimulated by a fresh looting of the economy in 1893, became a threat to the Establishment and was neatly destroyed by a standard political trick, when the principal article of its policy was grabbed by the Democratic Party in 1896 to capture most of the new party's adherents.

Since the dissolution of the Populist Party, the word has been used, often derogatorily, to designate political opinions that are more or less in the tradition of Thomas Jefferson and rely on the supposed will and intelligence of the 'common people,' and it always implies some opposition to the vast engine of corruption and tyranny that the American boobs have been taught to call 'democracy' and to accept, much as a horse accepts a bridle and bit.

Today, Jefferson is somewhat uneasily revered as one of the Founding Fathers, who are generally accorded a kind of perfunctory admiration, while no one is so indiscreet as to observe that if they had foreseen and thought inevitable what their United States became by 1861, they (including Jefferson) would have

Copyright 1982
by Revilo Oliver

Additional copies available from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

torn up Jefferson's Declaration of Independence and urgently called back the British troops.¹

It is no exaggeration to say that most Americans know very little about Jefferson's political philosophy. His biographers waste chapters on such irrelevancies as his preference for informal dress, the furniture of his home, the amount of his debts, and the women whom he did or did not seduce. They commonly pontificate about the impracticality of his policies and apologize for what they call his errors of judgment by saying that he meant well. The harpies of the most diverse political agitations seize upon one or another of his pronouncements which they can twist into an apparent endorsement, by a Founding Father, of their own covert purposes. And American historians, in general, feel obliged to rejoice over what they, by a gross abuse of language, call a Civil War and over the establishment, by outrageous aggression, of an indissoluble Union, cemented by what Calhoun aptly called "the cohesive power of public plunder;" and they measure Jefferson against the ideal of the rotting ochlocracy that replaced the American Republic.

Jefferson was, largely through his own efforts, the best educated of the Founding Fathers. He is the only unquestionable example of an American President who held public office *only* because he felt constrained by duty to do so. Among the founders of the Republic that was forever destroyed in 1861, a few, we may be sure, had their own logically coherent political philosophy, as distinct from opinions about what was expedient at a given time, but only Jefferson expounded his beliefs with an ingenuous candor throughout his career and without the unexpressed reservations that the others, in greater or less degree, felt obliged to make in their own minds. That Jefferson's intellectual honesty was often politically disadvantageous to him cannot be denied, but let us not reckon that as discreditable.

The very bulk of Jefferson's writings, chiefly the 18,000 letters that he preserved for posterity, has made it difficult to obtain an accurate understanding of his thought without the extensive reading of more than forty published volumes of his

1. Candid and objective historians will recognize three eras in our history since Independence: The First Republic (1781-1860), during which the United States were governed according to the uneasy compromise embodied in the Constitution; The Second Republic (1865-1932), during which the United States was a unified country, established by outrageous aggression and conquest, but considerable portions of the Constitution were salvaged and remained in effect; and the Dictatorship of the Proletariat (1933-?), during which what was left of the Constitution was surreptitiously abrogated and the country progressively prepared for the contemplated merger with the Soviet Union.

writings. If we do not do that, we have to look through the bifocal or trifocal spectacles of a dozen of our contemporaries and try to guess which glasses give the least distortion.

The best single book on Jefferson that I know is the recently published work of Dr. Martin A. Larson, *Jefferson, Magnificent Populist*.² It is virtually the equivalent of a treatise by Jefferson himself in which he sets forth systematically the whole of his thought on every matter of permanent significance. It is a mosaic of excerpts from Jefferson's voluminous writings, carefully chosen, classified by topic, arranged chronologically, and presented with only a minimum of editorial elucidation.

The compilation of what is, in effect, a comprehensive treatise by Jefferson himself required discriminating selection and rigorous compression to reduce it to 375 pages. One need not have read everything or even most of Jefferson's writings to miss some memorable passages, but their substance, I believe, has been preserved in what is included, and we have at last an adequate and fair conspectus of the principles of American democracy as set forth by its founding father.

To this book the reader need bring only such knowledge of history as is, I hope, possessed by everyone who considers himself educated, and such knowledge of the present as is inescapable, if one is not willfully blind. He will derive from it a clear understanding of the intellectual and historical basis of what is now called 'populism,' i.e., democracy in the correct meaning of that word, as distinct from its current use to befuddle weak minds.

THE DISUNITED STATES

The independence of the American colonies was won by a faction of colonists who agreed only on their need to become independent of the British government.³ Having achieved that

2. Not to be confused with the same author's earlier work, *The Essence of Jefferson*, which is inferior on several counts. The new volume is published by Robert B. Luce, Inc., Bethesda, Maryland; xxiv + 390 pages; \$13.50 plus postage, available from Liberty Bell Publications.

3. Let us not forget that, if words are to be used accurately, the United States were created by the *only* civil war that has *thus far* been fought in this country. A civil war is a conflict between factions of the *citizens* of a given state or territory, and in each of the thirteen colonies such a war was waged between the Loyalists, who retained their allegiance to Great Britain and were supported by British troops, and the Revolutionaries, who sought independence and were supported by France. The latter, thanks to the phenomenal stupidity of the French monarchy (which

end, the leaders of the insurgents in the thirteen colonies became the Founding Fathers, but they differed drastically among themselves in what each was determined that independence would mean. They represented a wide gamut of political beliefs that were in fact irreconcilable. Open conflict between the various colonies and within some of them was averted only by temporizing compromises by which each party hoped to gain strength while weakening all others in preparation for a final solution.

The gamut of opinions held by the Founding Fathers may fairly be defined as extending from Thomas Jefferson to Alexander Hamilton. Jefferson had a virtually unlimited faith in 'the people' (by which he meant the part of the total population that corresponded, *mutatis mutandis*, to the *demos* of Athenian democracy) and he regarded Independence as creating thirteen states, allied for the necessary purposes of mutual defense and a common foreign policy, but in their domestic affairs separate nations, in each of which a maximum of personal freedom was guaranteed to each individual citizen and the 'people' would determine by majority vote the domestic policies of their own state, subject only to the preservation of that freedom. Hamilton regarded 'the people,' that is the whole population, as the *belua multorum capitum*, and he was most candid when he echoed the dictum of a hundred political philosophers, including among the Colonists, Benjamin Franklin and Gouverneur Morris: "The people, sir, is a great beast." He regarded Independence as an opportunity to harness and discipline that beast by establishing an aristocracy more cohesive and powerful than that of contemporary Britain⁴

thereby dug its own grave), were victorious and the colonies became independent. The use of the term "Civil War" in propaganda to designate the invasion and conquest of the Southern States in 1861-1865 is *ex post facto* and was artfully devised to conceal from the victims of the public schools the actual dissolution of the American Republic and the acts of aggression that made necessary the Southern War for Independence.

4. It must not be forgotten that, second only to French supplies, troops, and fleets, the success of the Revolution in the thirteen colonies was made possible by the activities of many Englishmen, some who, like Burke, held political beliefs that justified the resistance of the colonists, and many who were just traitors, Whigs who, to procure the fall of the "Tory" government and put their faction in its stead, consistently sabotaged the efforts of George III's ministers to restore order in the disaffected colonies. In Hamilton's America, as is obvious from his famous Alien and Sedition Acts, such persons, from Burke to the traitors who acted as American spies, would have found themselves in prison and so would persons who publicly expressed sympathy for them. Some would have been hanged.

and using its rule to consolidate the several states into an indissolubly united nation that would become a great imperial power, rivalling Great Britain and winning colonies of its own by extensive conquests in South America.

Perhaps midway in the scale of opinion stood George Washington, who had acquired the prestige, but lacked the wish, to found an American monarchy. He regarded the Republic as a noble experiment that should be given a fair trial, but would probably fail in the end. And between Jefferson and Hamilton there stood scores of prominent men who, largely on the basis of their estimates of what was feasible and most conducive to their own interests, hoped to produce some fairly stable compound of fire and water. They ensured the correctness of Washington's prognosis.

It is not my purpose to decide which of the antithetical political philosophies was the more correct, or to apply the hazardous test of historical conjectures about what might have been. I shall here use Dr. Larson's *Jefferson* only to elucidate the doctrine of 'populism' by indicating some of its premises and consequences. I do not pretend to summarize the doctrine itself: it is a coherent and integral whole, and the best summary is Dr. Larson's book.

DEMOCRACY

Democracy, in the correct, Jeffersonian sense of that word, still exerts a great influence over the thinking of our contemporaries, although no example of it in practice can be found in the world today. It is a theory that was first formulated in the democratic states of ancient Greece and has never been entirely forgotten since that time. It engendered the Mediaeval aphorism, *vox populi, vox Dei*, which, so far as I know, was first quoted by Alcuin, who ridicules it; and it reappears in hundreds of modern writers who champion, in one form or another, the concept of majority rule. Although now reduced to a mere theory, it still has charms and evokes some odd tendencies in persons who are intelligent enough to discriminate between democracy and the common practice of running herds of biped cattle through polling places and counting their noses.

'Populists' must remember, first of all, that Jeffersonian democracy was not intended for Timbuktoo, Fiji, or Erewhon. It was designed for the thirteen colonies that had just won their independence—for a specific people in an historically unique situation.

Those colonies came close to being a nation in the primary sense of that word, a *natio*; a large tribe formed of persons related by ancestry and birth, i.e., a racially homogeneous

people. The colonies had been peopled by Englishmen, Scots (including some from Ireland), Germans, Dutch, Scandinavians, and Frenchmen. They were all Aryans and most of them were Nordic. The only racial aliens were the Jews, and at that time there were comparatively few, their depredations were stealthy and almost unnoticed, and their contempt for the stupid Aryans was concealed by their barbaric religion and their habitual whining about "persecution." Among the leaders of the Revolution, only Franklin seems clearly to have apprehended the menace of the covertly hostile *enclave*.

To be sure, there were many aborigines on the continent, but they were relegated to the unsettled territories and formed no part of the American population.⁵ In the colonies, there were numerous Congoids, but they were domestic livestock, and before 1800 very few Americans regarded the animals as dangerous. Even later, many of the most determined opponents of slavery dismissed as emotionally overwrought Jefferson's prescient opposition to slavery, which he had vehemently incorporated in his draft of the Declaration of Independence.⁶

Most of the opposition to slavery came from sentimentalists and religious fanatics, whom Jefferson viewed with scorn. His opposition was on practical grounds.⁷ He recognized the numerous and prolific Congoids as a threat to the racial

5. We may note in passing that Jefferson was wildly optimistic about the Indian's capacity for civilization. As Dr. Larson suggests, he probably drew unwarranted generalizations from a tribe of Indians who were really exceptional, the Cherokees, for whose peculiarities ethnologists have not satisfactorily accounted.

6. For example, Jefferson's bitter enemy, John Quincy Adams, characterized his condemnation of slavery as "frantic." Adams had no illusions about Congoids: "I know of nothing more insolent than a black, when he is not speaking to his master and is not afraid of being beaten. It is not even rare to see negroes treat their masters very ill when they have to do with a weak man." Adams, however, disapproved of slavery on moral grounds and, although he refused to usurp unconstitutional powers when in office, he represented New England, where the iniquity of slavery was keenly perceived when it was no longer possible to profit from it. Near the end of his life, Adams even looked forward to a war of aggression against the South.

7. There was a slight humanitarian element in Jefferson's attitude. The slaves whom the Congoids sold to entrepreneurs (many, but not all, of whom were Jews) were shipped across the Atlantic packed into slave ships in which they had to exist for weeks and even months in conditions to which Aryans (or, at least, Nordics) would not wish to see any mammals subjected. Jefferson had the strong aversion from gratuitous cruelty to sentient mammals that is characteristic of our race and conspicuously absent in other races. Jefferson was also deeply concerned about the moral effects of slavery on many owners.

integrity of the new nation, and he was aware of the potential danger of maintaining in our territory such large and increasing numbers of a biologically inferior and innately savage race. He foresaw that, if emancipated, they would "stain the blood" of our race by copulation with degenerate whites and thus produce unnatural hybrids; it followed, therefore, that "When [a negro] is freed, he is to be removed beyond the reach of mixture." Jefferson thought it impossible to prevent the eventual emancipation of the slaves in one way or another. "Nothing is more certainly written in the book of fate than that these people are to be free; *nor is it less certain that the two races, equally free, cannot live in the same government.*"⁸ Disaster could be averted only by exporting the rapidly multiplying anthropoids to Africa or to some nearer and more convenient place, especially the island of Hispaniola after it became available. Jefferson drafted several plans to make that necessary safeguard of American liberty economically feasible, but the tragic blindness of his contemporaries prevented the adoption of any of them.

For Jeffersonian democracy, an independent and racially homogeneous population of Nordics is but the first requisite, for there is great inequality within our race. It is true that Jefferson put into his Declaration of Independence a wild rhetorical flourish, as dramatic as a war-cry, claiming that "all men are created equal." He was not a moron, and cannot have meant anything so absurd as is sometimes supposed. What he meant was that all Englishmen should be equal before the law. He was reacting against the class structure of English society and an aristocracy, of which the greater part had been created by kings who ennobled parvenus, often for the most discreditable services, so that socially and morally worthless individuals were given special privileges because they were descended from men who had, rightly or wrongly, been elevated to the peerage. Jefferson recognized, of course, the biological inequality of all men: "There is a natural aristocracy among men. The grounds for this are virtue⁹ and talents. . . . There is also an artificial

8. The Jefferson Memorial is the most beautiful building in the District of Corruption. It is an architectural gem and, what is more, appropriate, since it is what Jefferson himself would have wanted. It is defaced, however, by the inscription on one of the inner walls of the first part of this sentence and the omission of the words I have italicized. It thus defames Jefferson by implication and was, of course, designed to fool visitors who did not know the complete sentence. There is much to be said for the view that "Liberal intellectuals" are compulsive liars.

9. In Jefferson's time 'virtue' still retained its proper meaning, denoting *manly* excellence, including courage and integrity as shown by both moral and intellectual honesty. It is sad that so useful a word has been perverted by the gabble of Christian propagandists.

aristocracy, founded on wealth and birth, without either virtue or talents; for *with* these, it would belong in the first class."

To ensure the dominance of a natural aristocracy, Jefferson relied on his project of an educational system that would progressively identify the superior men by eliminating at each stage after the very first the innately inferior; a rigorous discrimination would prevent the advancement of men beyond the status for which they were fitted by nature.¹⁰ So vital to the survival of the nation did Jefferson consider this system of selection that he, as in his famous foundation of the University of Virginia, believed a strictly secular and cultural education, based on the Classics, history, and science, and excluding all superstitions, should be financed and maintained by taxation. The English language contains so few words of reprobation and invective that I cannot imagine what Jefferson would have said; had he foreseen the moral and mental rot that made possible the capture of the public schools by the vast gang of swindlers, saboteurs, and dolts that has made of those schools a terrible machine for inculcating the most bizarre and noxious superstitions and deforming the minds of children, with what amounts to infantile paralysis of the cerebrum.

RELIGION

The education that Jefferson championed was to be exclusively rational and secular, and, indeed, no other form of public education would be possible in a true democracy.¹¹ That

10. Needless to say, Jefferson was thinking of *public* education, and did not attempt to prescribe what should be done in Christian and other private schools, which was properly to be determined by the persons who financed them. Such schools, however, were not to be subsidized by the public, either directly or indirectly (through tax exemptions), and Jefferson probably assumed that their products would be inferior in the measure that they departed from *factual* education and objective discrimination, either by inculcating superstitions or by coddling the unfit.

11. The use of religious rites to promote national unity, which I mentioned in my long article in *The Liberty Bell* for May 1982, was innocuous and feasible in a democracy so long as the religion remained "pagan." In the history of our race, the first to advocate plausibly the use of religion to consolidate a tyranny (a "righteous" one, of course) was Plato, who wanted legislation to compel belief in the gods he imagined and to suppress all dissent by executing atheists (*Nomoi*, 909a), i.e., men too intelligent to believe his revelations and insufficiently hypocritical to feign belief. Plato's mastery of Greek style and his "idealism," which the late Professor Ben E. Perry described as "intellectual masturbation," win him great prestige among educated persons whose imaginations outrun their common sense. It is significant, therefore, that Jefferson regarded Plato as "one of the . . . sophists," took no stock in his "whimsie" and mysticism,"

should be obvious, but the intensive lying that has gone on for generations now requires us to stress the obvious.

We may note *obiter* that Jefferson was a deist in the manner of Graeco-Roman Stoics. He believed, on the basis of the evidence available to him, that the most reasonable explanation of natural phenomena required an inference that the universe had been designed and created by a supernatural Fabricator, who was also the author of the moral laws that must be observed by civilized and stable societies. In the rudimentary state of scientific knowledge in his time, that view was certainly plausible and not improbable.¹²

The important point is that Jefferson was not a Christian. He regarded Christianity as simply a form of devil-worship, since it venerated the Jews' ferocious god, "a Being of terrific character, cruel, vindictive, and unjust." That celestial monster, which a "cruel, remorseless, and blood-thirsty race" had created in its own image, made the Christians' holy book, which details with admiration his appalling criminal record, subversive of all civilized morality.¹³ That made all of the numerous sects that

and saw that the Platonic writings had been preserved by theologians for the subtle irrationality that could give an intellectual coloring to irrational fantasies. His opinion of Plato was substantially in agreement with the learned Edgar Lucas White in his *Why Rome Fell* (New York, 1927).

12. The state of the physical sciences in Jefferson's day is shown by the honor paid to his great friend, Priestly, for such "epochal discoveries" as "dephlogisticated air" (oxygen) and "marine acid air" (hydrogen chloride). The biological sciences were virtually unborn, although the genius of Lord Monboddo enabled him to anticipate some essentials of biological evolution and to take a rational view of human nature and society. So far as I can recall offhand, Jefferson never mentioned Lord Monboddo's elementary anthropology, but I cannot now take time to peruse the forty volumes, and I may be mistaken.

13. Jefferson may not have distinguished clearly between personal and collective morality. Some observers, e.g., Jack Bays, in a leaflet reprinted in *The Truth Seeker*, April 1982, believe that reading the Bible, like viewing scenes of violence and depravity on television, incites many impressionable individuals to crimes such as rape, murder, and robbery. Bays amplified the well-known opinion of Mark Twain, who, in his *Letters from Earth*, was certain that the minds of children, at least, are corrupted and perverted by reading the Bible, with its demoralizing stories of atrocious crimes perpetrated with the approval and collaboration of the Christians' supposedly omnipotent god. As Jefferson repeatedly observed, the Jews have no conception of ethics and believe that by sexually mutilating their male children and by observing grotesque taboos, such as abstaining from certain kinds of food and defecating and urinating in the ways Yahweh likes to watch, they conciliated that capricious and blood-thirsty god, who thus became their supernatural accomplice and

were hawking salvation to the ignorant almost equally pernicious.¹⁴ Jefferson hoped that so immoral a superstition would be obliterated by the increase of knowledge and education; he was once even so optimistic that he predicted that the "young men now living in the United States" would reject every form of Christianity except the Unitarian cult, which was a step in the right direction.

In the meantime, Jefferson relied on the frantic competition between the numerous corporations in the holiness business to

helped them delude, swindle, plunder, and slaughter civilized peoples. Mark Twain was particularly impressed by the episode of the Midianites, who were guilty of having property the Jews wanted. The horde of ferocious bandits poured into Midia in northern Arabia and, with the help of the Big Jew in the sky, defeated the Midianite army. Then they systematically butchered all the men, butchered all the women, butchered all the male children, and then rounded up the female children, most of them impubertate, and, after verifying their virginity, sold them into slavery in foreign brothels. Unlike Christians, Mark Twain felt compassion for 32,000 Arab virgins: "Their naked privacies were probed, to make sure they still possessed the hymen unruptured; after this humiliation, they were sent away from the land that had been their home, to be sold into slavery, the worst of slaveries and the shamefulest, the slavery of prostitution." After completing this phase of their holy work, the Jews looted and burned the Midianite cities and went home, loaded with spoil and driving the mobile part of their booty, 675,000 sheep, 72,000 cattle, and 61,000 asses; and as they divided up the loot, they exulted in their righteousness, which paid off so handsomely after giving them so much fun. And they had Yahweh's promise that if they continued to observe his nasty taboos, he would help them subjugate all the other races of the world, as he is obviously doing in Lebanon today, having made their American bondsmen finance them and supply them with weapons.

For a concise but sweeping indictment of Christianity, see the two articles by Ralph Perier in *The Liberty Bell* for August and November 1980 (reprints are available from Liberty Bell Publications). For a profound and virtually encyclopaedic study of the effect of Christianity on the whole of our civilization, see the magisterial work of William Gayley Simpson, *Which Way, Western Man?* (available from Liberty Bell Publications). I am here interested only in elucidating the fundamentals of Jeffersonian democracy.

14. Jefferson made a certain exception in favor of the Unitarians, among whom deists could find shelter at the cost of a little hypocrisy. He especially detested the Calvinist cults for their conception of their god as a sadistic and insane beast that created human beings whom he *destined* for damnation so that he could enjoy torturing them forever. It may be regarded as certain that "God-fearing" Christians, living in perpetual terror of that celestial monster, developed psychotic conditions that approximate insanity. It should be noted that there was a high concentration of Calvinists in New England, the region that so balefully influenced all the subsequent history of the United States.

neutralize the Christian menace to civilization in the United States, since all the factions knew that if any one of them attained political power, all the rest would be among the first to suffer from the pious Christian's itch to persecute, torture, and kill.¹⁵ All beliefs about the supernatural must therefore be considered strictly private and personal matters, the business of no one except the individual who holds an opinion about the unknowable that he may or may not wish to disclose to others. A firm insistence on that principle, Jefferson believed, would prevent the professional holy men from using gangs of fanatics to acquire political influence and power.

Jefferson did have a certain respect for the Jesus mentioned in the "New Testament," regarding him a Jew who made a manly effort to mitigate the savagery and criminal instincts of the race into which he was born, and to replace their ferocity with an ethical system. *That* Jesus, he thought, could be used to counteract Christianity, which was really a "counter-religion made up of the *deliria* of crazy imaginations," and to that end Jefferson tried to make a coherent and plausible story of the inconsistent tales in the Christian gospels that are called synoptic. He cut and pieced together from the Greek text the parts of those stories that seemed to him edifying and believable, adding the standard Latin, English, and French translations to form a sylloge, a compendium that could make Christianity innocuous.¹⁶ To the doctrine of Jesus, thus purged

15. The holy men of the various sects could gang up to suppress cults that competed with all of them. They, for example, bullied the legislature of New York into persecution of the Shakers, an act which Jefferson vigorously protested, perceiving the fatal consequences of permitting the salvation-peddlers to influence government.

16. It was to form "an octavo of forty-six pages," but was not published in Jefferson's lifetime. It was first printed, so far as I know, in 1904 by the U. S. Government Printing Office for distribution by Congressmen, who were not then so cowed as they now are by the ranting of holy demagogues, and was first published in Volume XX of the *Writings of Thomas Jefferson* (Washington, D.C., 1905). The part in English was recently reproduced as *An American Christian Bible* (Rochester, Wash., 1982), followed by an essay by Eric Holden, "A New Declaration of Independence," in which the author tries to revive a Jeffersonian deism and a Jeffersonian democracy. He sharpens Jefferson's dislike of the professional mystery-mongers and identifies, more clearly than did Jefferson, the activity and purposes of the Jewish Nation: "For three thousand years, it has been a nation of spies and saboteurs, waging undeclared war on all nations with fixed locations. Citizenship in the Nomadic Jewish Nation is *prima facie* evidence that the individual is an active spy and/or saboteur." — Jefferson, on the basis of his reconstruction of the character of the Jesus of the "New Testament," sometimes rather

of absurdities and cruelty, he attributed a "sublime morality," without himself espousing it: "I am a Materialist; he [Jesus] takes the side of Spiritualism." Jefferson admired "the purity and sublimity" of the Jewish reformer's "moral precepts," but was aware that they contained "Eastern hyperbolism" and, while elevating reading, could not be taken literally as a practical social system.¹⁷ That had to be based on a realistic understanding of human nature and rational regulation of it.

In Jefferson's times, the Jews could entrust the work of promoting dissension, civil strife, and social fragmentation to the Christian dervishes, whose professional interests required them to keep their followers excited with hatred of the wickedness of their competitors and of all others who impeded the infliction of a tyranny they would call a theocracy, since a competent theologian is like a ventriloquist: he can make his god say whatever he wants. No democracy, indeed, no stable society could survive such disruptive agitation. Pending the decline and eventual extinction of the Christian plague, for which Jefferson hoped, the best that could be done was strictly to exclude the dervishes from political power, and in the meantime to endure "a swarm of insects, whose buzz is more disquieting than their bite."

Needless to say, no democracy could tolerate such subversive disingenuously described himself as a "true Christian," meaning that he was a deist who emphatically repudiated the bloody god of the Jews and Christians.

17. Jefferson included in his sylloge the sermon that Perier, in the articles mentioned above, called the Drivel on the Mount, which, if taken seriously, would make impossible an organized society of any kind. He was particularly concerned to exclude, in addition to talk about miracles and the like, such passages as *Luke 19.27*. That poses a perplexing question. It is not remarkable that most Christian clergymen, like so many others, have been taken in by the Jews' "Holocaust" hoax, which the Jews are now enforcing by pseudo-legal terrorism, since they consider it especially useful for keeping their Aryan serfs stultified and content, but what is astonishing is that those clergymen, who claim to have read their "New Testament" and to believe it, disapprove of the supposed execution of six million Jews. It is undeniable that those Jews, whether they believed their outlandish religion or were atheists, "would not that" Jesus "should reign over them." And since Christians claim that their Jesus, after delivering his commandment, flew up to a place in the sky whence he watches everything that happens on earth, he could have enjoyed watching the death-agonies from his vantage point in the welkin as much as when he was on earth and gave the order, "bring them hither, and slay them before me." It is really remarkable that, so far as I know, no one of the innumerable holy men who are jostling for public attention has thought of praising the Germans for the obedience to Jesus that is reported in the Jews' fiction. That would not only prove his faith in the "inerrancy" of his holy book, but would surely gain him celebrity and a large following.

activity as that of the rabble-rousers who are currently working the "Moral Majority" racket and not only fleece the boobs of at least \$500,000,000 each year, but also serve as the avowed agents of the Jews' bandit-state in Palestine.¹⁸

SOCIETY

A racially homogeneous population and honestly secular government are not enough for a Jeffersonian democracy. It contemplates and requires a population that is predominantly agrarian, dispersed throughout the country on farms and in very small towns. Such was the population in Jefferson's time, and such he assumed or hoped it would always be. He anticipated the findings of modern biological research, which has conclusively shown that all mammals become neurotic and unstable when crowded together, and that the larger the mammals the greater the derangement that is caused by forced proximity to too many of their own kind, even though they are abundantly supplied with food and protected from every form of molestation.

Men, Jefferson believed, inevitably degenerate when crowded together in large cities and deprived of both the freedom of the countryside and direct contact with nature. In large cities, a majority of the population lives in an artificial environment that is unnatural and biologically dehumanizing, becoming a *canaille*, a "swinish multitude." It was only logical for the revolutionary attack on the United States to use financial manipulations since 1918 to deplete the agrarian part of our population and to use open political pressures as soon as a general sabotage of the economy had put securely into power the masters of the loathsome creature called Franklin Roosevelt. Thus was the agrarian part of the population reduced from

18. For a strictly objective and impartial survey of the anti-American work of these despicable shysters, see the article, "The Religious Right and Zionism," by Dr. Ruth W. Mouly in *The Humanist* for May-June 1982. She quotes a professedly non-Jewish journalist as saying, "As a gentle American, as a Christian who considers loyalty to God above all human commitments, if the choice ever comes between loyalty to an American government and loyalty to Israel, I have no choice. I must stand by Israel." Some people criticize the Germans adversely for having interned such traitors in concentration camps in a time of crisis! Dr. Mouly concludes that "The potential of the Religious Right to shape America's Middle East policy is frightening." She does not note the impudence of the rabble-rousers' claim to be "conservative," but she does quote a boast by the notorious assassin, murderer, and terrorist, Menachem Begin, "We have many friends, we have the Christians of America." He was probably right; the exceptions to his generalization are politically negligible.

a majority to a tiny minority in less than sixty years.¹⁹

When a population becomes predominantly urban, democracy becomes impossible. Aryans are probably less able to tolerate crowding than other races, and if you wish to restore a democracy, you will have either to disperse the masses of our large cities or disenfranchise them, and it will not be easy to do either in a country that is already fantastically overpopulated. The elimination of other races might suffice to reduce the terrible surplus of numbers, but even that would leave our cities monstrously overgrown. If reduction of the urban cancers involves the sacrifice of some luxuries—and I cannot undertake to conjecture what sacrifices, if any, would be necessary—that is simply the price that must be paid for a healthy and viable society.

I need not add that a democratic government is subject to a natural limitation of size. To ignore that fact is to move into the realm of fairy tales, which commonly depict giants that fascinate children, who do not know that, as a matter of physiological fact, such giants would be unable to move at all. The Federal government would have to be reduced to its original function, that of providing a consistent foreign policy and adequate national defense and of arbitrating between the states, which are otherwise domestically independent.

Jefferson predicted with absolute accuracy that "If this vast country [east of the Mississippi] is brought under a single government, it will be one of the most extensive corruption." He also predicted, "When all government . . . shall be drawn to Washington as the center of power, it . . . will become as venal and oppressive as the government from which we separated." But "as oppressive" was the limit of his foresight. In his most gloomy forebodings, he could not imagine the tyranny of organized crime under which the spiritless and spineless

19. According to the *American Agricultural News*, 22 September 1981, the Federal government in March of that year held 11% of the debts of the remaining farmers, and of this, about 50% was already in default. The periodical suggests that when the Federal government forecloses, it will kick off the former owners and place on the farms credulous young men, who will be so enslaved by debt they will, in effect, work without pay for five years or so, when they can be thrown off and replaced with a fresh lot of serfs. They will, of course, be managed by overseers from Washington while they work. The present interest rates make it impossible for farmers now in debt to the Federal Reserve to survive; their land will probably be taken by the large corporations, many or most of them now owned by Japanese and other foreigners, that have been replacing independent farmers for years, and it will probably be necessary to put white Americans in labor gangs to work properties on which Orientals and mongrels from Mexico would be less efficient.

Americans now live as they ovinely endure a taxation five thousand times greater, in proportion to income, than the taxation that stirred their ancestors to revolt in 1776.

The District of Corruption is now what Americans have made it. Men and women who still dream that there may be some hope in "their" Congress should read Louis Hurst's *The Sweetest Club in the World* (Englewood, N.J., 1982). As manager of the Senate's exclusive restaurant for many years, Mr. Hurst was able to observe our august Solons while they frolicked and intrigued with their fellows. If you want to influence legislation, don't waste twenty cents on a letter to the waste-baskets of one of "your" Senator's secretaries: it will take at least \$10,000 to get his attention. The cost of his vote will depend, naturally, on what other bids he receives: \$400,000 is not uncommon.²⁰

Although we have no comparable book on the House of Representatives, we may be sure that its members, being so much more numerous, must lead more austere lives and be content with smaller bribes. It is also likely that they, being more penurious, take care to remain sober enough to carry their fees home with them, rather than risk leaving the bag on the luncheon table when they stagger away in an alcoholic fog, as the more merry Senators sometimes do.

Americans who read Mr. Hurst's book or some other description of the normal functioning of the government they have brought upon themselves will probably complain fretfully for several minutes before they forget about it. They should remember the motto of the gentleman who writes under the name "General R. Never": it could have been Jefferson's. "A people deserve whatever they permit."

20. Another measure of the Senate is provided by an incident reported in the *Spotlight*, 26 December 1981. Many Americans, fondly imagining that they were represented in Washington, wrote to their Senators to protest the use of American resources to enable the Jews in Israel to follow the Mosaic custom and kill the inhabitants of territory in the Middle East that God's Race was planning to seize. Seventy-two of the Senators fingered their trusting constituents to the Jewish terrorist organizations that exercise surveillance over *goyim* who become restive. Whether those Senators betrayed their constituents as a courtesy to their bosses or, as an unverifiable rumor has it, were paid five dollars for each letter turned over to the Jews, is necessarily uncertain. What is remarkable is that some Senators were sufficiently honorable to refuse to curry favor or earn pin money by such treachery. — I am reminded of an article that appeared, if I remember correctly, in the last years of Mencken's editorship of the *American Mercury*. The author had been for many years a member of the legislature of one of the plains states in the Middle West. He said that he was quite willing to believe that there were legislators who did not take bribes; he, however, had never known one.

One is apt to be astonished by the severity of Jefferson's strictures on the English. They remind me, *mutatis mutandis*, of Lord Byron, of whom it has been said that he was never more characteristically English than when he was denouncing his compatriots. Like Byron, Jefferson resented with Anglo-Saxon vehemence certain aspects of contemporary English conduct, and if you examine his utterances with care, you will find that, with the possible exception of certain forms of political corruption, his Anglophobia was focused on just one institution: the Bank of England. In his opinion, it set the precedent, and was the model, for the greatest of all swindles, the emission of paper currency and the creation of a funded national debt.²¹

Professional economists have long done for the basic questions of monetary systems what Jefferson accused Hamilton of doing: "In order that he might have the absolute government of his [financial] machine, he determined to complicate it so that neither the President nor the Congress should be able to understand it, or to control him. He succeeded in doing this, not only beyond their reach, but so that he at length could not unravel it himself." Economic jargon is now used to obfuscate what has been aptly called the legalized crime of banking.

21. The history of monetary swindles is long and complex, and obviously lies far beyond the scope of this article. I shall nevertheless mention a little-known detail that may be of special interest to the readers of this periodical. The question of theft on a grand scale by government was, I believe, first raised by the learned Jesuit, Juan de Mariana, in his essay "*De monetæ mutatione*," which was one of his *Tractatus VII*, published at Cologne in 1609. Since the Duke of Lerma was outraged by the libellous suggestion that he could be so dishonest as to do what he was actually doing, Mariana spent many years in the dungeons of the Inquisition, from which he emerged only as an old and broken man. (Incidentally, Lerma, who impoverished Spain and enriched himself by financial looting on a then unprecedented scale, was a very pious Christian and eventually became a Cardinal.) Mariana's younger friend, who became his research assistant when his eyesight began to fail, was the noted Spanish satirist, Quevedo, who came close to identifying international finance as a prime cause of contemporary disasters. In his *Hora de todos*, he describes a conspiracy between the Jews, the eternal enemies of the nations in which they have lodged themselves, and the crooks who control the financial policies of those nations. — The revolt of the American colonies was primarily caused by British manipulation of their currencies for the benefit of the Bank of England. The crucial importance of this factor was, I believe, first isolated by the American economist, Alexander Del Mar, in his *History of Money in America* (London, 1899; reprinted Hawthorne, Calif., 1966).

Let us horrify the professional by following Jefferson in reducing the problem to its simplest terms and considering them from the standpoint of plain common sense. The first stage in banking, as devised by the Jewish goldsmiths of the late Middle Ages, is quite simple. The banker accepts and promises to guard deposits of real money (i.e., gold and silver) and issues receipts (bank notes) for the deposit. He then supplements his capital (whatever that may be) by lending at usury a large part of the deposits he has received; in other words, he embezzles them, counting, as do most embezzlers, on being able to recoup what he has taken before it is demanded of him and to pocket the profit he has made by use of it. If he has calculated correctly the percentage of his depositors who will ask for their money at a given time in the future and estimated correctly the likelihood that borrowers will repay at the stated times, he waxes fat on the usury and prospers; if he has miscalculated, than he, like any other embezzler whose plans have gone wrong, becomes insolvent and the loss falls on the individuals who trusted the crook with their money.

Since paper receipts are more convenient to handle and send to others than specie, they come to be used in place of the real money, which is therefore left in the hands of the banker, who, it is assumed, will deliver the money whenever his receipt is presented to him. This suggests to him a highly profitable fraud: he issues receipts for money that he does not have in his possession and never had, and by lending these spurious receipts, he collects usury on money that exists only in his imagination. His greed almost invariably leads him to rash optimism and his eventual bankruptcy becomes the more spectacular, although he has usually had the prudence to place his ill-gotten gains in a safer place than his own bank and so can laugh at the indignation of the victims of his swindle.

This second stage represents the normal operation of the banking system during the First Republic, and naturally, aided by the typically American "get-rich-quick" mania, produced the normal "business cycle" of boom and bust, prosperity and recession, that bedeviled the United States from the first.

The third stage was attained when a gang of bankers formed the Bank of England, lent to the British government fictitious receipts for non-existent deposits, and arranged to collect usury in perpetuity by "funding" the national debt thus created. This was in some way convenient for its victims, the nation's tax-payers,²² but it gave to the bank the backing of the nation's

22. This was a minor factor, no doubt, but during the Nineteenth Century "Consols" (i.e., "consolidated annuities," government bonds that bore no date of maturity) were an eminently safe investment for Englishmen who

credit, i.e., its taxing power, which was thus made to guarantee the bank's notes as an unquestioned substitute for real money. As Jefferson saw, "funding is but swindling futurity on a large scale." And even if the paper represents real money, all that can be lent to a government is what has been borrowed from the people, who are thus expected to repay the bankers what the bankers have borrowed from them, and "to fill up the measure of blessing, instead of paying, they [the bankers] receive interest on what they owe from those to whom they owe." Could anything be more preposterous?

Two attempts to found an American analogue of the Bank of England were short-lived, and it was probably Jefferson's influence that put an end to both of them, but much the same result was obtained when national banks were authorized to create fictitious money secured by governmental bonds they had purchased with their chits in the first place, and on which they were accordingly paid interest. Thus was the national debt instituted as a permanent swindle and, of course, wars and "emergencies" were devised to increase it as rapidly as was thought feasible. Highly profitable panics, as "recessions" were once called, were arranged under this system, but it was eventually improved.

In 1913, the Jews and their assistant conspirators put over the Federal Reserve and the Income Tax in preparation for the First World War, which had been scheduled for the following year. The boobs, of course, wagged their tails with do-gooding enthusiasm as they stuck their heads in both nooses.

The identity of the real owners of the Federal Reserve is an official and closely guarded secret. I have seen what purports to be a list of the eight owners: seven nests of Jews (Rothschilds, Warburgs, etc.) and, last and perhaps least, the Rockefellers. I have no means of knowing whether this list represents a leak of secret information or a reasoned deduction from fragmentary evidence or a surmise based on the system's operations. One can only say that the list is plausible: God's People will not have overlooked so potent a means of herding the livestock on their

had relatively small sums to invest or preferred security to a higher rate of return. In this country, government bonds were regarded as a safe investment until the great War Criminal began his usurpation by repudiating the solemn pledge to redeem them in real money and proceeded further to swindle the investors by systematically inflating the currency and making them pay taxes on their losses. The devaluation of the currency naturally enriched the gang that planned it and, notably, Roosevelt's supervisor, the Jew Baruch, who, according to Col. Curtis Dall in his *F.D.R.*, acquired seven sixteenths of all the silver in the whole world in anticipation of the great act of piracy and thus obtained a profit of 80% in a few weeks. Yahweh created the sheep to be fleeced by the Righteous, didn't he?

North American plantation.²³

The accomplishments of the Federal Reserve are obvious to everyone. When herds of crazed boobs were stampeded into Europe in a Holy War in 1917, the primary purpose was to help in the systematic destruction of Western civilization, but an incidental benefit was the vast increase in the national debt, thus permitting the Federal Reserve to print bundles of intrinsically worthless paper on which the tax-paying boobs were condemned to pay interest in perpetuity. In 1920, a neat "recession" was ordered, primarily to impoverish the agrarian part of our population, while other sectors of the economy were steered into a delirium of inflation in preparation for the panic and "depression" which the Federal Reserve's monopoly of the banking system enabled it to make total, thus inducing the Revolution of 1933 so cleverly that the dumb brutes did not even suspect what was being done to them.

During this period, although the nation was obviously bankrupt, since the fraudulent currency could never have been redeemed for the value printed on it, the American serfs were still permitted to have money if they wanted it: so long as only a few did so, they could exchange the paper for gold and silver. The first act of the Revolutionary régime was to steal all the gold in the country (except a few bits of jewelry that the slaves were permitted to retain), and this outrage did not evoke from the American dolts even so much protest as sheep commonly utter when they are fleeced. The Americans were permitted to have silver for small change until a few years ago, when the last bits of money were taken from the uncomprehending creatures, who, with ovine docility, were content to use in place of money only the paper trash printed by the great counterfeiting ring called the Federal Reserve, which now has them by the neck and will inflate them into undisguised slavery when it is ready for the real crash, which will, no doubt, bring a total prostration, now that the residue which was left in 1930 has been entirely consumed. The Americans will doubtless become as excited and frantic as the jackrabbits on a Texas ranch when

23. Needless to say, many bankers who are caught in the system are personally honest, and that includes some persons who have attained a fairly high rank in the Federal Reserve itself. The late Malcolm Bryan, who grew up in the town in which I now live and is remembered as a man of integrity, became President of the branch of the Federal Reserve in Atlanta, Georgia, and, according to the *California Mining Journal*, September 1961, told the Senate Finance Committee, "If a policy of active or permissive inflation is to be a fact, then we can save the shreds of our self-respect only by announcing the policy . . . We should have the decency to say to the money saver, 'Hold still, little fish; all we intend to do is to gut you.'"

the ranchers begin one of their jackrabbit-drives.²⁴

Jefferson, of course, could not have foreseen what the banking swindles have done to us, but he did foresee that the financial manipulations made possible by paper currency and a fraudulent national debt could end only in the destruction of the nation. He urged again and again the simple honesty from which professional economists so loudly dissuade us.

The only currency permitted in a democracy must be real money, i.e., a metallic currency made of the precious metals that have an intrinsic value. He called repeatedly for "the suppression of all paper circulation during peace." And he gave a conclusive refutation of all schemes of a "managed currency," including some recent proposals by hopefuls who like to imagine a Congress that could be trusted to do more than joyfully adopt a new method of looting. Jefferson did no more than state an indisputable historical truth when he said of paper currency that "it is liable to be abused, has been, is, and forever will be abused, in every country in which it is permitted." A

24. Americans who are interested may obtain a preview of their proximate future from Jean Raspail's *The Camp of the Saints* (New York, 1975; paperback reprint, London, s.a. [1980?]) Preparations to hasten that future began with the large-scale importation of Mongoloids from southeast Asia, of whom at least half, according to an intelligence officer who served in Vietnam throughout the phony "war" there, are seasoned killers from the Viet-Cong. This was followed by the intensive importation of savages from Haiti and Cuba and of mongrels (chiefly mestizos and sambos) from Mexico; the influx continues on a large scale, with only token efforts to control it by an Immigration Service that Washington prevents from acting effectively. What is planned has long been obvious, but I was interested in learning from the *National Vanguard* (January 1982) that one of the most authoritative and expensive business-advisory services (\$775.00 per annum) has advised its subscribers that uncontrolled killing, raping, burning, and looting of the white population by its racial enemies will begin in the summer of 1983 as the opening of a "long-term trend of continuing non-white [i.e., anti-white] violence and destruction." Prudent business men are advised to remove their homes and, if possible, their businesses to regions which the Federal government has not yet saturated with niggers and "Hispanics" (the euphemism which is currently applied to creatures who have nothing Spanish about them except some tincture of blood from the Spanish who conquered the aborigines in Central and South America and copulated with the female natives, and some ability to speak a low and corrupt dialect of Spanish). It is taken for granted, of course, that the only thing for the white rabbits to do is to run, if they have a chance, and to try to find a thicket in which to hide until the governmental beaters drive them out. Although the business-advisory service, if correctly reported by the *National Vanguard*, does not say so, there are, no doubt, a few Americans who can think of an alternative to running like jackrabbits, but they are wicked "racists" and "neo-Nazis" and ought to be crucified, shouldn't they?

paper currency is simply an invitation to swindlers and to counterfeiters, both in and out of government, an invitation that no rational man could expect them to refuse. The only honest currency is real money, the precious metals that have an intrinsic, universal, and, for all practical purposes, fixed value, against which the prices of commodities will fluctuate through the unimpeded operation of the law of supply and demand.

A corollary of honest money is that there must be no national debt, no funded debt of any governmental body. Expenses must be met by taxation, not dishonestly imposed on our offspring by governmental borrowing of fictitious money on which they will pay usury forever. The only exception to constant solvency is for a war, which is an enterprise of the whole nation that will be defended or expanded by it. The extraordinary expenses of the war are to be met by the emission of a paper currency that is to be redeemed in specie at a stated time from the revenue of taxes concurrently imposed to provide for the redemption. So long as the citizens are confident of an eventual victory, the paper currency will circulate at par, given the guarantee of its redemption. In an extreme emergency, such as greatly prolonged war or a national defeat, the paper currency could bear interest, but the interest would eventually be paid to the citizen holding the note, who would regard it as a good investment. There would be no borrowing of worthless paper from bankers for the privilege of paying them interest on what they never really lent.

Such was the monetary policy of Jefferson, who thought that governments should be as honest as individuals were supposed to be so long as we had a recognized system of morality.

Honesty, to be sure, is extremely unpopular these days, and honest money would make it necessary to forego the blessings of a "prosperity" by a continued inflation, which enables clever scoundrels, even outside banking circles, to profit from the stupidity of their exploited compatriots. But if you want a stable democracy, you must be prepared to take it with its disadvantages.

POLITICAL PHILOSOPHY

A political philosophy (often called "political science" by practitioners who are not averse from verbal trickery) must deal with contemporary realities. If it does not, if it is charged with "ideals," it is merely a variety of romantic fiction, although it may not be recognized as such.

If we are to estimate Jefferson's rank as a political philosopher, certain questions obviously pose themselves. I shall state them without attempting to answer them.

1. Did he, a wealthy landowner in whose presence his inferiors were generally on their good behavior, correctly estimate the character of the effective majority of the population of the United States in his time? Or did he have generous illusions about that majority?

2. There is an alternative to that question, viz.: Did he correctly estimate the majority in the states outside New England, so that the Constitution could have been preserved, had the New England states seceded from the Union at the time of the Hartford Convention, instead of deciding to remain in the Union so that they could continue to exploit the other states?

3. If Jefferson did not mistake the character of the majority on which he relied, some other explanation of the failure of democracy must be found. For example, did the innumerable banking swindles that he deplored fatally mislead a population intoxicated with "get-rich-quick" hootch?

4. Another example: Was the really fatal flaw the failure to keep the Christians under control? The First Republic was destroyed by the frenzied hate-mongering of the Abolitionists. A rational opposition to slavery in the United States could be based only on racial grounds and, as Jefferson so often said, implied the deportation of the unassimilable anthropoids from American soil.²⁵ The scurvy crew of rabble-rousers that plagued the northern states, until they created an opportunity for the greed of financial looters and the Jews' hatred of our race in the invasion of the South they provoked, were only a fanatical and crazed riff-raff. They were a product of the epidemic of religious mania that spread through the country in the 1830s.²⁶

25. As everyone knows, Abraham Lincoln, who seems to have had a mystic admiration for "the Union," was not a Christian and could therefore see the implications of an emancipation of the blacks, whom he intended to export to Central America to save the expense of shipping them back to Africa. That, of course, was one reason why he was assassinated as soon as his usefulness was ended. Even the great Liberal and opponent of slavery, Lord Acton, recognized that whenever two incompatible races are present in the same territory, democracy is possible only by the enslavement of one of them. See his *Essays on Freedom and Power* (London, 1956), especially his "Political Causes of the American Revolution," first published in May 1861, before the invasion of the South began. He saw, however, that the Republic established by the Constitution had ended in total failure. Noteworthy is his characterization of the moral purpose professed by politicians opposed to slavery: "It adorned cupidity with the appearance of philanthropy."

26. See Gilbert Hobbs Barnes, *The Antislavery Impulse, 1830-1844* (New York, 1933), which clearly shows that the Abolitionists were merely a

They pretended that their god, the supposed author of their Bible, had forbidden slavery; that was a lie, a brazen lie, and, if they had read their holy book, they knew it; but all witch-doctors know the technique of concealing mendacity and effrontery by shaking their fetishes faster and yelling louder. The Abolitionists' righteousness was, as we should expect, the product of minds festering with envy and malice and a blood-lust that was at least latent in all of them.²⁷ They were inspired by the success of the great "civil rights" movement in Haiti,²⁸ and they loved their "black brothers" as instruments

specialized group of the howling dervishes whose evangelical rant became a national affliction. See also Dwight Lowell Dumond, *Antislavery Origins of the Civil War in the United States* (London, 1939), and Hazel Catherine Wolf, *On Freedom's Altar, the Martyr-Complex in the Abolition Movement* (Madison, Wis., 1952). A few of the rabble-rousers, notably the crazed William Lloyd Garrison, were honest enough to admit that the Bible contained nothing that could be interpreted as a deprecation of slavery.

27. Few, of course, had the courage of the famous homicidal maniac, John Brown, who is now much admired for his blood-thirsty ferocity, but one has to consider objectively only so relatively mild a specimen as Julia Ward Howe to perceive the inner motivation of the agitator's "righteousness." She is the author of the words of the "Battle Hymn of the Republic," which she adapted, ironically enough, to music by a Southern composer who has been variously identified. It is one of the most terrible songs ever sung. It is a hymn to the bloody Yahweh of the "Old Testament," and it is inspired by a joyous anticipation of slaughter such as he supposedly inflicted on the Midianites and all other civilized peoples who had property that his pet bandits coveted. "Kill, O Yahweh, kill!" was the exultant cry of Mrs. Howe's heart, "kill those white women who are lolling in elegant ease with slaves to attend them while I have to be content with hired servants, who are both expensive and likely to become cantankerous or insolent. Kill those white women who are courted by gallant and chivalrous gentlemen while I have to marry some money-grubbing merchant or hypocritically austere holy man and will become as a wife merely his domestic servant. Kill, O Yahweh, kill all those white men and women who are enjoying a spacious leisure and essentially secular culture in a mild and amoenous climate, while I have to live in bleak New England among dour Puritans and cold-hearted profiteers." That is what Mrs. Howe meant, whether or not she was fully conscious of it, when she cried out jubilantly that Yahweh was "trampling out the vintage where the grapes of wrath are stored." Kill, O Yahweh, kill! Better yet, help us do it for you!

On John Brown and the conspiracy that financed him, see J. C. Furnas, *The Road to Harpers Ferry* (New York, 1959). Some of the more coherent writings of the Abolitionists were collected and edited by Louis Ruchames, *The Abolitionists* (New York, 1963). Note the constant gabble about "sinfulness," "immortal souls," and the like.

28. On the extermination of the white race in Haiti by the liberated

for the humiliation and destruction of their betters. They naturally wanted to retain on American soil hordes of emancipated slaves for the perpetual affliction of white men who had not been exterminated. American children are now taught to admire those poisonous pests in appreciation of the irreparable calamity they brought upon our nation and race. A judicious historian will wonder why Jefferson's hope that superstition could be kept within bounds proved vain.

5. Another example: Was there a continuous deterioration of character caused by an influx of undesirable immigrants and the growth of cities with their inevitable rotting of native morality?²⁹ The constant expansion of industry may have been an additional factor. William Gayley Simpson, in his admirable book, *Which Way, Western Man?*, remarks, "I remember meeting in a little fishing-village of Scotland an 80-year old shoemaker, . . . who, as a man, and even intellectually, would have put to shame most of the finished college graduates I have known. . . . I believe England and Scotland were once full of such men, and this country too a hundred years and more ago. . . . In the final testing it will be found, after all, that machines are no substitute for manhood." Americans have been taught to shy away from all unpleasant questions, but they cannot be answered by closing one's eyes and whistling a tune.

WHO'S FOR DEMOCRACY?

I have tried, not to give a synopsis of Jefferson's thought, but only to show what conditions are prerequisite for the democra-

beasts, see T. Lothrop Stoddard, *The French Revolution in San Domingo* (Boston, 1914; recently reprinted, *s.l. & a.*; available from Liberty Bell Publications).

29. Let me give you an example that is both concise and cogent. The death of Edgar Allen Poe in 1849 is a mystery that will never be solved, but what I call to your attention is the conjectural explanation advanced by the physician who attended him as he lay dying, which was accepted by some contemporaries without hesitation: Poe, while passing through Baltimore became intoxicated or was drugged; he was robbed and then put into one of the "tanks" maintained by one of the political parties; in such tanks a supply of men were kept, with liquor or drugs, in a state of semi-conscious abulia while remaining able to stand on their feet when supported by their keepers, who escorted them to each of the polling places in the city and voted them for honest government and righteousness. The point is that in 1849 this procedure aroused no outcry of indignation; it was evidently accepted as a part of urban life; it was just an expedient that helped the honest men of the good party to keep out or throw out the scoundrels of the bad party. Who would be so nice as to object to winning an election for righteous men?

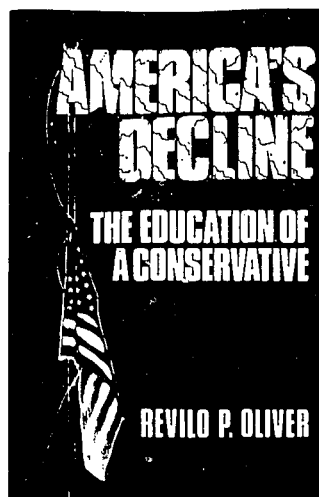
cy he championed. If we wish to institute such a true democracy, we shall have first to create the conditions in which it is possible.

The proponents of democracy will have to begin by deporting, vaporizing, or otherwise disposing of the swarms of Jews, Congoids, Mongoloids, and mongrels that now infest our territory and are becoming ever more numerous and audacious in their unappeasable hatred of us. I cannot suggest offhand a convenient way of effecting that indispensable *épuration* of the population, but I am willing to believe that it could still be carried out.

Let us assume that you have reduced the population to Aryans, so that we once again have racial homogeneity. Forgive me, dear patriot, but I must be so tactless as to remind you that more, much more, than half of those excellent Aryans will be persons who are now writing checks whenever Falwell and his malodorous kind pitch the woo at the glassy-eyed suckers; who happily pay bureaucrats to harass and kick them or are themselves bureaucrats hired to hector the masochists; who happily send their children into the degradation and filth of "integrated" schools; who, like born slaves, cringe before the goons of Infernal Revenue and hope only to be able to chisel a few bucks here and there without incurring punishment by their owners; who are now determined never to think about the survival of their voluntarily debased and defiled race; who are so lost to manhood that they endure the most abject servitude while keeping their snouts in the swill-troughs, and so lost to common sense that they do not even perceive their servitude. These are the newly freed citizens whom you expect to govern themselves by free elections in which a majority will make an intelligent choice! Are you counting on some miracle of leadership and inspiration that will make men out of mice? Or do you intend to disenfranchise, most undemocratically, the Aryan majority in the hope that they, like men maimed by accident or war, can transmit to their offspring a genetic heritage free of their own deformity, so that a future generation of our race will recover the manhood, the self-respect, the intelligence that their sires of today have so blatantly lost?

I know that what I have just said will send many well-meaning and sentimental Americans into a tizzy or a tantrum. I am sorry, but I remind them that I did not design the universe. I did not create the realities of biology and history. And a would-be democrat, like an elfin princess who marries a mortal, must take the bitter with the sweet.

— Part Two of this article will appear in next month's *Liberty Bell* —



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive

defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM "AMERICA'S DECLINE"

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

376 pp., pb. \$8.50
plus \$1 for post. & hdlg.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

FACING MIDDLE EAST REALITIES

continued from page 16

existence of the State of Israel is living evidence of a monstrous injustice, a symbol of their abject betrayal by Britain and the United States.

INGATHERING OF ALL JEWS?

Today there are 3½ million Jews in Israel with an ever-pressing problem of *lebensraum*, and the question arises: Will the United States and the West go on blindly supporting Israel until Israel has finally grabbed enough territory to accommodate the "ingathering" of the world's 11 million [? — Ed. L.B.] Jews, for which Ben Gurion, Golda Meir, Menachem Begin and Israeli military juntas have been, and are still striving?

Needless to say, there is not an Arab alive who does not know of world Zionism's plans to expand entirely at their expense.

The Arab world knows only too well that Israel's real aim is to recover the "ancient borderlines" within the boundaries defined in the Old Testament (*Genesis* 9:18) and that if the welfare of Israel requires continuing conquest, subjugation, dispossession, and extermination of foreign nations in the Middle East, the Zionists will not be deterred by any "humanitarian" questions.

All of which raises the important question: Just what right have Russian Khazar Jews such as Ben Gurion, Golda Meir, Menachem Begin, and Israel's ruling elite, and so many others, to any claim, whatever to a land they had never previously occupied and who today compose the huge majority of Jews now in Palestine?

The Khazars are not a racial stock indigenous to that region. They are not a Semitic people. And their claim to the contrary is one of the most astonishing deceptions in the whole of history.

The true Semites are the Sephardic Jews who had been living peacefully amidst the Palestinian Arabs, their racial cousins, down through the centuries.

NOT OF SEMITIC STOCK

It is not they who are the invaders of Palestine, and the creators of the Israeli problem, but the thrusting and remorseless Khazars who are *not* of Semitic stock, but a mixed people with strong Mongol-Turkic-Finnish affinities, whose ancient homelands *never were* in Palestine, but in Eastern and Southern Russia and beyond the Ural Mountains, and who first adopted the Jewish religion in about the eighth century of our era.

What matters, more than ninety percent of the Jews of the world today are of Khazar origin, whose ancestors, from the beginning of time, had *never* set foot in Palestine and who have no identification whatever with the Pharisees, Saducees, Zealots or Essenes, the four religious groups in Palestine in Bible history.

It is these Khazars who today wield the big stick in Zionism. Before they invaded Palestine in the present century, they invaded the United

States as immigrants, where they now form the oligarchy behind the declared government of that country.

The United States was also the chief base from which they invaded Russia to institute the Bolshevik regime, since which time the Soviet Union has become their chief base for the spreading of Communism throughout the world.

TRUE CHARACTER OF ZIONISM

The true character of the Zionist movement (to which some Jews are opposed) is not, and never was, merely "humanitarian," a search for a "refuge" or a home in Palestine for the "persecuted" Jews of Europe, but an aggressive imperialistic expansionist power, imbued with a sense of *racial destiny* that knows no bounds and brooks no opposition in its drive for mastery and for world power.

Their endless and bitter campaigns against "racism," imposed with the fervour of the Inquisition of the Middle Ages, are serving no other purpose than to break down the racial and national dynamism of Western peoples, while *at the same time* building up their own fanatical racism and nationalism to the point that their publicists are describing Jews as a master-race innately equipped with an intellectual apparatus which makes them superior to all other races!

SIDE BY SIDE WITH COMMUNISM

In America and other countries of the West, the rise of Zionism has gone side by side with the rise of Communism. The Zionists work from the top, the Communists from below.

World Communism is succeeding in its attempt to conquer the world in direct proportion to the support which America and other Western countries are giving to Zionism.

The power exerted by Zionists in the world today is power at the highest political level: In world affairs it is world power.

Empires in the past wielded great power of large areas, but they were visible bodies. But not so with Zionism, which is being advanced in all the countries of the world through tremendous financial and other power, being brought to bear on leading politicians, editors, Christian leaders, and public men generally.

The influence of Zionist organisation reaches into the inner policy-making groups of nearly every government in the world, particularly the Christian West. This influence has caused these groups to adopt pro-Zionist and pro-Communist policies which are often in conflict with the real interests and very survival of the people and nations they govern. This condition exists in the United States, in Britain, in most Western countries, and *now* in South Africa, with her special relationship with Israel.

No empire in history before rose by such means. It has been achieved by bending politicians of the West to the Zionist will; through secret societies, such as Freemasonry and others; and by a process of playing off

party against party, politician against politician, nation against nation, and race against race.

Nor must we forget the 37-year long, 24-hour a day, high pressure racial "anti-discrimination" campaign mounted by the Zionists, together with their "Six Million" and "Judeo-Christian Heritage" hoaxes, with which they have also effectively hoodwinked the Western world since the end of World War II.

IMPORTANCE OF PALESTINE

The importance of Palestine to Jewry was emphasised in a statement by Nahum Goldman, a leader of the World Jewish Congress, who said:

"The Jews might have had Uganda, Madagascar, and other places for the establishment of a Jewish Fatherland, but they want absolutely nothing except Palestine: Not because the Dead Sea water by evaporation can produce Five Trillion Dollars worth of metaloids and powdered metal; not because the sub-soil of Palestine contains twenty times more petroleum than all the combined reserves of the two Americas; but because Palestine is the crossroads of Europe, Asia, and Africa, because Palestine constitutes the veritable center of world political power, the strategic centre for world control."

The importance of Zionist objectives was also emphasised in Ben Gurion's incredibly brazen prophecy, in an interview with LOOK Magazine, January 16, 1962, when he said:

"The image of the world in 1987 as traced in my imagination: The Cold War will be a thing of the past. Internal pressure of the constantly growing intelligentsia in Russia for more freedom and the pressure of the masses for raising their living standards may lead to a gradual democratisation of the Soviet Union. On the other hand, the increasing influence of the workers and farmers, and the rising political importance of men of science, may transform the United States into a welfare state with a planned economy. Western and Eastern Europe will become a federation of autonomous states having a socialist and democratic regime. With the exception of the U.S.S.R. as a federated Eurasian state, all other continents will become united in a world alliance, at whose disposal will be an international police force. All armies will be abolished, and there will be no more wars. In Jerusalem, the United Nations (a truly United Nations) will build a Shrine of the Prophets to serve the federated union of all continents; this will be the seat of the Supreme Court of Mankind, to settle all controversies among the federated continents, as prophesied by Isaiah. . ."

Note well that the then Prime Minister of Israel announced that all the nations of the world would be disarmed and ruled from Israel!

GIANT STEP CLOSER TO WAR

The savagery of Israel's attacks on densely populated areas in Beirut and everywhere in the Lebanon are an arrogant and deliberate trampling of both U.S. and international law, and must be seen for what they

September 1982

are—naked and criminal aggression—and bringing the turbulent Middle East another giant step closer to full-scale war.

And if the good people of the world wish to secure mankind from the violence and terrorism in the Middle East, and everywhere in the world, and re-establish the law and order built up through the centuries, they will have to find the courage to face up to the realities of not only the Middle East problem, but of the growing anarchy, terrorism and revolution victoriously and brazenly bestriding the whole civilised world. For, unless they learn to face up to, and fight the barefaced barbarity of it all, their nations and civilisations will continue to collapse in ruins around them.

And in the matter of the Middle East, in particular, they will have to face up to the reality of an imperialistic, expansionist, military power, like Israel, a country which, as part of a master-plan, has mercilessly driven out peaceful populations from centuries-old homelands in order to build the Jewish state—a country which adopts the attitude of a conqueror, and believes that force and twenty-fold retaliatory killing are the only policies which its neighbours will understand—a country which consistently violates the Fourth Geneva Convention in its treatment of civilians, and which has consistently flouted every decision of the U.N. General Assembly and the Security Council.

RENEGADE CHRISTIAN LEADERS

And if the Christian leaders in the U.S., such as evangelist Billy Graham and the Reverend Jerry Falwell (the leader of the so-called Moral Majority, and close friend of President Reagan), and together with all the other religious leaders in the U.S., whose total commitment to world Jewry and close association with, and support for, Menachem Begin, have become bywords in American political life—if all these renegade Christian leaders would spend a few days in Palestinian refugee camps or in Lebanese relief camps and hospitals, and minister unto the victims of American-made and American-supplied cluster and high-velocity shrapnel bombs, and help to bury some of the dead, men, women, and children alike, they might all begin to learn some rudiments of morality.

The experience might even turn some of them into Christians.

Little do they seem to know, or care, that it was America's connivance in the genesis of Israel and America's active support and protection of Israel up to the present, which has cost the U.S. and the Western world the friendship and goodwill of over 100 million Arabs and 300 million other Moslems, once the most anti-Communistic peoples on earth—and paved the way for Russia's entrance into the Middle East, thereby dividing the East from the West in a way that best suited Russia—and with Israel becoming an important link between Soviet Russia and the rest of Russia's actual and potential allies in both Africa and the East.

No wonder, today, the United States, the so-called leader of the West and the "free world," is dominated by, manipulated by, and subservient to Israel and international Jewry.

GAUNTLET THROWN DOWN

Western leaders, and Western man himself, are still totally unaware of the intense racist activity that animates and activates world Jewry. They still think they are dealing with individuals when they are dealing with a militant *racist and nationalist* group that has declared war on Western man's concepts of religion, race and nation, and on his very civilisation.

In pursuit of their self-appointed destiny, Israel and world Jewry are at total war with the Gentile world. It is not an undeclared war merely because there has not been a recent declaration of war. The gauntlet was thrown down two thousand years ago. The more the Gentiles are overthrown or they compromise, as Western leaders and South Africa are now doing, the sooner the fulfilment of their dominion over all the races of mankind, white, black, brown, and yellow.

Israel's, and world Jewry's, political outlook is world rule in the material sense. It is an international nation. It is this, and nothing else, which gives significance to all its financial, educational, propagandist, and revolutionary programmes throughout the world.

COLLAPSE OF CIVILISATION

The truth of the whole matter of Israel, as every dispassionate observer must surely realise, is that as long as she remains in being, there can be no way out of the intolerable situation which now periodically turns the Middle East into a bloody testing ground for America's and Russia's latest weapons of destruction.

The Israel of the Khazars is a poisonous thorn in the Arab flesh. And unless it is pulled out, there will continue to be inflammation on every side of the sore, and murder in men's eyes and hearts.

And so long as the dominant international pressures in the West are of a kind to ensure protection for the thorn instead of for the flesh, so long will mankind be maddened by the Middle Eastern ulcer, the world kept simmering on the edge of war—and the collapse of civilisation a mathematical certainty. □

Reprints of this article available at 5 for \$1.50; 100 for \$20.; 500 for \$80. **MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:**

The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion	\$ 1.50
The Secret Driving Force of Communism	\$ 2.50
Behind Communism	\$ 2.50
Blasting the Historical Blackout	\$ 2.00
A Jew Exposes the Jewish World Conspiracy	\$ 1.50
The Hoax of the 20th Century	\$ 6.00
Auschwitz: An Eyewitness Report	\$ 1.50
Gruesome Harvest	\$ 4.00
Germany Must Perish!	\$ 3.00
For orders under \$10., please add \$1.; for orders over \$10., please add 10% for postage and handling. Order from:	

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA



YOU CRITICISE ME FOR
BREAKING AGREEMENTS. . .



YOU CRITICISE ME FOR
BOMBING MY ARAB NEIGHBORS. . .



YOU CRITICISE ME FOR
DICTATING YOUR POLICIES. . .



YOU CRITICISE ME FOR
BLOWING UP ARAB VILLAGES. . .



SNIFFLE!



ANTI-SEMITIC IS WHAT
YOU ARE!

INJUSTICE AT NUREMBERG

by Major D. V. Clerkin, E.A.B.

Reprinted from *Euro-American Quarterly*, Summer 1980

The juridicial basis for the Holocaust myth of the Six Million was the so-called Nuremberg Trials—the International Military Tribunal (IMT) and the American-sponsored Nuremberg Military Tribunal (NMT). Between 1945 and 1949 leaders of the defeated German State were subjected to trials and sentences unprecedented in the annals of world history and Western jurisprudence.

There have been many reasons put forward for the holding of such "war crimes" trials, not the least of which is the fact that the victorious allied powers could do anything they wished with a surrendered Germany, but more specifically from a vengeful desire to punish Germany *per se* via the prosecution of the National Socialist leadership. The Western allies also thought it expedient to appease the Soviet Union, recently on an orgy of murder and rapine during the invasion of eastern Germany, and whose leader, Josef Stalin, had demanded in the presence of Churchill and Roosevelt the execution of 50 thousand German leaders from a wide variety of fields. It is to be noted in this regard that in 1941 a little book by the Jew, Theodore N. Kaufman, *Germany Must Perish!*, held forth the idea that a German defeat should mean the destruction of the entire German nation using the method of mass sterilization.

Moreover, such trials, it was hoped, would help to create a climate of sympathy for the displaced Jews of Europe, which would rebound to the benefit of the Zionists, who needed a great propaganda ploy to force Great Britain to carry out the terms of the Balfour Declaration of November 2, 1917. From an objective viewpoint, the findings of the trials are worthless; for the manner in which they were conducted brings into question their legality, i.e., the jurisdiction of the Tribunals and, consequently, the verdicts which they rendered. Since precedents were wanting, the Tribunal invented law as it proceeded, applying it *ex post facto* to the defendants in the dock. The IMT and NMT, therefore, were in fact mock trials, propaganda extravaganzas worthy of the very Moscow show trials they so very much resembled. The Russians had in fact sewn the entire sordid business up at the Moscow and Yalta conferences, where it was agreed that the *guilty* parties were to be 'tried' before the inevitable punishments were meted out. Without the trials of major and secondary German leaders, Stalin had sworn that he would order mass slaughters of the defenseless German populace under his control. The Western world, however, refused to admit that Stalin had in fact ordered the terrorization of the eastern

Germans as part of his strategy of military advance. The Jewish commissar of propaganda, Ilya Ehrenburg, carried out the anti-German programs with the type of bloodlust typical of the Talmudic/Bolshevist mentality.

The purpose of the Tribunals was to place the stamp of agreement and pseudo-legality upon the agreements made beforehand by the Allies. And no evidence of lack of guilt on the part of the defendants was to be admissible; only that which supported the prearranged convictions of Germany's leaders was approved. Many facets of war policy were not included at Nuremberg, for the main reason that the Allies were also guilty of such acts as unrestricted bombing of civilian targets, and had carried on terror bombing according to official plans formulated long before anyone talked of "war crimes" and trials. In truth, the accusers belonged in the dock to an extent equal, if not greater, than the accused; but, lest we forget, the victors constituted the prosecution, and thus had a free hand in the matter of choosing defendants and the charges to be brought.

Many famous Americans, amongst whom were the late Senators Robert Taft of Ohio and Joseph McCarthy of Wisconsin, expressed opposition and even outrage at the drumhead nature of the trials. These two prominent American lawmakers saw in the precedents laid down at Nuremberg the spectre of that which the Constitution of the United States had expressly forbidden in Article I, Section 9: "No bill of attainder or ex post facto law shall be passed." Politicians were not the only critics of the Nuremberg Trials; an American state jurist, Justice Charles F. Wennerstrum, president of one of the trials of German officers of the SS, resigned his office at Nuremberg and left Germany, stating to Hal Foust of *The Chicago Tribune*, "If I had known seven months ago what I know today, I would never have come here." What Wennerstrum said in toto was eventually reproduced in the *Tribune*, but not before prosecution chief (American) Gen. Telford Taylor attempted to stop Foust's communique, and, that failing, sent a self-serving reply via official channels that reached the United States before the remarks of Justice Wennerstrum.

Gen. Taylor and Supreme Court Justice Robert Jackson participated in a charade of justice. They helped try German leaders on charges so broad and vague as to be considered ludicrous in a true court of law and justice—'crimes' that had not been previously defined by international law. American lawyers engaged in pure ideological revenge, disregarding any semblance of *due process*, does not indicate that the veneer of legality in that vaunted profession lies very thick. When America begins to tolerate the type of conduct which took place at the Nuremberg Trials against helpless German defendants, and in the name of *justice*, then it is evident that Western Jurisprudence is in the hands of the Jewish destroyer of Culture and Civilization.

Could any honest court of appeals, any state supreme court, or the United States Supreme Court, refuse an appellant his plea for a writ of *error, certiorari*, or *quo warranto* upon submission of the following list of juridical horrors? Yet no appeals were allowed, and sentences of execution on eleven major defendants were carried out straightaway.

(1) Sixty per cent of the General Prosecutor's staff at the Nuremberg Trials were persons of the Jewish race. Less than ten per cent of the American prosecution staff were native born Americans or members of the White-Christian race. Can a fair trial be conducted when those who claim to have been victimized monopolize the prosecution?

(2) The general rule against hear-say evidence was violated by admitting in the trials' records some 300,000 written affidavits, signed by persons who did not appear in open court to swear to the truth of their respective statements. There was no requirement that proof be given that the signers of such questionable documents ever existed. But only 240 actual witnesses were called during the course of the trials, not one of which was a first-hand witness—an eye witness—to the alleged acts of mass gassing and shooting. Each one stated that he or she 'knew' that the acts had taken place, which meant that someone had told them of the gas chambers, proving, of course absolutely nothing.

(3) Defendants were not allowed to directly cross-examine prosecution witnesses, nor were they allowed to communicate pertinent questions to their defense counsels to be asked of the witnesses. Testimony of former concentration camp inmates, deemed by the prosecution and the Tribunals 'friendly' to the defense, was inadmissible; reminding one of the Eichmann 'trial' in Jerusalem (1961), which allowed German witnesses for Eichmann to enter Israel, but threatened to prosecute them for alleged 'war crimes' as well. There were, obviously, no defense witnesses.

(4) 'Confessions' were extorted from defendants who had been solitarily confined for up to five months previous to their appearances in open court (cf. the treatment accorded by the Soviets to Cardinal Josef Mindszenty). Defendants had hoods placed over their heads. If the answers they gave did not suit their interrogators, the German defendants were beaten with rubber hoses, brass knuckles, and cruelly kicked in the groin until they 'admitted their guilt.' In addition to this, burning matches were driven under defendants' fingernails and teeth were punched out and jaws were broken by Allied interrogators. The Jews took special pleasure in these methods of questioning defendants.

(5) Agents (Jews) of the Tribunals posed as priests to obtain such 'evidence' as they might glean from even the sanctity of the confessional.

(6) Defendants who had been members of the *Schutzstaffel* (S.S.), the *Waffen*—or combat S.S.—as well as the security services of the *Sicherheitsdienst* (S.D) and the *Geheime Staats Polizei* (Gestapo), were especially mistreated, being flogged to bleeding pulps and their testicles kicked and beaten with boots and rods in order to extract 'confessions.' General officers of the S.S. organizations were interrogated by scatological Jewish maniacs who rubbed dung on the faces and over the mouths of the subject undergoing questioning. Forcing one to drink his own urine was the order of the day.

(7) 'Plea bargaining' was offered to the secondary rank defendants at the IMT, if they would stipulate to the charges against them in the indictments, and give testimony against others under indictment. Those

who stipulated, viz., 'confessed,' were hung irregardless of the arrangements they thought they had made with the prosecution. In addition, mock trials were held at Spandau Prison at all hours of the night and early morning. At these petty inquisitions defendants were mocked, beaten, threatened with torture, and condemned to death, with such pronouncements of execution to be immediately carried out.

Such was the real business of the Nuremberg Trials. The Holocaust myth was fabricated from such tactics in obtaining 'evidence.' That six million Jews did not die in Nazi gas chambers and by firing squads is practically proven *ipso facto* by the methods which the prosecution used to get such men as S.S. Gen. Otto Ohlendorff and Auschwitz commandant S.S. Gen. Rudolf Hoess to admit to the spurious allegations.

As a final note, let us have a short look at the case of the pathetic S.S. Captain Dieter Wisliceny, who was 'questioned' by the Soviets at their prison in Bratislava in 1946. Wisliceny 'confessed' under Red methods of torture to have carried out a "verbal (oral) order" of Adolf Hitler, given to him by Eichmann via Heinrich Himmler, dated, at least in poor Wisliceny's deranged mind, July, 1941, to the effect that all Russian Jews be liquidated. When in fact the order of July, 1941, had been clearly written out, and was in the hands of the Tribunal, stating that all political (Red) commissars serving with the Soviet Army were to be liquidated. The written order did not mention Jews, but directed its thrust against some 38,000 Communist cadre within the Russian army. That many of these cadre were Jews merely indicates the reason why the order as written had to be expanded by the Soviets into a secret oral addition, falsely confessed by Wisliceny to mean the extermination of Russian Jews. With all of Wisliceny's tortured, perjured testimony, he did not succeed in saving himself from the gallows. The Communists hanged him, as they hung Hoess, because their star witnesses had to be silenced before they came to their senses and denied all the ridiculous charges of planned genocide.

Americans living today would do well to review the Nuremberg Trials, if only to gauge the great danger the Western World is in because of such inquisitions having taken place nearly thirty-five years ago. The Nuremberg Trials, like the Eichmann Trial, and the denaturalization trials of European-Americans charged with 'war crimes,' are but a symptom of a greater evil, that being the insidious collapse of Western values.

One day very soon, unless we act, such rotten Tribunals will be set up in America under the Genocide Treaty to 'try' White-Christian patriots. May God prevent it. He has given this people the brains and the will to save itself: let us do it! □



THE TALMUD

containing the *Midrashim*, the *Cabbala*, the *Rabbinical-ana*, *Proverbial Sayings and Traditions*. 395 pages, softcover, \$20. plus \$2. for post. & hndlg. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

RANDOM THOUGHTS

By H.S., Wisconsin

The Germans and the Jews are the opposite ends, or poles, of what we commonly call "Western Civilization." Or perhaps it were better if we spoke of "Germanity" and "Judaism" since there are many Germans (by now thoroughly brainwashed) who are more Jewish than the Jews, and there are many Jews who care little for Judaism and who also seem to have lost that subconscious drive (toward Jewish coagulation) that is so dangerous to us.

But Judaism is our main enemy.

Blacks and other brown races are being used by the Jews to undermine our strength, and because of this we have to take a strong stance against their constant encroachment. We ought to realize that without the Jews the Blacks count little (as a political force), and once a general segregation is accomplished, there is no reason why we can't help them to help themselves. Alone, they will be a race of irresponsible children (but with exceptions!).

The current events in Lebanon have already accomplished what we dared not to hope as early as this spring: Jewish power and influence in the United States has crossed the rubicon. From now on it will go downward with an ever-increasing acceleration. In W.W.II Moscow (in 1941), not Stalingrad, was the turning point for Germany, and just as the German still seemed to grow after Moscow, so we'll now see a limited expansion of Jewish power after Beirut. But the new trend is irreversible, of that I am certain. We can safely assume that Jewish leadership (both here and in Israel) will do everything wrong once they realize that their quest for absolute world power has failed (some little Jews know that already instinctively, but they don't count).

Ways have to be found so that in the political battles to come we will have practically unlimited funds ("money") at our disposal. If Jesse Jackson can literally raise tens of millions (we have to give him credit for his talents!), and when even the dumbest South American quickly learns how to milk the American public trough, why should it be so difficult for us? And we'll have the advantage that because of our talents we'll get ten times as much out of every dollar than "the other side."

Judaism fights its battles on two fronts: politically and religiously, depending which is most convenient. We cannot expect to fight such an adversary by political means alone, we *also* have to use religion as a weapon.

I have long held that the founding of Israel was the greatest mistake the Jews could have made (they have it thanks to Hitler!) but for the first time in modern history they can be attacked on "national" grounds, i.e. as a

September 1982

55

visible and recognizable enemy. Obviously "anti-Israelitism" will take the place of anti-Semitism (whatever that means) and there will be no antidote.

I personally have never doubted for one moment that in the end we shall win. I had this conviction ever since 1945. Now I say with equal conviction that the tide has turned in our favor. May we make the best of it.

Now is the time to put on paper what kind of new world we envision. We must face the reality that the present order—in both East and West—is fast "self-destructing." But the masses want hope, they want something positive to look forward to, they want leadership. And it can come only from us!

What a pity we do not already have the funds (and the "secret" places) where the elite of the right (of all white nations) can meet and contemplate the future. A thousand questions have to be answered: What kind of political system can ensure relative peace for a millenium and yet guarantee the greatest possible freedom for the individual? What kind of economic system is best for a healthy society, preserves the spirit of free enterprise, assures steady employment for all of those who want and need it, and also safeguards the fragile eco-system of our earth? What kind of system ensures a renaissance of our culture?

And more questions: Shall we search out and put to trial (for decades to come) all those who so hypocritically transgressed against all professed ideals of the so-called free nations? (I say yes!). If yes, what kind of punishment shall be meted out? (I have long held that the punishment shall fit the crime; i.e. a federal judge who forced little white school children to be bused into black schools ought to be sentenced to live out the rest of his life inside the deepest black ghetto—after a hefty cut in his pension). And what shall be done about the race situation in general? I fear that not even the most benevolent amongst us dare to stand in front of the (mostly innocent) Jewish masses "when things get rough," and that particular problem may be solved by the enraged mobs of a leadershipless American majority. (I personally wish that we could put all Jewish leaders on trial). But what about the Blacks, the Mexicans and the non-Japanese Asians? I doubt that a forced repatriation of American Blacks to Africa is possible even if by then the African continent might be emptied of the black multitudes through inevitable mass starvation. It is likely that some of the American states will have to be set aside as black reservations or whatever one might call it. There then Jesse Jackson and the likes could really show us how able they are. And the Mexicans? Perhaps one has to return So. California to them, and put most of'em there.

The decline of empires is usually accompanied by fragmentation. The American empire is no exception, even though it never was proclaimed an empire. To ease our conscience, we Whites can accept the fact that it were the Jews, the Blacks and some of the other minorities who really started this disintegration of America. Actually it is a pity, there was no reason why this nation's current political system could not have lasted a few

hundred more years. But that is already like crying over spilt milk: The system itself assures that the current leadership (establishment) will be unable to reverse the trend. Democracy as we know it guarantees that only the mediocre and the corruptible get at the helm of power. How fast will America self-destruct? You'll be surprised by the speed with which everything will go downhill. Jewish frenzy will play its part. The more money Israel needs, the more all the screws squeezing us innocents will get tightened. I am not only speaking of tax money. Did you read that Begin rec'd either 100 or 200 million dollars on his recent visit as a gift by the American Jewish leadership? That money had to come from somewhere. Don't think that Mrs. Blumenstein sold some of her jewels; it was easier to screw the goyim.

Whatever WE shall do, we must remain aloof from the internecine fights occasionally wreaking havoc amongst the rightists. I have no doubt that eventually a true leadership arises and that this then will automatically be supported by most. In this matter we can learn much from the Germany of the 1920's and early 1930's.

STAY AWAKE—KEEP INFORMED—HAVE FAITH.

"WHICH WAY WESTERN MAN?"

by William Gayley Simpson

**For Race Intellectuals!
From Nietzsche to Modern Politics
Applied Philosophy for Racial Living
Today!!**

CHAPTERS:

**Marriage — Family — Race Difference
How Communism Works
With Zionism**

*An Encyclopedia of knowledge upon
which a movement can be built.*

758 PAGES

\$8 PER COPY

Plus \$1.00 for postage and handling



Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

REEDY, WEST VIRGINIA 26270

SOME EMBARRASSING REMINDERS

By Allan Callahan

One of the commonest charges of 'Hitler Haters' is that the German leader dominated smaller countries and violated their sovereignty. These accusations usually come from advocates of democracy, but the only way they can make them without looking like hypocrites is to maintain that regimes practising democracy have never done any such things themselves. And this these advocates cannot do. We need only to look at the record of some of our own regimes right here in America. Various democratic governments of the past indulged in intervention and dictation in the affairs of many nations. Some examples are Mexico, Columbia, Chile, Cuba, Hawaii, Japan, China, Samoa, Siam, and Haiti. Sometimes Washington landed Marines and set up police forces; at other times they controlled elections and censored the press of other nations. They also selected officials, collected duties and even forced some countries to take American loans. Possibly, the democratic officials who were responsible for these things did not think the governments of the aforementioned countries had sense enough to run their own affairs, but if this be true, it is just one more contradiction in democratic philosophy, because this philosophy is always advocating "self-determination" and "freedom" for all peoples, even if they wear bones through their noses and roast missionaries for dinner.

Haiti affords an interesting example of democratic intervention on the part of the U.S. On June 14, 1914, France and Germany seemed about ready to seize the assets of the Haitian National Bank for non-payment of debts. Washington quickly sent the Marines in to grab the money for itself. This was called a "financial protectorate," even though the Haitians had said they didn't want protection. Washington also forced them to select a president of its own choice; a man who agreed to approve any treaty the U.S. might send him for signature. Our officials drafted a constitution for Haiti. The Haitian Assembly protested, so Washington dismissed the Assembly and forced the constitution upon the republic. When the people tried to revolt, they were quickly put down by the American Marines.

Woodrow Wilson was a pillar of democracy. In 1913, Victoriano Huerta proclaimed himself President of Mexico, but Wilson declared him a dictator, and allowed Huerta's chief rival, Carranza, to be armed. Wilson announced to the world that Huerta must go. When some

American Marines landed at Tampico to buy gasoline, they were jailed by one of Huerta's commanders. American Admiral Mayo demanded their release, an apology, and a salute to the American flag. Huerta released the Marines, and apologized, but refused to salute the American flag, saying he couldn't do that as long as America refused to recognize him as President. Wilson backed up Mayo and American Marines were landed at Veracruz. 19 Americans and 126 Mexicans died before the "flag incident" was settled.

It was the same in many other places. American warships cruised hither and yon, bombarding foreign ports at will, and sending landing parties ashore whenever it was deemed desirable. One after another, democratic regimes in the U.S. have been "waging peace" around the world and "stopping aggression." They are, it has been aptly said, engaging in "perpetual war for perpetual peace." This is not to say that every single one of America's foreign military actions has been wrong; of course not. I simply want to point out how ridiculous it is for advocates of democracy to strike a posture of self-righteousness, and especially to criticize Hitler for doing something that their own regimes have been guilty of many more times over. Whatever Hitler did, he did for a good reason, but some of the foreign military actions engaged in by our "peace loving" democracy were for trivial causes, or were done only for the interests of Big Money. □

GRUESOME HARVEST

The Crazy Attempt To
Exterminate The People
of Germany



The Book

GERMANY MUST PERISH!

\$4.00

Please add 10% for postage and handling!

\$3.00

For a sample copy of our monthly publication, *The Liberty Bell*, a copy of our extensive list of 'Eye-Openers,' and several revealing reprints, send \$2. to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W. Va. 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20. or \$100 or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. Postage stamps, in any denomination, and printing paper and supplies (please write for specifics) are always needed and will be gratefully accepted.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to patriots who do not yet know about what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers and reprints. Order extra copies of *The Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends and neighbors, urging them to subscribe to our publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue.

Pass along your copy of *The Liberty Bell* and copies of reprints you obtained from us to friends or acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free America and the world from alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

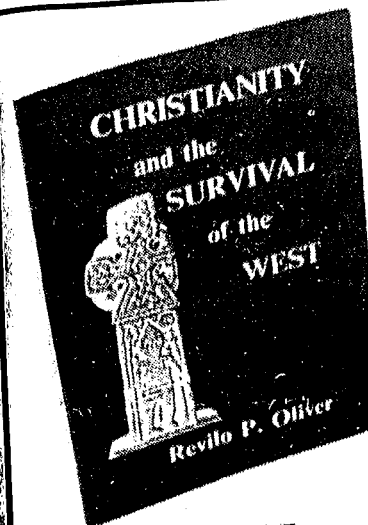
a. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

b. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY!

HELP FREE AMERICA FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

**Those who WILL NOT read
Have no advantage over
Those who CANNOT read**



Will the end of our religion mean the end of our race?

A Great Iconoclast Details the Causes and Consequences of the Religious Disintegration of Western Man

Quality paperback, 84 pp. — \$4.00 plus 65 cents for postage & handling

Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA



THE TALMUD

containing the MIDRASHIM, the CABBALA, the RABBINICALANA, PROVERBIAL SAYINGS and TRADITIONS. 395 pages, softcover, \$20.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

FOR MY LEGIONARIES



*Salut pe cei care merg
spre marea birou a
Legionarilor. Corneliu Z. Codreanu
1935*

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, — perhaps the oldest anti-communist movement in the world, still alive — was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. **FOR MY LEGIONARIES** (353 pp., pb. \$8.00), Codreanu's stirring work is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and **FOR MY LEGIONARIES** will soon become a collector's item. This book also

provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored **THE SUICIDE OF EUROPE** by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. \$7.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. **THE ANTI-HUMANS** is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget ("a sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H.; "a searing expose of red bestiality!"—Dr. A.J.App).

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from L.B. Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270, today!

ATTENTION PAMPHLETEERS!

Here are two useful stamps for you!



\$4.50
per stamp

\$0.50
postage

**COMMUNISM
IS JEWISH!**

Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270



The Liberty Bell

SINGLE COPY
\$7.75

'POPULISM' and 'ELITISM'

PART II
page 13

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE

SUPERSTITION AND GULLIBILITY

The Achilles Heel of the White Race, page 1

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 7

GULLIBILITY RATING QUIZ, page 56

IN THE NAME OF THE WHITE RACE

A Declaration of Independence
from Jewish Tyranny, page 59

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

WOLF HQ - INFO 2

ISSUES 10/14/5 - 7/16/7

ONCE MONTHLY 11/9/2

THE LIBERTY BELL

is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1981 by Liberty Bell Publications

Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	\$15.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	\$22.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	\$25.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	\$35.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA.....	\$39.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	\$ 2.00
10 copies	\$ 12.00
100 copies	\$ 90.00
500 copies	\$300.00
1000 copies	\$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:

FULL PAGE	\$100.00
HALF PAGE	\$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	\$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	\$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

CREATIVE 45
CREDO No.

Reprinted with the author's permission from
The White Man's Bible, Copyright 1981,
by Ben Klassen.

SUPERSTITION AND GULLIBILITY THE ACHILLES HEEL OF THE WHITE RACE

Strange Weakness of the White Race. Over the last two thousand years, two negative characteristics in the minds of the White Race have perhaps caused it more damage than any other. These two defects are its vulnerability to (a) superstition, and (b) gullibility. Not that the White Race is more susceptible to those flaws of the mind than the mud races. Not at all. It is even probably less so, but the consequences of these shortcomings for the highly advanced White Race have been a thousand times more disastrous than for the mud peoples. These two childish and stupid characteristics are especially strange and humiliating for the noble White Race, whose mental, cultural, creative and productive capabilities have proven so far superior to those of any and all the mud races, there is no comparison.

What is superstition? What is gullibility? Are they interrelated?

Gullibility Comes First. Taking the last question first, we find that in order to be superstitious it is to be gullible per se. However, a person can be gullible in certain other areas without being superstitious.

The World of Spooks. Superstition basically is believing in a supernatural "world," that is, a world outside of Nature and its laws. Primarily these beliefs revolve around a "world" of spirits, ghosts and spooks, which mean basically the same thing, and as a term of derision we will refer to this whole mess of spirits and ghosts as "spooks." This world of spooks is further expanded into good guys and bad guys; into "holy" ghosts, gods, goddesses, angels, seraphins; and the "bad" spooks, lucifers, witches, demons, devils, and a host of other lesser spooks. The field of demonology is a whole subject unto itself about which whole volumes of idiotic books have been written. Needless to say, no one except perhaps a refugee from a nut-house has ever seen a "demon." As far as the gods in this spook world are concerned, certain authors have catalogued as many as 30,000 individual gods that a superstitious and gullible mankind has concocted, worshipped, and foolishly believed in, over the milleniums.

A Concocted, Unreal World. Evidently this "second world" is a world that has its own set of jumbled laws reserved for the spooks and spirits. Obviously, they contradict and defy Nature's Laws. Nobody seems to have bothered to define under what kind of laws these spooks operate, and anything goes, it seems. Like in all fairy tales, these spooks can pull whatever "miracles" out of a hat that an over-active imagination can conceive. They apparently exist in a world apart from the real universe, apart from the real world.

Not a Shred of Evidence. The most incredible fact about this whole

spook world of gods, demons, angels, and what have you, is that there is not a shred of evidence to substantiate their existence, except as fantasies in the minds of the superstitious and gullible.

Victims of Gullibility. The latter sentence pretty well explains the meaning of gullibility, as if it needed any explaining. Gullibility, essentially, is believing, having faith in something that isn't so, and furthermore, something for which there is no evidence, or at least insufficient evidence to warrant our credibility. Yet strange as it may seem, in today's modern and scientific world, neither gullibility nor superstition has abated much over that of the Dark Ages when these twin aberrations of the mind ran rampant.

Intelligent Not Immune. Nor are gullibility and superstition the exclusive domain of the stupid and uneducated, although there is a strong relationship to the "poor in spirit." Christians, who will pity the "poor, deluded" Hindu for believing cows are holy, will themselves hold fast and unquestioning to their "faith." And basically their faith consists of their belief in their own brand of spooks, "holy ghosts" and demons. They will swear on the "holy" bible and their belief in all the ludicrous stories of their favorite spooks in the sky, of "pie-in-the-sky-when-you-die," or of how you will "fry-in-the-sky-when-you-die," and all the rest of this silly nonsense. Strangely enough, even some otherwise intelligent men and women fall prey to this kind of superstition, even brag about how great and wonderful is their "deep and abiding faith" in this silly nonsense, when they should know better.

Unfounded "Faith" No Virtue. So let us examine the word "faith" in its inherent essentials. Webster has a number of definitions. The one most cogent to our discourse is the one that describes "Faith: a firm or unquestioning belief in something for which there is no proof." That pretty well says it all, but we will tie it down further. Since "proof" is really a debatable conclusion and exists (like beauty) only in the eyes of the beholder, we would say that faith is having a firm or unquestioning belief in something for which there is little or no meaningful evidence, and therefore, neither deserves or warrants our acceptance. For instance, there is good and sufficient evidence to believe that two and two makes four. There is no evidence to believe it makes seventeen. Therefore, a person coming to the conclusion that two and two makes four arrives at a rational conclusion. A person "perfering to believe" as a "matter of faith" that it makes seventeen is irrational and a person believing two and two makes seventeen because he was told to believe it by his priest is both gullible and irrational.

Fertile Field for Con-Men. Around these miserable flaws of the human mind—superstition and gullibility—have been built vast empires and unholy superstructures called **religions** that have plagued the human race since the dawn of history. It is partially understandable that the primitive savage, being dumb, ignorant and devoid of understanding and whose reasoning powers were extremely limited, would make bumbling

attempts to explain the phenomena of Nature, phenomena he could not understand. Since he had neither accumulated sufficient facts, nor had the intelligence to properly interpret and correlate what little semblance of facts he had, he took short-cuts to explain the phenomena of the world around him. Through fear of the unknown, because of his lack of reason and understanding, because he was naturally superstitious, primitive man conceived of gods and spirits about him that he believed controlled events and controlled his destiny.

30,000 Spooks. The primitive savage invented a god or spirit or spook for all the whims of Nature. There were rain spirits, lightning gods, sea gods, spirits in waterfalls, gods of war, gods of fertility—gods—spooks and spirits—of which at least 30,000 have been catalogued by some enterprising souls. The fertility of the human mind to conjure up spooks is almost endless and has been one of his most enduring and abiding passions over the ages.

Became Slave to his Own Concoctions. Unfortunately for mankind, the primitive savage also believed that these spooks had arbitrary, capricious and unlimited control over his welfare and destiny. Inevitably the next development was that through fear and awe of these spooks—spooks he himself had created in his own mind, he began to supplicate to these imaginary spooks. He tried to flatter them, to talk to them, to appease them, to kow-tow to them, pray to them and in general, let his obsession with them dominate his life. Some primitive societies, (and some not so primitive) became so obsessed with the fear and appeasement of their innate spooks, that they became the main preoccupation of their thoughts, time and energies.

Organized Swindle. Unfortunately and inevitably, there are always those scoundrels who were shrewd enough to see through the hoax of the spooks and take advantage of the situation. As a result, organized religion developed, manned by a tightly organized priesthood who were now in a position to amplify their subjects' fear of the mysterious spooks, perpetuate such superstitions, and thereby organize, control and fleece their hapless victims.

Christianity the Biggest Swindle of all for White Race. Basically, this is the development of the "Spooks in the Sky" swindle to this very day. It holds true not only of the savage Fiji Islanders of today, but equally so of the Christian religion. Unfortunately, the latter is the basic religion of the White Race today, fractured and splintered as that religion may be.

The Jews had a Purpose. It is especially hard to believe that the White Race, being as intelligent and advanced as it is, that it would still be enmeshed in the same superstitious belief in the spook world as are the most primitive savages of today, or as were our aborigine ancestors of past milleniums. It is even more unfortunate for the White man that this control over his mind through belief in spooks should be foisted upon him by his mortal enemies, the treacherous Jew. Yes, it was the eternal

parasite upon the back of mankind, the Jew, who wrote the White Man's so called "Holy Book," invented his religion for him, disseminated and propagated it first among the Romans, and now has poisoned the White Man's mind with this primitive, poisonous superstition in order to control his mind, control his destiny, and to destroy the great White Race itself. As we have shown in the previous chapter, the Jew Marcus Eli Ravage even brags about it.

More than 20 Billion Dollars per year to Perpetuate this Swindle. How ironic! How tragic! How stupid of us to succumb to this silly spooks-in-the-sky story, for the perpetuation of which the White Race is fleeced to the tune of more than 20 billion dollars a year in the United States alone. This does not include the indirect damage done to us in impairing our ability to think straight, the damage done in loss of time spent in these Jewish houses of spook worship called churches, in damage done in diverting us from our main purpose in life—the survival, expansion and advancement of our own race—and promoting our own best interests.

* * * * *

Christianity a relatively Recent Affliction. In keeping the Christian religion in its proper perspective, we must first of all remember that the White Race had created civilization long before Christianity ever came along. The great (White) Egyptian civilization had existed fully three thousand years before Christianity raised its ugly head. In fact by the time of the appearance of Christianity the Egyptians were well on their way to disintegration because they had allowed their gene pool to become poisoned by mixing with the black Nubians to the south.

The Phoenician civilization, the Persian, the Mycenaean, the Greek and the great Roman civilization, all White, all flourished long before Christianity intruded on their pagan beauty. Christianity certainly did not create civilization, but rather pulled it down and disintegrated it into that long and wretched period known as the Dark Ages.

The White Race long preceded civilization. The second thing we must remember is that the White Race had established itself biologically as a racial entity not only thousands, but tens of thousands of years before it was ever civilized. And this is the crux of the matter: we, the White Race, were a biological entity—**We were the White Race**—long before either civilization or Christianity appeared on the face of this planet. And that, my dear White Racial Comrades, is the most important, the most precious, the most enduring fact of our existence.

* * * * *

Disease of the Mind. We have already told the story elsewhere in this book of how the Jews invented Christianity and foisted it on the Romans in order to destroy them. It is the purpose of this chapter to show what part superstition and gullibility have played in helping the Jew bring about this disease of the mind called Christianity. It is our further

purpose to make our **White Racial Comrades** aware of the fact that intelligent as they may be, they are not immune from this historical flaw that has plagued mankind from the primitive savage to the advanced civilization of the **White Man** today.

Therefore, let us realize that the "spooks-in-the-sky" story as presented by Christianity, Mormonism, or any other religion, is a vicious hoax and fraud; that it is a primitive throw-back to the superstitions of our savage ancestors; that it is a dangerous affliction of the mind.

Must draw a Distinct Line. Let us get our thinking crystal clear and distinguish between **reality** and **fantasy**. Let us draw a sharp, distinct line between the real world and the world of fantasy. It is this ability to distinguish between reality and fantasy that distinguishes sane, rational people from the insane. Many inmates of insane asylums once might have been highly intelligent people. But once their rationality has broken down to where they no longer know the difference between what is real and what are daydreams, fantasies, illusions, nightmares, spirits, spooks, phantoms and other figments of the imagination, then they are insane.

When we speak of the insane, we must realize that there are different degrees and that some people are strangely insane only in certain areas. We must also distinguish between those people who have normal intelligence or better, and those who were born idiots or imbeciles in the first place. We are not here concerned with the latter, for whom there never was any hope or future in the first place. We are concerned about our White Racial Comrades who have an abundance of intelligence but through the Spookcraft religions (such as Christianity) have had their minds warped to where they cannot distinguish between the real world and the world of fantasy (spooks-in-the-sky).

Mass Insanity. We CREATORS categorically deem the "spooks-in-the-sky" story as crazy and unreal, and Christianity, per se, as **mass insanity, a wholesale swindle.**

Millions of Fictitious Claims that Can't be Disproved. To this charge our Christianized victims will throw this challenge back at us: you can't prove that there aren't any Holy Ghosts in the sky, that there isn't a god, or a heaven or a hell, or that Jesus Christ didn't live on earth, was crucified, arose from the dead, was resurrected, went back to heaven, etc.

Burden of Proof on Party Affirming. To which we CREATORS reply: we don't have to prove that your claims, your dream world, is pure fantasy. We don't have to prove that the world of spooks, ghosts and demons doesn't exist. **If it exists, the burden of proof is upon you**, and in five thousand years that the human race has been building civilization, you have not produced one shred of proof that any court of law would consider valid evidence for the existence of a spook world. Courts of law (and rational people) have realized the core of the argument that the **burden of proof is on the party affirming** (that is, making the claim) not the party denying. For example, if somebody accuses you of being a

sexual deviate, it is up to the party affirming (making the claim) to show evidence, rather than you to go to great lengths to prove their claim isn't so. Even if you did go to great lengths of character testimony, etc., you still couldn't **prove** their charge was false. On their part they have presented no evidence, only made a claim. Why should you be put to the burden of trying to disprove their claim? Isn't it more logical that before any claim needs to be even considered, much less be disproven, that the **party making the claim should first present meaningful evidence to substantiate their claim?**

Romans recognized this Principle 2400 years ago. Yes, every honest court in the world agrees on this self-evident premise. The burden of the proof is on the party affirming (making the claim) not the party denying. So logical and self-evident is this principle that the early Romans, who were practical, intelligent and realistic, as early as 450 B.C. imbedded this principle in their basic code of laws. The Twelve Tables, the basis of Roman law for a thousand years, said in part: **the burden of proof is on the party affirming, not the party denying.** That principle is still as sound today as it was over twenty-four centuries ago when the Romans laid it down as a basis of law and common sense.

Belief Meaningless Without Evidence. Applying this principle to the crowd that claims there are spooks in the skies, it is **up to them to provide hard evidence, rather than make a wild claim**, and challenge us to "disprove" it. When we CREATORS face these pie-in-the-sky Christians with the logic that it is not up to us to disprove their hocus-pocus claims about their spooks in the sky but up to them to present hard, meaningful proof, they then retreat to a new line of defense. Their argument then goes something like this: I can believe what I want to, and you can believe what you want to.

Distinguishing between Reality and Fantasy. True. We are not denying anybody their right to believe in anything they want to. They can indulge in any fantasy about spooks in the sky if they see fit. On the other hand, if we think they have overstepped the bounds of sanity in their obsession about the non-existent spooks in the sky, we are going to pass judgment on them, the same way we would about any other inmate in a nut-house who unfortunately **can no longer distinguish between reality and his world of fantasy.** And this is the real dividing line between the sane and the insane. There are any number of people in asylums who have, or had at one time, a high intelligence. The main derangement of their mind is that they **can no longer distinguish between reality and fantasy.** And this is exactly the case with the spook-loving Christians. They babble about their Super-Spook in the sky, implore him to grant them special favors, protect them from evil, save their souls from the (also imaginary) fiery pit, pray and hold long (one way) conversations with their imaginary spook (or spooks) in the sky when they would get equivalent response if they were talking to a hot rock.

Sanity—Attuned to Reality. We CREATORS take the position that

continued on page 55

The Liberty Bell

Letters to the Editor

Dear George:

27 August 1982

My renewal will be sent in on or around 9/9/82. Sorry it's late. At that time, too, I hope to be ordering some new books as well.

Things really seemed to be heating up in Lebanon there for a while. It looks as if Reagan finally got some backbone, yelling at Begin like that! There just may be some hope for the old world yet! Anyway, nobody in his right mind will look at the Yids and their "state" in the same way again, after their campaign of genocide against Lebanese children. The word is out that anti-Semitic activity has stepped up all over the world (especially in France and even in Jew York), and it's only a matter of time now—just a matter of time.

The resurgence of interest in Adolf Hitler and the Movement is staggering! At the time of the Falkland crisis, a local news station did a whole show on it and word was brought up of the possibility that the whole thing was a 4th Reich-backed ploy (long before the scandal sheets began that nonsense of Hitler's spirit directing the invasion!). The show made mention of the fact that "hundreds" of key Nazis and offspring of Nazis reside in Argentina, and that "when the British fleet reached the Falklands, would they be meeting a new foe—or an old one? Much ado was made about the possibility that the predominantly Germanic Argentina may have built V1 and V2 rockets, and perhaps even had the "Bomb." Nothing came of it (unfortunately!), but it perked up interest in the Fuehrer all over again.

No doubt you saw "Inside the Third Reich" back in May. Derek Jacobi, a British JEW, portraying Hitler? As the opposition might say—oh vey! When the hell are the networks going to get these things right? In the face of a lot of anti-Semitic uprisings over Beirut, the Jewsmidia has begun to "counter" rising Nazi interest. One recent attempt is to run, on educational TV and on independent networks, the oft-shown "Genocide" for-hour show from "World at War." Another ploy is to re-run old Hollywood, anti-Nazi propaganda films. Perhaps you have seen some of these. PBS recently in our area ran such Jew-made gems as "Underground" (1942), "Hitler's Children" (1942), "Hitler's Madman" (1943), and "The Master Race" (1944). Riddled with inaccuracies and the Hollywood "true-to-life" conception of what the Third Reich was like! In my opinion, shows and films like this do more harm to the kike cause than to help it. They attract those of us (like yours truly!) seeking the truth, and their lies only stoke the fires of racial fury. I watch them for a good laugh and to study the techniques of the enemy. PBS would be much more successful if they ran some of OUR films, like "Triumph of the Will"—(now THAT'S entertainment!). They also recently ran interview show taped with Albert

October 1982

Speer before his death, and, while it was riddled with voice-over propaganda against Der Fuehrer, Speer did do some good in blasting such myths as "Was Hitler Gay?", etc.

I have a feeling that the Cause is making great strides, that 1983 may be THE year as far as National Socialist revival goes. Appropriate, ja? After all, it would be the 50th anniversary of the Third Reich's birth! Let's keep our fingers crossed.

Heil Hitler!
C.J., Pennsylvania

* * * * *

Dear George:

28 August 1982

Just a thought to pass on to whomever you may judge an interested candidate.

I recently finished reading "The Passover Plot," by Dr. Hugh J. Schonfield (Yid!). His position is that Jesus planned his own Messiah role according to the messianic expectation of his day and with the help of two Sanhedrin leaders, Nicodemus and Joseph of Arimathea and the beloved disciple (not John, the son of Zebedee) who prearranged the crucifixion. Schonfield's analysis comes close to an admission of Jewish complicity in creating Christianity, although he tries to steer clear of exposing Jewish purposes for it. Irony of the present is that Jews always pose as Enemies of Christ until the church is in apostasy—then they try to save church and Jesus again. For some reason they feel that their own survival is coincidental with the perpetuation of Christianity. A conunchrum exists here because Christians are obviously Gentiles for Jews. Yet, within this strange vortex is an impossible hypothesis, namely that the Gentiles for Jews try to convert the Jews, which is to say—reform the Jew. In so doing an artificial tension is created. The trick is in conversion, because you must preserve them before you can convert them. Here is the axis around which Jews guaranteed their own security.

Needless to say, there is a bit of hypnotic subtlety in this method. It has worked until recently.

My Best,
R.H., Indiana

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

31 August 1982

Thanks for sending me a copy of "The Liberty Bell," May, 1982. It is certainly interesting if not provocative. It features "The Uses of Religion" by Revilo Oliver and also has several letters to the editor which express disillusionment with religion, especially Christianity. I have to admire Prof. Oliver's erudition and his fearlessness in stating the truth as he sees it.

At the same time, his point of view about Christianity makes me feel sorrow for him and all of like mind. And I say this with sincere compassion, because my own views were fairly similar to his until as recent as July of 1981. Then I discovered with full conviction that God is real and alive and that he has a loving care for each one of us. Without even believing in such a thing, much less seeking it, I had a "born again"

experience. And believe me, if one picture is worth a thousand words, one experience is worth millions of words. . . .

Sincerely,
T.D., M.D., Missouri

* * * * *

Dear George:

1 September 1982

In my last letter to you (being personal) I had erroneously implied that the surname suffix "ing" was one of a typically "kosher ring." I stand corrected, as it is undoubtedly one of the truest and genuinely German surname suffixes there are, and I humbly apologize for that error that was bugging me since the last correspondence. Now it's cleared up, thank you.

Concerning the enclosed book (a gift) [*An American Christian Bible*], this is certainly MUST-Reading for you and family.

I feel I can best explain or describe it's effect on me and my outlook and views on life and the world as follows.

I was raised 'Catholic' in a strict sense (12 years), and in a typically abhorrent sense, being inimical to my own evaluation of truth and justice, that caused me to become a self-ordained atheist at mid-teenage.

I've held this belief most of my adult life until VERY recently. That 'recently' being when, after I had come in contact with your publications, which occurred last year, 1981, I had the pleasure to read the refreshing analysis of Christianity in the terrific contribution to the Liberty Bell by the Odinist publication of "Can We Still Say God?" This article impressed me to the point of being flabbergasted and having ignited a personal-racial spark and glimmer for hope in my being and life.

Upon reading the great Revilo P. Oliver's "On the Uses of Religion," that spark was almost quelched, as I was deeply and intellectually moved (to the point of depression) by that most impressive work. I was exasperated.

But, alas, next came this obscure book from Sovereign Press. The conclusion I have come to may not seem all that impressive, but I shall leave that judgment to all of you personally after you read the second half of the enclosed book. I must proclaim that I have been profoundly influenced by it in my sincere transformation from an Atheist to an Agnostic!!

For the future, (God?) bless you!
P.S., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear George:

2 September 1982

Enclosed are \$20 for a subscription to "The Liberty Bell." I previously subscribed to this magazine from June, 1980 to May, 1981. I let my subscription lapse because I thought it was just "hate" literature.

Recently I picked up one of the magazines and started reading again—then I went back and read them all. The articles in your magazine are very thought-provoking.

I couldn't accept some of the things being said about Christianity at first, but now I see that what some of these articles are saying about the

roots of Christianity and the Old Testament are absolutely true. How stupid and blind I was—it's like night and day. I can't believe how dumb I was to believe everything I was taught as a child.

I am interested in getting backissues (one of each) of your "eye-opening" magazine, and I would like not only the issues from June 1981 to date, but a copy of each issue prior to May 1980, as far back as they go. Is this possible?

I appreciate your courage in publishing a magazine dedicated to freedom of speech and ideas.

Sincerely,

Mrs. M.M., Massachusetts

Greetings!

4 September 1982

Bob White has decided NOT to have Nord Davis speak at his upcoming seminar and it is just as well as N.D. is in jail in Costa Rica for passing bad checks. They wanted him to leave the country but he refused, so—they jailed him! Ha! I don't want revenge—just justice.

Mrs. J.S., North Carolina

Dear Jew-hating M...F...,

7 September 1982

I have your ad asking to help you expose the big Jewish lie [*Our cartoon sticker: "I was gassed six times, no eight time..." —Ed.*]. What you should expose is your sch... because that's what you people are, sch...! On second thought I am enclosing a penny for a copy of "The Hoax of the 20th Century." Take the copy and shove it up your ...! Because that's about all it's good for. It's not even good enough to wipe your... Keep up the good work you are doing and, who knows, in time, maybe, somebody will listen to you. Try the zoo, you'll get better results talking to the animals. Please be sure to give my regards to Norman Lincoln Rockwell and Adolf Eichmann. They got gassed six times, no eight times, no ten times.

From A. JEW (F... Y...)

[postmarked Ft. Lauderdale, FL]

Dear George:

7 September 1982

Enclosed is a contribution of \$20. By the time you read this, I will have placed copies of "Why are Jews Persecuted for their Religion," "Quotes Without Comment," "Simple Arithmetic vs. the Six Million Myth," "Human Chameleons" in the local public library. I hope you've received some response or I've educated someone.

Honor-Union-Fidelity

M.S., Wisconsin

Dear Mr. Dietz:

8 September 1982

Enclosed are \$25 for the order listed below.

Having read a number of your backissues and formed a rather good opinion on the contents and editorial operation, my opinion and whatever

is, "Where have you been all this time?" Thanks for just being! Adolf would be proud, for he started off on the basement floor.

Sincerely yours,

R.H., New York

Dear George:

13 September 1982

Enclosed I am sending you a few dollars for the "Liberty Bell."

I like your magazine and think it's one of the best.

Sincerely,

M.T., New York

"ENEMIES? — WHAT ENEMIES?"

The Catholic and Protestant churches were once the greatest of enemies, and yet they were of the SAME RELIGION: Christianity. The religion known as "christianity" was introduced to Europe by the Jew and half-Jew in order to topple the state of Rome and the culture of Greece. This "new" religion did just that, resulting in the death of some 75 million Europeans and cutting the population of the white race in half. If not for Jew-brought Christianity, the white race would now be as large as the Chinese. However, the past is long gone and should be put aside for a moment.

In the present age, Capitalist and Communist are also "enemies." And yet, like the Catholic and Protestant of days past, these Capitalists and Communists are both of the same thing: they are both believers in the "religion" of MATERIALISM. In other words, their philosophy consists of dividing the people of the world into economic classes. And, of course, both Capitalist and Communist are sworn enemies of "Racism." Is that why Capitalist and Communist are in Africa, Asia, and South America?

Capitalist and Communist, when shopping for a new cause in the world, do not look at the national and racial history of the people they wish to exploit, but rather check out the amount of money to be made from their national resources.

The lifeblood of the C & C twins is composed of generous and illicitly obtained amounts of oil, gold, silver, titanium, chromium, uranium, and other primitive tokens that the Jew bankers base our "world economy" upon. Didn't Hitler trade wheat for machinery, instead of stocks, bonds, gold, diamonds, and silver? International barter instead of international bankers?

The Capitalist and Communist are always tossing around that funny word "democracy." While our women and children cannot walk the streets in safety, we hear this odd promise of "Life, Liberty, and the Pursuit of Happiness." The same with the Reds when they are stacking up the bodies of women and children. However, the explanation for the word "Democracy" comes from the fact that Capitalist and Communist are always in need of a constant supply of cheap labor, whether "nigger" or "polack." It is thereby easy to see that this talk of Democracy is a front for exploitation and imperialism.

Who were the real anti-Imperialists? Wasn't one of them Hitler who proclaimed "Europe for the Europeans," and who, unlike most modern-day politicians and imperialists, kept his promise? Do you know the real guilt of the "evil Japs?" No—it wasn't the bombing of Pearl Harbor, which looked like a kid playing with firecrackers compared to Hiroshima and Nagasaki. The real guilt of the "evil Japs" was in proclaiming "Asia for the Asian peoples" and threatening Jew Rothschild's Vietnamese rubber plantations and South Sea oil supplies.

Ever wonder why Capitalist and Communist were and are such good friends when it comes to "crushing Fascism?" Why, could it be that Fascism, National Socialism, the ideas of Nietzsche and Schopenhauer, and so on, are representative of a TRUE SOCIALISM, as opposed to the pack of Jewish lies the Yids are peddling as Socialism?

Early nineteenth century socialism was meant to be a revolution against exploitation by the Jew Capitalist. It would have "saved" the peoples of Europe from their miserable existence, but the Jews Marx, Engels, Trotsky, etc., were hired by the pigs of Wall Street, the Houses of Rothschild and Rockefeller to crush that "revolt" during the past and present century. We all know, of course, that 56 of 59 members of the first Soviet were Jews; that Trotsky, the leader of the Red Army, was preaching in Yiddish on the streets of New York City before the Jewish Revolution in Russia began in 1917, etc.

I don't want to give any "Right-Wing" Christian "Conservatives" a heart attack; but the Army of the good ole USA is a greater threat to Europe than the Soviet Army. Why? Because most of the Soviets are white boys, while most members of the US Army are mud people, products of a shlock culture, a "koo-koo" legal and educational system and without any sense of history.

If there is a war between the USA and the USSR over the bastard state Israel, at least the huge, ugly cities in America, which are jam-packed with mud-people, mental and physical cripples and crazies, will finally be removed. Also, the Yiddish jackasses in Moscow will not get their chance to celebrate the one hundredth anniversary of their phony revolution.

Who are the real imperialists in this world? Who are the money hungry exploiters of the poor of every nation and race? Right you are: the Jews!

If there is a "Third World War," any survivors of such a conflict will know whom to blame.

Thank you,
S.S., Wisconsin

* * * *

Dear Sir:

18 September 1982

I would like to call the attention of your readers, suffering under the Jewish money monopoly, to what just happened in Mexico. The Mexican banks, like ours, were in the hands of a pack of Jewish shylocks. These creatures were up to their usual tricks. The banks were paying depositors 4.5% and lending the same money out at 88%. The Jews waged a

continued on page 47

The Liberty Bell

POPULISM and ELITISM

REVILO P. OLIVER

PART II

1982

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

PART II

ÉLITISM

'Élitism' is another nonce-word, coined to avoid the ambiguity of 'aristocracy,' which properly denotes rule by the *best* citizens, a class more numerous than the few who rule in an oligarchy, and selected by some criterion other than mere wealth, which suffices in a plutocracy. An aristocracy may be an hereditarily closed caste, as were the Athenian Eupatridae and the Roman Patricii, or it may be constantly open to recruitment from the lower classes, as were the Roman Optimates and the aristocracies of the various nations of Europe. In the United States, however, propaganda has induced the grossly erroneous notion that European aristocracies were closed castes, dating from the early Middle Ages, whereas in fact the old noble families were continually augmented, and frequently jostled aside, by newcomers on whom the various monarchs bestowed titles and rank as reward for services on the battlefield, in politics and administration, or even in bed. And 'aristocracy' has been further obscured by the verbal juggling that is common in the "social sciences."¹

Although it is true that, in certain favorable circumstances, small bodies of Nordics have successfully practiced a pure democracy and decisions were made, after discussion, by a majority of the adult citizens,² the twaddle of idealists and boobherds should not blind us to the fact that no large organized society, whether of Nordics or of another race, has ever practiced "majority rule" in the sense now given to that

1. I have heard a "political scientist" describe Jefferson's democracy as "aristocratic," because under such a government no man could make money from holding political office, and there would be no loot to stimulate the formation of political parties; offices of any importance would therefore be restricted to men who could afford to hold them, i.e., landowners like Jefferson and Washington. Jeffersonian democracy is, of course, predicated on the assumption that the majority of freeholders will have the good sense to elect to high offices responsible men in whose wisdom and integrity they can reasonably trust.

2. One thinks of Iceland before the trick by which the Christians obtained control; the Vikings who assured the French king's envoy that they had no chief because they were all equal; and the town meetings of colonial New England. One of the most impressive examples of successful self-government is provided by the old assemblies and fueros of the Basques, who are not Nordic but may well be Aryan, although their unique language is not Indo-European.

Copyright 1982
by Revilo Oliver

Additional copies available from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

term, the majority being taken as the majority of the entire population according to the new popular principle of one anthropoid, one vote.³ That, of course, is sheer moonshine, fit only to entertain children. In the great ochlocracies of the modern world, the Soviet Union and the United States, there is a great deal of gabble about rule by the "majority," i.e., the lowest stratum of the population, but it is obvious to any competent observer that in both countries the actual rule is exercised by a small and tightly-knit gang of thugs, with only the superficial difference between the two countries that in the United States it is still thought expedient to amuse the serfs by letting them choose between a Tweedledum and a Tweedledee in electoral contests that some Americans find almost as exciting as baseball games. Some *aficionados* of the electoral sport even entertain hopes that their favorite player means what he says and will, if elected, be able to effect some desired political change not sanctioned by the actual rulers; the successful candidate's fans are invariably disappointed, usually blame him for not having done the impossible, and shift their enthusiasm in the next game to another pitcher of woo. In the Soviet Union, such wasteful entertainments are unnecessary, since the proletariat is simply told what it must want.

Every attempt to institute rule by a numerical majority of a large population, even if honestly intended by its promoters, ineluctably results in rule by organized crime. Men who think seriously about the problem of governing an organized society differ in their estimate of which method of selecting a governing minority is likely to be least detrimental to the state, but agree that ochlocracy, although currently fashionable, is certain to be

3. The most famous and nearly perfect example of democracy known to history was that of ancient Athens, where the right to vote on governmental policies was extended to all male citizens over the age of eighteen; these formed about 10% of the total population, which included, of course, women, children, metics (resident aliens), and slaves. This 10% was, however, too large a number for a viable state, since a majority of the 10% was easily led into folly by unscrupulous demagogues. In the opinion of one of the most profound and judicious of all historians, Thucydides, Athens was best governed during the period in which the vote was restricted to less than 1.3% of the population; this gave a body of voters small enough to avert demagoguery and large enough to avert oligarchy and factional rule. Democracy is probably impossible without a basis in slavery or the equivalent, if the population is not very small, but it is noteworthy that even with slavery and a franchise restricted to 10% of a population that had the highest known level of intelligence, Athenian democracy destroyed itself in less than a century. On the percentage of the population that could vote under Athenian democracy, see Professor W.R. Agard's *What Democracy Meant to the Greeks* (Chapel Hill, North Carolina, 1942).

disastrous.

The idea of an 'intellectual aristocracy' goes back to Plato, who wished to create a caste of Phylakes ("Guardians"), persons of verified intellectual and moral superiority, to whom the government of a just and viable state should be entrusted. The Platonic proposal has exercised political philosophers ever since, and it is represented at present by the notion of an *élite*, a more or less defined group of individuals identified by their education and talents, who, it is assumed, will informally influence and direct a society without being officially identified as the actual rulers. In theory, at least, 'élitism' is compatible with almost any formal political organization, from an autocracy to a democracy. In practice, however, it seems always associated with some form of democratic theory.

When a self-constituted *élite* is not content with writing charming or eloquent essays and tries to influence political events, it almost inevitably becomes conspiratorial, and it usually becomes both hypocritical and vulnerable. Infatuated with its own sapience, a conspiratorial *élite* always risks penetration and capture by a more subtle and ruthless conspiracy, so that it becomes, in the end, a mere tool and, despite the intelligence of its members, becomes comparable to the squalid band of stupid and ignorant twerps and misfits who used to call themselves an *intelligentsia* and chatter Marxist drivel about the "workers," but were useful to their Communist trainers, who regarded them with scarcely concealed contempt.

A socially respectable and well-educated *élite* can always attract satellites who, charmed by manners and rhetoric, are content to follow the lead of the inner circle uncritically and even enthusiastically. It can thus impose, for a time at least, on men of some discernment. Thomas Jefferson, for example, seems never to have suspected the inner workings of the French Revolution, although he, who had succeeded Franklin as the American Minister in Paris, witnessed the beginnings of that catastrophe. Influenced by his French friends, including the inept Marquis de La Fayette, he did not look behind the façade that pleased them. When he reported the taking of the Bastille on 14 July 1789, he did note that "It was remarkable that not only the Invalides themselves made no opposition, but that a body of five thousand foreign troops [probably five times as numerous as the mutineers!], encamped within four hundred yards, never stirred." And he marvelled that the mob, "almost in an instant," took the Bastille, "a fortification of infinite strength," and that "How they [the mob] got in, has, as yet, been impossible of discovery." But Jefferson was content to marvel at seeming miracles, evidently unaware of the kind of thinking that brought them about. Chamfort, who was one of the

directors of the attack on the Bastille, is now chiefly remembered for his well-known aphorisms: "It is a safe bet that every opinion held by the public, every accepted norm, is sheer foolishness, inasmuch as it has suited the majority." And, "A nation is a big herd that thinks only of grazing, so that shepherds with good sheepdogs can drive it whithersoever they will." That wisdom, needless to say, was only for the inner circle of the élite. For the big herd, Chamfort produced ream after ream of rhetoric about *égalité* and the "sovereign people" and their inalienable "rights."

Chamfort, like his friend, the Comte de Mirabeau, whom he often served as ghost-writer and even ghost-thinker, was a member of the élite that was financed by the Duc d'Orléans, whose mad ambitions they probably stimulated for purposes of their own. We should, I think, give Chamfort and most of his fellow conspirators the benefit of the doubt: they probably did believe that their scintillating intellects were driving the big herd to greener pastures. By the time of his ghastly suicide, Chamfort, who was an intelligent man, had doubtless perceived that, despite their brilliance and subtlety, their plans had, in the end, proved to be little better in practice than an "opinion held by the public." It would be interesting to know, however, what explanation Chamfort gave himself as he lay dying, day after day, having escaped the guillotine by a far more agonizing death. Did he believe that he and his fellows had been like the Sorcerer's Apprentice, who rashly called up infernal powers he could not control? Or did he guess that they had schemed and labored only to clear the way for more cunning and practical conspirators, who used them and accorded them no more respect than they gave to the doltish majority?

It is extremely gratifying to have a high-voltage mind and achieve membership in an élite that is going to make history, especially if most of one's fellows mean well and are conspiring for High Ideals. The only drawback is that the self-appointed shepherds are likely to find eventually that they were only sheepdogs and herded the flock toward a destination of which they knew nothing.

BRITAIN'S ÉLITE

We now have before us the highly significant and extremely instructive record of an élite that attained a very large measure of control over the British Empire and may thus have been the decisive force in the history of the world during the half century that ended in 1945. This record is set forth in detail in the recently published work of the late Professor Carroll

Quigley, *The Anglo-American Establishment*.⁴

Carroll Quigley, who died in 1977 at the age of sixty-seven, was a learned and highly intelligent man, the author of one of the more considerable attempts to revise Spengler's historionomy. A reader of *The Evolution of Civilizations, an Introduction to Historical Analysis* (New York, 1961, may reject many of the conclusions, but cannot doubt the quality of the author's mind. His best-known work is the long and elaborate *Tragedy and Hope, A History of the World in Our Time* (New York, 1966).⁵ I cannot here undertake to comment on the 1360 pages of that massive tome, and I shall only remark that while it does not contradict what is said in *The Anglo-American Establishment*, it mentions the subject of that book only in passing and in contexts that minimize its importance. That is significant. Quigley evidently believed in 1966 that the conclusions of his earlier work could not pass the clandestine censorship that determines what can be published commercially in the United States.⁶

4. Pp. xi + 354. New York, Books in Focus, P.O. Box 3481, Grand Central Station. \$20.00. On the dust jacket, a small American flag, inverted and reversed, appears as a patch on the Union Jack. This, joined to the title, may give at first sight the erroneous impression that Quigley's book is part of the recent flurry of silly diatribes that identify the British Secret Service as the directors of a vast conspiracy to destroy civilization and bring the United States "back under the heel (!) of the British crown."

5. Available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$25.00 + 10%. The book was first published by Macmillan in 1966. According to the *Conspiracy Digest* (a small quarterly published in Dearborn, Michigan), Summer 1976, Quigley accused his publisher of having virtually suppressed his book, which was reprinted with his permission by the Angriff Press, Hollywood, California, in 1974. Cleon Skousen, who has written a number of books that give a Jewish twist to Mormon theology and also a denunciation of Communism, published a 144-page "review" of Quigley's book under the title, *The Naked Capitalist* (Salt Lake City, 1971). According to the *Conspiracy Digest*, Fall 1976, Quigley, shortly before his death, sued Skousen, asking damages for statements made in the "review," which he considered defamatory. Quigley's death excited rumors that he "knew too much," but, so far as I know, there are no grounds for the sinister implication.

6. This obviously makes one wonder to what extent *Tragedy and Hope* was tailored to suit the market. I see nothing in it that is inconsistent with what Quigley says in the other works, allowing for his silence on matters that it would have been indiscreet to mention. I am a little puzzled, however. As I shall point out immediately below, there was an obvious reason why the book completed in 1949 could not find a publisher at that time, but I cannot see why our rulers should have wished to suppress *Tragedy and Hope*. Although the book contains a few statements of fact

Although it is now first published posthumously, *The Anglo-American Establishment* was completed in 1949 and never subsequently revised by its author, so that the reader must constantly remember when he sees references to "now" or "at present," he must understand them to mean "early in 1949" and to refer to a situation that now lies far in the past. According to a prefatory note by the present publisher, Quigley's work was not made public in 1949 because he could not find a publisher who would bring out a book that roundly and bluntly described a conspiracy, a conspiracy that was secret, powerful, and, for a time, highly successful. If we cast our minds back to 1949, we will see why it was then necessary to protect the blithe complacency of the well-trained American boobs, who had been taught that such events as the French Revolution, the Jewish capture of Russia in 1918, and the Roosevelt Revolution in the United States just happened in the course of nature, as spontaneously and as innocently as the flowers that bloom in the spring, tra-la.

The conspiracy that Quigley describes was initiated by Cecil Rhodes but soon dominated by Lord Milner, so that Quigley calls it the "Milner Group." And for the benefit of Americans who cherish their prevalent illusions about the "British Aristocracy," we must note that Milner owed nothing to his

that were sensationally exploited by Skousen, these deal chiefly with the coöperation between the Communists and the lords of international finance; most of these facts were matters of public record, and none was in the least astonishing to competent observers, while they served to commend and validate the book to readers who were astonished. The book as a whole is a learned endorsement of all the hokum that is continually administered to American serfs: wicked Senator McCarthy, who persecuted sweet innocents; wicked Hitler, who exterminated millions of God's People before they crawled into the United States; wicked "Nazis," who are psychotic destroyers of everything nice; wicked "radical Right," pathological liars who are so deficient in Christian love they don't want to kill "Fascists"; and so on *ad nauseam*. Such bunkum purveyed by so learned a man as Quigley is worth more to the rulers than all the garbage in the newspapers. *Tragedy and Hope* would never be read by the masses, but did appeal to educated men and distorted their perceptions of reality, neutralizing them politically. Far from wanting to suppress it, the Republican and Democratic gangs would have done well to sponsor it jointly.

7. Americans to whom this phrase suggests fantasies about William the Conqueror in 1066, Crusaders, and, at the latest, the Elizabethans, should take any recent issue of *Whitaker's Almanack* and consult the listing of all members of the titled aristocracy; for ranks above that of baronet, the date at which the title was first conferred is given. In 1980, for example, there were 1352 peers of the rank of baron or above (excluding children and other heirs, who derive their nobility from their father or the other

ancestry. His paternal grandfather was an obscure Englishman who sought to better himself by migrating to Germany, where he married a woman who is described as German and presumably (though not necessarily) Aryan. Their son became a physician, who practised in both England and Germany, and who elevated himself socially by marrying the daughter of a British major-general. This marriage produced one son, Alfred, who was born at Bonn and educated in Germany; he later entered Balliol College of Oxford University and distinguished himself in "Greats" (i.e., the Classics) under Jowett, and to this academic distinction he owed all his subsequent advancement. While he doubtless agreed with Jowett about the meaning of the Platonic texts, he was undoubtedly brilliant, and if you wish to think about an "intellectual aristocracy," here is a perfect specimen. At Balliol, Milner also came under the influence of Arnold Toynbee, the uncle of his namesake, the now famous propagandist and spinner of historical theories.⁸ The elder Toynbee is said to have "left behind him a beautiful memory": he excogitated his own variety of a misty Christian mysticism, which he communicated orally to his students, but of which enough is known to make it likely that he was on the best of terms with Jowett, who was not unjustly accused of having tried to "make Socrates talk like Jesus" in his translations of Platonic dialogues into English. Toynbee was also involved in muzzy schemes of social reform and in personally promoting "settlement houses" to inveigle or harass the poor into being "uplifted" by him and his coadjutors.

After Oxford, Milner became a member of the Liberal Party and soared quickly upward in the British government. He was evidently selected by Rhodes for the post of Governor of Cape Colony and Commissioner for South Africa. He did such excellent work in getting the Boer War started and in organizing the states of South Africa after the Boers had been conquered that he was created Baron in 1901, and created Viscount a year

relation whom they will eventually succeed; younger sons, daughters, and the like have courtesy ranks which do not make them members of the peerage, strictly speaking). Read through the list and count the titles that were created before 1500, before 1600, before 1700, before 1800, before 1900, and after 1900. The chronological distribution will astonish most Americans.

8. I have seen no reason to alter the judgement of the younger Toynbee's work expressed in a critique that incensed his admirers when it was published in June 1963; it is reprinted in *America's Decline*, pp. 202-211. A highly educated man and undeniably brilliant, Toynbee can serve as an example of 'intellectual aristocracy'—and a warning to political philosophers.

later. He was, behind the scenes, a power in British politics until his death in 1925.

When Milner went to South Africa in 1897, he was forty-three, but he took with him as assistants a corps of bright young men, most of them in their twenties and almost all of them with excellent scholastic records at Oxford, where some of them were still undergraduates. They came to Oxford, of course, from Eton, Winchester, and other celebrated Public Schools, noted for both scholarship and the moulding of gentlemanly character. In South Africa, this band of youngsters was called Milner's Kindergarten, but he lodged most of them in strategic administrative positions, so that it is no great exaggeration to say that he continued to govern the states of South Africa and prepare them for the eventual Union long after he returned to England and had been officially replaced by other Governors and Commissioners. The band of youths included an umbratile individual, Lionel Curtis, who never attained even a knighthood in later life although he controlled two of the conspiracy's instrumentalities, the *Round Table* and the Royal Institute of International Affairs.⁹ We need not inquire whether Curtis attained a preponderant influence over Milner's thinking or was used by Milner to initiate proposals before Milner himself endorsed them; the responsibility is, in any case, Milner's, since it is quite clear that he could have dismissed Curtis from the Group whenever he wished.

The Kindergarten, with some additions, formed what we may call the intellectual hard core of the conspiracy, which, of course, also included many men of great wealth, high social position, and political power in one or another of the British political parties and through whom the conspiracy attained influence over all three of the major parties. In an appendix Quigley lists the names of over one hundred persons whom he believes, on the basis of circumstantial evidence or inside information, to have been members of the conspiracy. These he has tentatively distributed between two secret organizations within the conspiracy: The Society of the Elect and the Association of Helpers, the latter even more tentatively divided into what Quigley considers an "inner" and "outer circle." He

9. Given the importance of Curtis in the Group, I think it worthwhile to note that, if he is correctly quoted by Quigley on pp. 27-28, he was capable of gross errors in English, at least in personal letters. Curtis was the son of an Anglican clergyman; he was educated at a minor Public School, Haileybury, and went to New College (Oxford), where he did not distinguish himself scholastically and took a degree only quite belatedly; he was nevertheless awarded a fellowship in All Souls, obviously at the behest of the Milner Group, for he had no intellectual claim to the appointment.

admits that his classification of many members is uncertain, and that there may have been others, as well as temporary associates, whom he cannot identify.

Morally, the members range from the Dutch South African, Ian Smuts, whom Quigley identifies as a self-seeking opportunist, to Milner, of whom Quigley quotes with approval Lord Tweedsmuir's characterization as "the most selfless man I have ever known. He thought of his work and his cause, much of his colleagues, never of himself." I should not think of questioning Milner's sincerity and personal integrity, and I am willing to believe that many members of his group, especially what we may call the intellectual contingent, honestly believed in the policies they were able to induce in the official governments of the British Empire during their virtual dominance over them. That, indeed, is what makes the present work so instructive a contribution to human history, transcending in its implications even the crucial period of British history that it explains.

Quigley, after saying, "In general, I agree with the goals and aims of the Milner Group," expresses horror that the Group was a conspiracy and always operated by conspiratorial tactics and methods. He even issues the warning (repeated on the jacket of this book) that "No country that values its safety should allow what the Milner Group accomplished—that is, that a small number of men would [*sic*] be able to wield such power in administration and politics . . ." Either statement taken alone is defensible in argument; taken together, they are childish and remind one of the lubberly moppets whose minds are so filled with tales about Santa Claus and Fairy Godmothers that they are constantly squealing that force and violence are wrong *per se* and that war is simply horrid and must be abolished. They also dream of abolishing gravitation, time, and death. Adults, who take account of the real world, know that conspiracies and wars are (1) morally justified when their aims are desirable and feasible, and (2) politically justified when they are successful.

The Milner Group can be judged only in terms of their purposes and their accomplishment.

THE RECORD

Although Quigley claims to have received assistance from unnamed persons who must have been members or associates of the Milner Group, he honestly admits that "it is not possible for an outsider to write about a secret group without falling into errors." He is confident, however, that his book contains "few misstatements of fact," and that the only uncertainty of any

importance lies in his list of the forty-four persons in what he terms the "outer circle" of the conspiracy. It is possible, he says, that some of these were not aware of the Group's real purposes and acted under the influence of persons who were, and it is also possible that some whom he has placed in the "outer circle" because he has no evidence that they attended the secret meetings of the conspirators really were members of the "inner circle." These are merely matters of detail, important only to a biographer of one or another of the persons concerned.

It would require a minute knowledge of all the inner history of British politics from 1875 to 1945 and months of research to verify the facts that Quigley records and his inferences and deductions from them. I can only say that on the basis of my own quite superficial knowledge, I have been able to find no misstatements of fact concerning British politics (as distinct from statements about other countries, notably France and Germany). Much more important, of course, is what Quigley does not say. A history is valid only when it is selectively comprehensive of its subject, and Quigley's conclusions must be validated, not by the facts he has accurately stated, but by the facts that he omitted because he overlooked them or thought them irrelevant or refused to consider them.

I shall call attention below to some very obvious omissions about which there can be no doubt and to others for which I have to rely on such incomplete or untested information as I have at hand. It will be seen that a complete account of unmentioned factors that may be relevant to Quigley's subject would require years of painstaking research in England and other parts of the former British Empire.

Needless to say, I cannot undertake to summarize an intricate history that Quigley has narrated as concisely as possible. His account, however, leaves us with a gigantic paradox, an unexplained mystery. My only purpose here is to suggest an explanation.

THE MECHANISM OF CONSPIRACY

The conspiracy was begun by Cecil Rhodes, the son of an English clergyman with only yeoman ancestry. When his health failed in his youth, he was sent to South Africa where, invigorated by the climate, he discovered and exploited mineral deposits containing diamonds, laying the basis of a large fortune that he increased throughout his life with a determination to devote it to the high and noble purpose of making the whole of the African continent a province of what he called the British Race, and of eventually extending the rule of that race to

dominion over the entire globe. This naturally envisaged the ultimate reunion with Britain of the part of that race that had been severed from the mother country by the deplorable schism that resulted in the independence of thirteen of the British colonies in North America—a part of the plan that always raises dangerously the blood pressure of emotional patriots in the United States, if they still cherish the delusion that they are living in an independent country of their own. Rhodes formulated plans for an organization to further his purposes when he returned to England in 1890 and made contact with an informal group of persons who had been influenced by the elder Toynbee and of whom Milner appears to have been the leading spirit. The plan first agreed upon called for a secret society modelled on the Jesuits, but having as its objective the supremacy, not of the Catholic Church, but of the British Empire. There was to be a Society of the Elect, in which Rhodes would hold a position comparable to that of the General of the Jesuits and, like that General, have closely associated Counsellors, a "junta" of three: Milner, W. T. Stead, who was then editor of the *Pall Mall Gazette*, and R. B. Brett, who had been a member of Parliament, held a very responsible post in British government, and eventually became Viscount Esher. Beneath this supreme authority there would be a circle of Initiates, who would in turn control a much larger Association of Helpers. Membership in the organization would remain secret, and presumably all members would, like the Jesuits, be bound by oath to obey, regardless of their own opinions on any issue, the commands of the General and his Council.¹⁰

Under the influence of Milner and Brett, it is said, the plan was revised to eliminate a formal organization with its elaborate constitution, hierarchy of offices, initiations, prescribed oaths, and rites—doubtless because such things are the real weakness of a secret society, for its secrets can be, and almost invariably are, betrayed when the documents in which they are set forth are accidentally lost, purloined by disaffected members, or captured by the police. The archives of Weishaupt's Illuminati were seized in a single raid and published by the Bavarian

10. It would be otiose to discuss here the functioning of the Jesuits in their heyday or to inquire to what extent the theoretically unlimited power of their General was in practice restricted by the three counsellors whom he could neither appoint nor dismiss. Whether Milner, Stead, and Brett were to be associated with Rhodes on the explicit understanding that he could never expel them from the conspiracy is not known.—It is unlikely that Rhodes had heard of Weishaupt's imitation of the Jesuits, but we may assume that so well-read a man as Milner knew of it and, as we shall see, profited by the example.

government. A man who joins the Masonic religion is informed at the very first that his throat will be "cut across" if he discloses any of the secrets, and by the time he reaches the 2^o the penalty is made more dreadful: his heart will be torn from his breast, which is unpleasant enough, and furthermore it will be "given to the ravenous birds of the air or the devouring beasts of the field," which will presumably make the dead man suffer still more. But despite these and other dire penalties, all the awfully secret rituals and myths of the organization below 33^o are now fully known to everyone who takes the trouble to consult any one of the many books in which they are exposed.¹¹ And if a bunch of Jewish Elders were so indiscreet as to put in writing a systematic account of their purposes and methods, the purloinment and publication of the famous *Protocols* has been an endless source of embarrassment and expense to their ubiquitous race.¹²

For the rigmarole common to secret societies and the folly of committing secrets to paper, Milner and Brett substituted a far more practical system of organization that was made possible by the racial peculiarities of Anglo-Saxons that were educed and consolidated by the class-structure of British society before its collapse. Strict conformity to the code of gentlemen was made mandatory, not only by social penalties for known infringements of it, but, even more effectively, by a gentleman's sense of his own integrity and personal honor: a violation of the code might in some circumstances be concealed from others, but a man could not conceal from himself an humiliating awareness that he had degraded himself and was thenceforth an impostor in the caste in which he was accepted.¹³ The class-structure,

11. The most compact digest of Masonic secrets will be found in two books by the Reverend Mr. Walton Hannah, *Christian by Degrees* and *Darkness Visible* (London, Britons, 1964 and 1966 respectively). Masonry is certainly a religion, if its myths, including the allegorical exposition of some of them, are believed by the members who swear faith in them.

12. The authenticity (as distinct from the accuracy) of the *Protocols* is generally doubted or disbelieved on the basis of two considerations: (1) the estimated improbability that obviously highly intelligent and prudent men would commit to writing such dangerous secrets, and (2) the strange diversity of the stories about how the document was obtained. For one of several plausible explanations, see L. Fry, *Waters Flowing Eastward*, edited by the Reverend Father Denis Fahey (London, Britons, 1965). I learn from *Instauration* (July 1982) that Prince Yussupov saw fit to augment the confusion by producing a new version: a parchment (!) in Hebrew (!) was discovered in the library (!) of the Countess Kleinmichel on her estate in the Crimea (!) and was sent to St. Petersburg for translation into Russian.

13. This makes pathetic and even tragic the fact that in the decadence of

furthermore, made gentlemen a small minority, personally known to each other through the system of the Public Schools, the military academies, and the two great universities as well as by long-standing family connections, and the caste was consolidated by friendships formed in early youth, when men are least capable of dissembling their characters. And the tight structure of a society of which the members were known to each other was facilitated even by the geographical size of Britain and efficiency of its railroads, all of which led to London.

This structure, peculiar to British society, which was first seriously damaged by the catastrophe called the First World War and was reduced to ruins by the Second, permitted in 1890 the organization of an effective and *really* secret conspiracy for so noble a purpose as the enhancement and extension of the British Empire and the dominion of the great race that had created it. Anyone interested in the organization of conspiracies should carefully note that the conditions requisite for a comparable conspiracy do not exist anywhere in our world today and will never reappear in the future, however distant, unless perchance the suicidal mania of Nordics today is terminated by a not too belated return to sanity or, perhaps, frustrated by some now unimaginable event.

The Milner Group, necessarily small in numbers, was recruited on the basis of almost life-long personal acquaintance and further protected by the fact that if, by some most unlikely error, an approach was made to a man who was unsympathetic or antagonistic to the scheme, gentlemen do not disclose what they are told in confidence and they do not pry into one another's personal affairs. Plans were made and policies decided orally in meetings usually held on the country estate of some member; no written rules or agreements were needed among men whose word was their bond; and if it became necessary to communicate in writing or to make a memorandum for one's own use, seemingly trivial allusions in personal letters or jottings unintelligible to others sufficed.

The Milner Group set out to control the British Empire by means that were eminently practical. They understood the importance of standing aloof from the vulgarities of party

Britain the code served to protect traitors who were agents of the Soviet and conspired to destroy what was left of their nation; see Andrew Boyle's *The Climate of Treason* (London, 1980). On the decline of gentlemen in British society and its consequences, see General Richard Hilton's *Imperial Obituary* (Devon, Britons, 1968) and an addendum to it in my *Enemy of Our Enemies*, p. 68, n. 20. One wishes that General Hilton could have read Quigley's then unpublished book.

politics. It made little difference to them what party, Liberal, Conservative, or Labour, happened to attain a majority in a general election and temporary power. They placed their members in the high administrative posts, such as the Colonial Office, that were virtually invulnerable to the vicissitudes of party politics; those members became the experts on whose knowledge and advice the Prime Minister, whoever he happened to be, had to rely. And, more important, they set out to create in Britain a public opinion that would give to the administrative experts such support that their advice could not be ignored.

Given the structure of English society at that time, the Milner Group did not have to concern itself with the yappings of the newspapers that had large circulations and were comparable to the American press today, catering to the lowest mentality by making trivialities sensational. Their principal newspaper was the *Times*, an eminently literate daily that almost ostentatiously limited its appeal to well-educated, intelligent, and thoughtful readers who wished to understand news about domestic and foreign events. It was by far the most dignified, well-written, and influential newspaper in the world. Americans now in their forties or older will remember the prestige and power acquired by a rather feeble imitation, the *New York Times*, which exercised a great influence at one time through the manifest superiority of its journalism, although it could not have a comparable audience or observe such high standards.

England, furthermore, had a number of fortnightly, monthly, and quarterly periodicals that published, necessarily for a restricted audience of well-educated and intelligent readers, articles by highly talented authors on literary, cultural, and historical subjects, including articles that dealt with contemporary issues on a level far above party politics. The last periodical of that kind in the United States was the *American Review*, which a few of my elder readers will remember. Most of these publications took it for granted that readers would recognize not only quotations from Latin literature, but quotations from the major Greek writers, especially Homer, and students of politics should note the cohesive effect of participation in a high culture, which by itself bestows membership in a limited class that overlaps social classes. When one participant in that culture reads what is written by his intellectual fellow, he may not be convinced, if the argument is too strongly at variance with his own opinions, but he will give the argument serious consideration and credit the author with sincerity as well as scholarship, whereas he would ignore or dismiss out of hand an article leading to the same conclusions by a less polished and cultivated writer. Over the editorial policies of some of these highly influential periodicals, the

Milner Group acquired varying degrees of control, and they founded a periodical of their own, *The Round Table*, devoted entirely to contemporary affairs as they affected the Anglo-Saxon world.

The Milner Group further acquired working control of standard reference works, *The Dictionary of National Biography* and *The Encyclopaedia Britannica*,¹⁴ which they used prudently, never permitting misstatements of facts, but introducing comments which, although stated as critical opinion, took authority from the factual accuracy of the articles. They wrote or sponsored books, each seemingly its author's independent and spontaneous work, on the topics vital to their purposes, and by acquiring a large measure of control over appointments at Oxford, especially in All Souls, they were able to plant in positions of the highest intellectual prestige scholars who at least respected and favored their policies.

Here is Quigley's summary of a typical operation in the manufacture of public opinion:

The Times was influential, but . . . the greater part of its influence

14. The Twelfth Edition of the *Britannica* (1922) was the last published under the control of the Group. The Rosenwalds induced the publisher to undertake the extremely expensive production of a cheap ("Handy Volume") edition to be sold through Sears, Roebuck; this, I understand, so loaded the publisher with debt that his bankruptcy was inevitable. The assets of the bankrupted corporation were bought by the Rosenwalds, who eventually gave them to the University of Chicago. The contents of the Twelfth Edition were only gradually diluted and supplemented in the subsequent editions; the Thirteenth is not greatly inferior to the Twelfth, from which most of its articles were copied with only additions to bring them up-to-date. The Milner Group did not tamper with the really substantive articles in the *Britannica*, but inserted, even in the Eleventh Edition, discreetly eulogistic biographies of Milner, Rhodes, and other members (and oddly suppressed mention of Curtis, except for one passing reference to a book in the Twelfth), and added their interpretations of historical events in which they had a direct interest. Some student should undertake a detailed comparison of the Tenth with the Eleventh Edition in the treatment of matters of vital concern to the Milner Group, as distinct, of course, from the great increase in factual knowledge in the interval between the editions. The first twenty-five volumes of the Tenth Edition were published in 1875-1889 and are known to contain some accurate information that is omitted in the Eleventh, ostensibly because it had to be sacrificed to make room for new material. The eleven remaining volumes of the Tenth Edition were published as a supplement in 1902-1903, and it is not clear to what extent the Milner Group influenced their contents. A report on the shift in the point of view on social and political matters between 1875 and 1910 would be of very great interest and would indubitably enhance our knowledge of the conspiracy's goal in its early years.

arose from its position as one of several branches of a single group, the Milner Group. By the interaction of these various branches on one another, under the pretense that each branch was an autonomous power, the influence of each branch was increased by a process of mutual reinforcement. The unanimity among the various branches was believed by the outside world to be the result of the influence of a single Truth, while in reality it was the result of the existence of a single group. Thus, a statesman (a member of the Group) announces a policy. About the same time, the Royal Institute of International Affairs publishes a study on the subject, and an Oxford don, a Fellow of All Souls (and a member of the Group) also publishes a volume on the subject The statesman's policy is subjected to critical analysis and final approval in a "leader" in *The Times*, while the two books are reviewed (in a single review) in *The Times Literary Supplement*. Both the "leader" and the review are anonymous but are written by members of the group. [Quigley could have added that one or more reviews or corroboratory articles are planted in the periodicals such as *The Quarterly Review*.] And finally, at about the same time, an anonymous article in *The Round Table* strongly advocates the same policy. The cumulative effects of such tactics as this, even if each tactical move influences only a small number of important people, is bound to be great The strategy can be carried further by arranging for the secretary of the Rhodes Trustees to go to America for a series of "informal discussions" with former Rhodes Scholars, while a prominent retired statesman . . . is persuaded to say a few words at the unveiling of a plaque in All Souls or New College in honor of some deceased Warden. By a curious coincidence, both the "informal discussions" in America and the unveiling speech at Oxford touch on the same topical subject.

The converse of this procedure serves to stifle opposition or, at least, neutralize it. The reader will draw his own comparison with the far cruder methods used today to herd Americans who think of themselves as intellectual, although their education (except, perhaps, in some highly specialized field) was so far inferior to what was normal in England at the time that the Milner Group attained power. The brazen lying that is now so common in academic circles and even within scientific disciplines was not feasible then. Quigley exaggerates but little when, speaking of the Group's work on its highest levels, he adds:

There is no effort here to contend that the Milner Group ever falsified or even concealed evidence (although this charge could be made against *The Times*). Rather it propagated its point of view by interpretation and selection of evidence The Group as a whole was made up of intelligent men . . . who knew that their writings

were intended for a small minority as intelligent as themselves. In such conditions there could be no value in distorting or concealing evidence. To do so would discredit the instruments they controlled. By giving the facts as they stood, and as completely as could be done in consistency with the interpretation desired, a picture could be construed that would remain convincing for a long time.

And he gives a late and curious example. The official *History of The Times* (4 vols., London, 1935) may not have been the work of a member of the Group and does suppress evidence which must have been available in the files if they had not been preliminarily gutted, but the author of a vehement denial that *The Times* in 1895-1914 (when it was controlled by the Group) actively made propagandistic preparation for the war against Germany that began in 1914, nevertheless includes in his pages evidence that proves that the newspaper did in fact propagate "untrue or distorted information on Germany," which, also in fact, did much to condition the readers of *The Times* (and the far more numerous individuals whom they in turn influenced) for the declaration of war against Germany when a good opportunity presented itself (or was created).¹⁵

15. Needless to say, *The Times* did not initiate the eventually suicidal policy of hostility toward Germany, a nation which was both ethnically and militarily Britain's natural ally on the continent against both France and Russia. See the admirably comprehensive but concise work of Professor Peter H. Peel, *British Public Opinion and the Wars of German Unification, 1864-1871*, published by the International Research Institute for Political Science, College Park, Maryland; available from Liberty Bell Publications; \$20.00 plus postage. Dr. Peel thoroughly documents the achievement of the British press, both newspapers and ostensibly judicious periodicals, in whipping up animosity against the Germans, particularly on the moralistic grounds so dear to light-headed females and low-grade males. The Franco-Prussian War of 1870 provided a pretext for the first massive effort to incite the two natural allies against each other (the blatteration of the anti-German press in England naturally excited a reaction in Germany, with both equally violent recrimination and a growing fear of British intentions). The factitious hostility against Germany is usually explained in terms of resentment of Germany's ever increasing superiority in technology and her growing share of international commerce, which was partly the result of the fact that German industry started much later and so did not have the expense of retiring and replacing manufacturing plants that had become obsolete. The greater efficiency of German labor may also have been a factor. (Asquith is credited, I know not how accurately, with the statement, "If we don't defeat Germany in war, we'll have to work much harder [in industry and business].") Asquith was Prime Minister at the time the war began in 1914 and had done much to undermine the British nation before that time, but I am reluctant to believe that he could have urged war by an argument

From the standpoint of its techniques and operations, the Milner Group was a model conspiracy, perhaps the most subtle and efficient known to history, since the consistent activity of the Jews for more than twenty-five centuries far surpasses the dimensions of a conspiracy and must be regarded as simply a fact of nature, a racial peculiarity of a peculiar and unique people.

ENGLAND ÜBER ALLES

Cecil Rhodes is now best known for the munificent bequest with which he endowed the Rhodes Scholarships in the United States and Germany to further the purpose of the conspiracy he founded. He is also remembered for his noble purpose of extending civilization over the whole of the African continent. He died in 1902, and his deathbed was not made terrible by a prevision that within half a century Englishmen would become so spiritually diseased and biologically degenerate that they would not only tolerate, but actually force, the subjugation of the more virile Englishmen in Rhodesia to the savages of an irredeemably primitive race. It is reported that the great bronze statue that was erected in his honor in the land in which he planted civilization and which was named in his honor has been hacked up by the feral anthropoids,¹⁶ but it is not yet known whether his grave in the Matopo Hills has already been violated by the exulting beasts.

Rhodes, of course, was not the first to envisage British annexation of Africa. That was predicted in 1877 by Gladstone, and that "canting humbug," as a discerning Englishman calls him, was only appropriating for political advantage an idea that was already in the air and had been found acceptable.¹⁷ It is

acceptable only to morons.) While the short-sighted greed of commercial men is notorious, one can only suspect that clandestine forces were at work beneath the surface to produce the sorry record detailed in Dr. Peel's study—a record which, of course, antedates by two decades the formation of the Milner Group.

16. *The Liberty Bell*, March 1982, pp. 35 ff.

17. The idea that Britain had a manifest destiny in Africa was popularized in the 1870s by Sir Edward Arnold, who was then one of the editors of the *Daily Telegraph* and who originated in 1874 the project for a "Cape-to-Cairo railway" that Rhodes tried to carry out. Sir Edwin, who remained on the staff of the newspaper until his last illness and death in 1904, is now principally remembered for his long poem, *The Light of Asia*, which (together with his verse translation of Jayadeva's *Gītāgovinda*) is now reprinted as a paperback in India (Bombay, Jaico, 1949 and later); the poem contains some very fine lines and appeals strongly to the nebulous religiosity of so many of our contemporaries, but, despite the

true, however, that Rhodes was the first to make a real effort to realize that hope, and that he did so as a private citizen, not a politician. He was undoubtedly a great man with a vision worthy of the Arthurian knights who sought the Holy Grail—a comparison that may be more ironically true than you may at first suspect.¹⁸ That he (and, of course, the Milner Group) blundered in starting the Boer War is an undeniable historical truth; the motive, of course, was partly economic, a desire to gain the great mineral wealth of the Dutch republics for the British Empire, and partly geographic, for the Orange Free State and the Transvaal stood athwart the route of a major link in the projected Cape-to-Cairo railway and hence of communication with Rhodesia, and an alternative route through Bechuanaland, of which you may think when you glance at a map, was made impractical by the great deserts of the Kalahari and other natural obstacles. It was a costly and tragic blunder, not because it was an act of aggression, but because it was aggression in the wrong place at the wrong time, and it has left its dire legacy in a disastrous weakness of the present Republic of South Africa, the enduring antipathy of its Dutch inhabitants for the English part of its population, with, of course, the reciprocal feeling—a weakness that was effectively exploited by the aliens who, infact, now rule that unfortunate and seemingly doomed land.

Rhodes envisaged the future of the British Empire as a great federation of which the United States would eventually become

publisher's claim, must be read as a poem, not as an exposition of the doctrines of any Buddhist sect and still less as a digest of the philosophy of Gautama. Sir Edwin was employed by the Jews (Edward Lawson, né Levy, who became Baron Burnham, and his father and uncle) who owned the *Daily Telegraph*, which was the most widely read newspaper in Britain and had the then enormous circulation of 190,000, reputedly the largest in the world. At the same time, the *Morning Post*, which vied with the *Times* for influence among the upper classes, had a circulation of only 3,500. According to Dr. Peel, *op. cit.*, the *Daily Telegraph* was read chiefly by members of the lower middle class and small tradesmen, clerks, artisans, and the like, but its then prodigious circulation represented great influence over the majority of British voters, among whom imperialism must obviously have been popular.

18. Much has been written about Rhodes; a recent, well-written (and, incidentally, handsomely printed) work is John Marlowe's *Cecil Rhodes, the Anatomy of Empire* (New York, 1972). The reader must, of course, understand that any author who hopes to be published commercially today must conform to the dogma, evidently a revelation from some perverse deity, that all races are equal except our own, which was created to be a beast of burden for the others. How much of this poisonous piffle an author may believe in his own heart is, of course, quite a different matter.

a part, and in this he was, of course, followed by the Milner Group. The constituent parts of the Empire were to enjoy a large measure of local self-government, being united in their foreign policies by the Empire and rule from London. The question of taxation was one the Group could never solve, even theoretically, for they were perpetually harping on the lesson they drew from the American Revolution, and they naturally could not foresee that within half a century the people of the United States, Canada, Australia, New Zealand, etc. would gladly subject themselves to crushing taxation for "foreign aid" to nourish and multiply their mortal enemies and hasten the date of their own extinction. The scheme of imperial federation was, as the Milner Group planned it after Rhodes' death, a figment of the imagination and foredoomed to failure for reasons they appear to have been incapable of perceiving, let alone comprehending.¹⁹ It is a great pity that Rhodes and his successors did not ponder the far more significant lesson they should have learned from the very situation they confronted when they planned the Boer War, i.e., from the grotesque blunder by which Britain had forced the establishment of the Orange Free State and the Transvaal Republic.

By every criterion, Rhodes was a great man, who dedicated himself and his fortune to a noble purpose, that of consolidating the supremacy of our race. The misconceptions in his own mind that partly accounted for the ultimate failure of his hopes are therefore of surpassing interest, an historical lesson that every White man must take to heart, if he has not resigned himself to the extinction of his posterity.

There can be no doubt that the Boer War, which Rhodes and his associates (including Milner) incited and contrived, was a great surprise to him. He started with the assumption that Dr. Jameson's raid into the Transvaal and an almost perfunctory *coup* by the British traders and adventurers in Johannesburg would suffice to bring the Dutch republics to their knees, and after he (and Milner) got the War under way, he must have been continually amazed by the valor and love of independence that made it necessary to marshal ever more of the resources of the vast British Empire to subdue the small, largely pastoral, and sparsely inhabited nations. And even after the overwhelming British forces had captured their cities and towns, the Boer commandos fought on desperately so that the war, despite the British system of concentration camps for the unfortunate

19. Quigley seems equally obtuse. He mentions just once the principal reason, but evidently without suspecting what it was: the Canadians (who in 1917 had not yet developed the suicidal mania that now afflicts them) were unwilling to accept the same status in the Empire as would be given to India, that prime example of multiracial degeneration.

women and children and of ruthless devastation of the countryside, was still raging when Rhodes died.

What makes Rhodes' miscalculation so astonishing is that he constantly and sincerely deprecated a "racial" prejudice that would separate the "English race" from the "Dutch race," noting that there was a "racial affinity" and "not much difference" between them. And he included both British and Boers in his constant advocacy of their political equality in a union of "all white men"²⁰ in South Africa. And he constantly proclaimed that the British were fighting, not the Boers, but "Krugerism," thus coining a foolish abstraction that was almost as silly as the protestations of some of our contemporaries, who claim that they want to fight "Zionism" but not the Jews. Rhodes seems never to have comprehended that what he called "Krugerism," as though it were some personal peculiarity of the President of the Transvaal, was nothing more or less than the determination of the Boers, who were chiefly of Dutch origin but included a considerable French and Scotch element, never again to submit to British rule. And of the valid reasons for that determination, he seems to have had no understanding at all.

The history of South Africa is too complex for even the most skeletal summary here, where I can do no more than mention a few crucial facts.²¹ When the Dutch first established a colony at the Cape of Good Hope in the Seventeenth Century and for long thereafter, there were no negroes in that part of Africa, which was inhabited by the even more primitive Capoids: Bushmen and Hottentots.²² By the time that Cape Colony was

20. Late in life Rhodes at least once, in an interview with journalists, substituted the phrase "all civilized men," thus evading protests from persons who liked to imagine that other races were, or could be made, capable of actual participation in European civilization.

21. For quick reference, a reasonably adequate summary of the facts may be found in the Eleventh Edition of the *Encyclopaedia Britannica*, s.vv. "Cape Colony," "Natal," "Orange Free State," "Transvaal," and "South Africa." The essential facts are given without serious omission, but the reader, aware that the articles were prepared under the supervision of the Milner Group, will naturally beware of being misled by such terms as 'unenlightened,' 'reactionary,' and 'unreasonable' as applied to the Boers by men who were trying to justify the Boer War, which had created great dissatisfaction in Britain. It is noteworthy that the only member of the Milner Group who had opposed the plans for the Boer War was W. T. Stead, who, as we have noted above, was one of the triumvirate of Rhodes' first associates in the conspiracy. Stead foresaw that the war would make impossible any true reconciliation between its victors and vanquished; he was consequently expelled from the Group as a "traitor," although Rhodes and others continued to profess personal friendship for him.

22. It must always be remembered that the Capoids are a distinct race, set

formally ceded by Holland to Great Britain in 1814, however, the Blacks, chiefly Kaffirs, attracted by the loot to be obtained by raiding the colonists, had moved southward in large tribes and were, by their numbers and ferocity, an ever present menace, and, in fact, British troops had earlier been landed to protect the White settlements during the Napoleonic period. Although the Dutch naturally felt some sentimental attachment to their native land (which, however, had been much weakened by the ineptitude of the Dutch administration), British rule was welcomed as affording protection from savages that were comparable to the Indian tribes that for so long harassed and, when possible, destroyed our settlements in North America. It may be regarded as certain that had Britain shown a minimum of intelligence and prudence, the colonists would have prospered without serious dissension between the older Dutch settlers, who had largely absorbed the French, and the later English and Scotch immigrants, and the manifest superiority of the English language would have made it an additional bond of union, displacing and effacing the corrupt dialect of Dutch that is now called Afrikaans.

Prudence is seldom found in governments that have to please a large majority. As Jefferson knew, there are very sound arguments against slavery, based on realistic considerations which all require the expulsion of an inferior race from the territory that our race has taken for itself, but in Britain, as in the United States, a sentimental and irrational abhorrence of

off from all others by obvious physical and anatomical peculiarities, including the grotesque steatopygia that is so conspicuous in females and the extremely odd formation of the females' sexual organs. The complexion of the Capoids is a muddy ochre, often called "dirty yellow" without reference to whether or not the skin has been washed, and the stature of the race in its pure state is but little above that of pygmies, the males averaging four feet, six inches, in height. Most of the survivors of the Capoids have been mongrelized by miscegenation with Negroes, Whites, and Orientals. The principal difference between the Hottentots and Bushmen, aside from a diversity of dialect, was that the latter were really wild men, while the former could be domesticated and used as slaves by both Negroes and Whites, becoming low-grade servants after the abolition of slavery. At one time, Capoids occupied a very large part of Africa south of the Equator, but they were largely exterminated by Congoids that swarmed down from the north, before whom the surviving Capoids fled southward until they found uninhabited territory at the southern extremity of Africa. Before they became the prey of the Negroes, the Capoids may have led a life not unlike that of the real Pygmies, who, lurking in virtually impenetrable forests, are said by Roger Pearson (*Mankind Quarterly*, Spring 1982) to enjoy a carefree existence, untroubled by fear of anthropoid predators or thoughts of the morrow. In this, they differ little from other large mammals in favorable habitats.

slavery was incited by howling dervishes, chiefly in the more vulgar Protestant sects, who, with the effrontery common in their business, propagated the preposterous lie that Christian doctrine, as revealed by God in his holy book, forbade slavery.²³ This agitation finally induced the British government to decree the abolition of slavery in all of its territories, and in South Africa the owners of such domestic animals, which had become economically indispensable, were to be compensated by a payment of about 50% of a very low estimate of their cash value. But, with flagrant dishonesty, Britain made the sums due as compensation payable only in London. Since very few of the farmers thus despoiled could afford the enormous expense of a trip to London, they were forced to sell their claims for a small fraction of the face value to financial parasites, chiefly Jews, who bought up claims for a pittance and sent them to their tribesmen in London, who, of course, collected the full amount from the British treasury.

Quite a few Englishmen were *boers* (i.e., farmers), but they were only a minority among the English colonists; the more prosperous among them had connections that enabled them to minimize their losses, and they sometimes helped their poorer neighbors. The overwhelming majority of the Dutch colonists, however, were farmers, chiefly small farmers, comparable to the

23. As Christians who take the trouble to read their God's Word while awake must know, slavery is specifically authorized in both parts of it, e.g., in a letter written under the name of a Jew, commonly called Paul, who is said to be the first who had the idea of peddling the cult of Jesus to non-Jews, (*Coloss.* 3.22), where the English versions slightly obscure the meaning: "Servants, obey in all things your masters according to the flesh... in singleness of heart." The first and key word in the original is *δοῦλοι*, which specifically means 'slave' and, strictly, a born slave as distinct from one captured in war. When holy men are reminded of such passages, they are naturally annoyed, since they have to take the trouble of resorting to their usual techniques of quibbling, double-talk, and sophistry to explain that God must have intended to agree with them, whatever he foolishly said to the contrary. The King James version, which I quoted, is not so tricky as may be thought, for when it was written, the word 'servant' retained much of its original meaning and was naturally used of slaves in territories in which slavery was economically feasible. (A hired servant was virtually a slave during the term of his employment, and it is amusing to note that Professor Willmore Kendall, in his *John Locke and the Doctrine of Majority Rule* (Urbana, Illinois, 1941), had to dismiss as "unfortunate" Locke's assumption that he was the owner of everything that his servants produced or obtained.) If you wish to test quickly the reliability of one of the recent translations of the Bible into "more modern" English, look up the passage I have cited and see whether the 'servants' of the King James version has been replaced by 'slaves.' If it has not, you will know that the new translator was either too ignorant or too dishonest to be trusted at any point.

majority of the Southern farmers in this country before the Northern conquest, and having only three or four or five slaves each. Thus the *boers* who were the principal victims of the outrageous swindle were mostly Dutch. Many of them were completely ruined, losing even their land and becoming paupers.

Even so, a crisis could have been avoided, had not the Cape Colony and adjacent settlements been overrun by a particularly mischievous kind of pest—or if the successive British governors had had the authority and courage to round up all the missionaries and load them on the first freighter out of Capetown. I must leave to competent psychiatrists the question why English Christians, particularly of the lowest classes, had the perpetual itch to meddle in other people's business and to harass both colonials and natives by despatching skulks of shamans, ostensibly for the purpose of crowding their Heaven with the ghosts of the lowest forms of human life, in which their god had shown so little interest that he had not even sent his son to be killed by the savages. The craze for afflicting the British colonial possessions with missionaries doubtless had some connection with the primitive Christians' morbid hatred of superiority, which makes the godly dote on whatever is lowly, inferior, irrational, debased, deformed, and degenerate.²⁴ The sending of missionaries was like sending "the little foxes that spoil the grapes" into a vineyard. They arrived with an animus against civilized men and a prepossession, at once malicious and maudlin, in favor of the lower races, who were, after all, the stock in trade of their business. The worst and most rabid of the lot was an especially nasty specimen, the Reverend Dr. John Philip, who was so degenerate that he married a colored woman, obviously preferring to have a servile concubine at his disposal instead of a white wife, who might have had some sense of self-respect and a mind of her own. This loud-mouthed pest was an emissary of the London Missionary Society, and he promoted his racket back home while making himself important by perpetually harassing white men for their "discrimination" against the Hottentots, who were barely human, and the Kaffirs, who were innately savage. He devised and agitated for all sorts of schemes to exploit and degrade the civilized population for the profit or exaltation of uncivilizable species that are classified as human because they have languages. And despite the protests of the more responsible governors of Cape Colony, the British government not only failed to order

24. This description, which I am glad to see taken up by other writers, comes from my review of William Gayley Simpson's *Which Way, Western Man?* in the *National Vanguard*, October 1979, which is reprinted in *America's Decline*, pp. 355 ff.

Philip hanged, but for twenty years forced the Cape government to obey the seditious agitator.²⁵

The brunt of the incessant harassment fell on the farmers, since they needed labor on their farms and, unlike dwellers in town, were exposed to constant contact with thievish Hottentots and marauding Kaffirs. Governmental harassment and oppression, ordered from London, became at length so intolerable that many farmers, most of them Dutch but including Scots and a few Englishmen, despaired of their future under British rule, foreseeing only increasing intolerance and persecution by pinchbeck saints.²⁶ They abandoned their

25. The missionaries were supported, with more or less zeal, by the clergymen of the more "evangelical" churches patronized by the English residents. The Dutch *Boers* had, of course, their own holy men in the Dutch Reformed Church, a Calvinistic outfit that knew better than to bite the hand that fed it. That church, on the whole, remained friendly to the race of its members until the assassination of Dr. Verwoerd and even so long as the balance of political power remained uncertain thereafter. But the odor of musk is not half so pervasive as that of money and even of paper substitutes for it, and recently 193 clergymen of that cult, their mouths watering for baksheesh from the Jews, signed a statement that *apartheid* is not sanctioned by the Bible or Christianity, thus denouncing their predecessors as scoundrels and liars. So far as I have heard, the congregations of the 193 shysters are so indifferent or corrupt that none of them has thus far been kicked from the steps of his church.

It is said that Philip in his last years was astonished and chagrined when he discovered that drops of magic water do not change the nature of mammals, and that the savages, though brutish, were bright enough to have exploited him as a useful idiot. Unfortunately, the Kaffirs did not have a chance to barbecue Philip: that would have been one instance of anthropophagy that would have been poetic justice.

26. As pernicious as the abolition of slavery in Cape Colony was the British mania for treating the lower races as citizens and permitting them to vote as they were told to do by missionaries and other agitators. Only the innate indolence of primitives prevented disaster. In 1887 Rhodes noted that "By the last census there are 1,250,000 natives [i.e., Capoids and Congoids] in the Colony and 250,000 Europeans. Under the present franchise, if they were to exercise it, the natives would have a majority of votes." He also noted that the idiotic idea of giving the franchise to members of what was necessarily a "subject race" was the *principal* obstacle to reconciliation between the Dutch colonists and the British government of the Cape. The crucial importance of the "native question" in determining the resistance of the two independent Republics to an extension of British rule over them is almost ignored by most historians of the Boer War. In the Union of South Africa formed after the conquest, a compromise was adopted, so that the franchise differed in the different states of the Union: in the territory of the conquered republics, only Whites could vote; in Natal, a high property qualification and other restrictions served the same purpose; in Cape Colony, there was only a low

holdings in Cape Colony and began the Great Trek northeastward into virgin and unsettled territory, where, buying land from savage tribes and defending themselves, not without considerable loss of life, against the raids by the same or other tribes, they made their settlements and brought the rudiments of civilization to regions that few white men had traversed. They hoped, of course, to make themselves forever independent of the British government and such insane or malicious enemies of their race as the Reverend Dr. John Philip. The British government did refuse to pursue the *Voortrekkers* ("Pioneers")²⁷ to continue harrying them, and Philip had to be content with abetting and encouraging the infamous trade that supplied the savages with firearms with which they could more efficiently kill white men.²⁸

As early as 1852, the British government officially recognized the independence of the Transvaal and guaranteed "in the fullest manner . . . to the emigrant farmers [i.e., *boers*] beyond the Vaal river, the right to manage their own affairs, and to govern themselves according to their own laws, without any interference on the part of the British government." Thus was founded the Transvaal Republic, and at about the same time Britain, by a royal proclamation, actually forced complete independence on the Orange Free State.

The curse of Great Britain has been the tergiversation of governments headed by politicians competing for votes. Thus the solemn pledges made in 1852 and reaffirmed in following years were broken in 1877 by the Colonial Secretary in a government of which the Prime Minister was a Jew who had

property qualification, which, however, served to exclude a large part of the inferiors, plus a saving provision that only persons of European descent could be elected to the legislature.

27. As the heroism of the pioneers was recognized in South Africa after the War, *voortrekkers* became a word of honor, and, by a neat irony, Voortrekkerpers is the name of the corporation that published in 1966 Anthony Jacob's *White Man, Think Again!* and supinely suppressed the book when the Jew-dominated government of South Africa ruled that white men should not think at all about their own future. Jacob's application of common sense to ethnological and biological facts is available in a reprint, greatly improved by enlargement of the small type used in the original printing, from Liberty Bell Publications, \$5.00 + postage.

28. This was the so-called "lower road" through Bechuanaland, a trail opened by the missionaries who were engaged in pestering the natives with an unwelcome and incomprehensible religion, but used by traders who reaped great profits from supplying the natives with firearms, which the savages really wanted. Attempts by the Transvaal Republic to cut off this trade aroused yelps from the missionaries and great indignation among the simple-minded in Great Britain.

been created the Earl of Beaconsfield in the British (!) Peerage. For this act there were several motives, but it was partly incited by the perpetual yapping about the poor "downtrodden" Blacks.²⁹ The Colonial Secretary *motu proprio* annexed the Transvaal Republic to the Empire and declared that its inhabitants had become British subjects—for their own good, of course. But after the Boers, who did not appreciate that magnanimous concern for their own good, had routed several small British detachments sent to enforce the annexation, the British in 1881 executed another pirouette and restored to the Transvaal complete self-government and an independence limited only by an agreement not to conclude treaties with foreign governments without permission from London. The British government that executed this *volte-face* did so although it had been expressly warned by General Sir Garnet Wolseley that gold had been discovered in the Transvaal and that an enormous influx of English prospectors, miners, commercial men, adventurers, and parasites would occur, soon making the Boers a numerical minority in their own country. This happened, of course, and if the citizens of the Transvaal, who had rewon their independence with difficulty, had accepted the principle of majority rule and granted the franchise to the horde of "outlanders" who had come to exploit the mineral wealth of their country, they would soon have found themselves again under the British government from which they had escaped through so many hardships, sacrifices, and vicissitudes of fortune.

29. There was probably some truth to the outcries that slavery was being reinstituted in the Transvaal under the legal guise of "apprenticeships." The savage tribes in the surrounding territory frequently raided each other and so always had a surplus of slaves for sale, and the *boers* recruited labor without much regard for legal niceties. All this excited busybodies in England, who knew nothing of savages but had their imaginations and "righteousness" excited by Missionary Societies. One never ceases to marvel at the bigoted ignorance or bare-faced mendacity of Christians who deny that their supposedly infallible god endorsed and authorized slavery in the "New Testament," of which the "inerrancy" is guaranteed, they say, by his direct supervision over its composition in a language which he presumably understood. To be sure, there were in the past century educated Christians whose faith was so sincere that they believed their god meant what he said; if there are any such today, I have not heard of them. For an honest discussion of slavery from a staunchly Christian point of view, see the treatise by Robert L. Dabney, Divinitatis Doctor, *A Defence of Virginia* (New York, 1867; reprinted, New York, 1969), especially pp. 146-208. Dr. Dabney correctly saw that the Abolitionists' denunciation of slavery manifested a "radical and anti-Christian tendency" that, if unchecked, would eventually destroy the religion and, perhaps, wreck the society that tolerated it. He even predicted accurately many of the antics of the hucksters who peddle the "Social Gospel" in our time.

Such is the background of the Boers' determination to resist to the utmost when Rhodes (and Milner) contrived a British declaration of war upon them.³⁰ I have sketched it to show (1) the magnitude of facts that Rhodes, in his enthusiastic scheme for an all-British Africa, could not or would not see, when he expected another annexation of the republics to proceed with little trouble, and (2) the ruthlessness with which he pursued ends which, in his idealistic cogitations, justified the means he used.³¹

There can be no doubt, however, about the sincerity of Rhodes' dedication of himself to consolidating the supremacy of the Aryan race, and specifically of the Anglo-Saxon part of it, in Africa and throughout the world.

We have, furthermore, no reason to doubt the sincerity of the Englishmen who joined his conspiracy. Lord Milner, in particular, who was described as a "selfless man" in a passage I quoted above, professed—and we must believe sincerely—a most laudable purpose, which he stated explicitly in an article which he published in *The Times* in 1925 as a summary of the views he had held since his youth:

I am a British (indeed primarily an English) Nationalist. If I am also an Imperialist, it is because the destiny of the English race . . . has been to strike fresh roots in distant parts . . . My patriotism knows no geographical, but only racial, limits. I am an Imperialist and not a

30. I have written from the Boers' point of view, and I need not add that in the Transvaal and the Orange Free State the inhabitants, largely Dutch, exhibited approximately the same characteristics as the Americans who lived on our frontier as it was moved progressively westward by expropriation of the aborigines. Much that was done in our Winning of the West was not admirable in terms of abstract morality or what was worse, even prudent provision for the future. I do not mean to gird at the British, who did have some cause for complaint and whose policies were constantly confused and muddled by their domestic politicians, especially by that "canting humbug," Gladstone, and by a partly justified fear of German expansion in Africa, which, in turn, was partly an answer to the hostility toward Germany that was being excited by the Jewish and other press in Britain; cf. note 15 *supra*.

31. One of the most unsavory of those means was the concoction of stories about atrocities committed by the Boers against English women and children in the Transvaal. The first of these was prepared long in advance of even the Jameson Raid and given to one of the few women members of the Milner conspiracy, Miss Flora Shaw, who planted it in the British press when the time came, and may have been the author of some of the "despatches from South Africa" that were used to follow up the heartbreaking appeal from fictitious women and children. The talented Miss Shaw was finally rewarded when, at the age of fifty, she became the blushing bride of Lord Lugard.

Little Englander, because I am a British Race Patriot . . . It is not the soil of England, dear as it is to me, which is essential to arouse my patriotism, but the speech, the tradition, the spiritual heritage, the principles, the aspirations of the British race . . .

Our first great principle [is], Follow the race. The British State must follow the race, must comprehend it wherever it settles in appreciable numbers as an independent community. If the swarms constantly being thrown off by the parent hive are lost to the State, the State is irreparably weakened. We cannot afford to part with so much of our best blood.

It would be hard to write a finer statement of a high principle or one that we may more unreservedly admire for a combination of realism and loyalty to our race. And it is noteworthy that Quigley, who is as embarrassed by mention of race as Victorian ladies were by mention of sexual intercourse, forbears to cite a statement of which he cannot have been ignorant.³² Perhaps that is a measure of the atrophy of our race's mentality since 1925.

ENGLAND UNTER ALLES

In the Milner Group we have a conspiracy by an élite—indeed, on the analogy of *la crème de la crème*, we may call it the élite of an élite. When we look at photographs of the young Englishmen who were recruited by Milner for Rhodes' great undertaking, we have to make an effort to pronounce the word 'conspiracy': they are so obviously healthy, well-balanced, well-bred. They come from the best families: the minor nobility, the gentry, the Anglican clergy. Almost all of them are products of the famous Public Schools, Eton, Winchester, Rugby, Marlborough, and of Oxford (Balliol, Magdalen, New

32. I owe the quotation to John E. Kendle, *The Round Table Movement and Imperial Union* (University of Toronto Press, 1975). This is the best companion to Quigley's book, since Kendle's "Round Table Movement" is virtually the same as Quigley's "Milner Group." Kendle has some pertinent information not in Quigley, but he thinks the Group merely a loose association of individuals, because they sometimes disagreed among themselves. He is ignorant of most of the significant indications of conspiracy assembled by Quigley, whose work was, of course, unpublished when he wrote. It is odd that Kendle apparently did not even think of consulting Quigley, who had said enough in his *Tragedy and Hope* (1966) to show that he had a special interest in the subject. Quigley must have known Milner's "credo," which I have quoted from Kendle, because the files of *The Times* were one of his principal sources. Much of Kendle's supplementary information comes from sources published after 1949, and while none of it is crucial, we must regret that Quigley never revised his manuscript, much as we sympathize with his disgust at being unable to find a publisher with a modicum of courage or interest in historical truth.

College). Almost all of them have excellent scholastic records, and many went on to hold fellowships in All Souls.

No conspiracy ever had a loftier aim or a more noble purpose. No conspiracy was better organized to escape observation and exert a hidden power over the future of a great nation and empire. And so successfully did they create 'public opinion' in the circles that counted that we could, at the cost of what we know must be an exaggeration, say that they did succeed in controlling, over several decades, the policies of the British Empire that seemed crucial to them.

For the history of their complex and devious operations, I refer you to Quigley's book, in which the essentials, at least, are set forth in detail.³³ We cannot tell from the record to what extent the conspiracy's power was supplemented and strengthened by other forces, but Quigley, writing in 1949, was able to look over the Milner Group's work during half a century and to see the results that the years since 1949 have only made the more obvious and indubitable. What is important now is what these élite conspirators accomplished.

They destroyed the British Empire.

They reduced their nation from a world-power to a small island off the western coast of Europe.

They found Englishmen the virtual masters of the world and left them a demoralized and denationalized horde, confined to an overcrowded island on which they quarrel foolishly over the ruins of their past.

They made of the Anglo-Saxons and of the whole Aryan race craven and stupefied wittings, evidently obsessed by a suicidal lust to exterminate themselves.

Had they been a nest of the most venomous enemies of their nation and their race, they could not have contrived greater disasters.

Incredible? Alas, no! The record is all there. *Every policy that the conspirators sought to impose on Great Britain was, in fact, adopted and carried out to its bitter end.* A few examples will suffice.

They helped incite the catastrophic war against Germany in

33. At certain points, particularly concerning the short reign of King Edward VIII and preparations for the catastrophic war that began in 1939, Quigley's narrative is inadequate and omits some of the activities in which the Milner Group must have been engaged. At first reading, I wondered whether the publisher had censored the manuscript by omitting sections or chapters, but on reconsideration I decided that the gaps were probably caused by Quigley's inability or unwillingness to see what was important. In 1949 and, as one may see from *Tragedy and Hope*, even as late as 1966, he still naively believed, or prudently feigned to believe, the Jews' intrinsically absurd propaganda about "Nazi Germany."

1914. At one point, Quigley (p. 326, n. 1) concludes, "There can be no doubt that the original inspiration for the Round Table movement was to be found in anti-German feeling.... There are some indications that this was the primary motive and that the stated purpose of working for imperial federation was, to some extent at least, a mask." They had obviously learned nothing from their first exploit, for although they exaggerated German power and preparations in alarmist statements to the public, they must have themselves underestimated the Germans as much as Rhodes underestimated the Boers, when he thought that a few hundred men in his pay could annex the two republics in short order. And they had learned nothing by 1939!³⁴

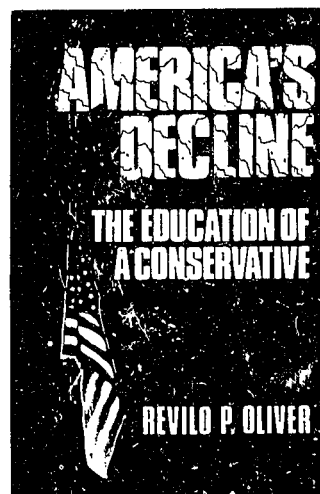
It was Milner himself who wrote the infamous "Balfour Declaration" that installed the Jews in Palestine and began the endless woes that that nest of our unappeasable enemies has brought upon the whole world.

They loudly advocated and eventually procured the independence of India, which began the total collapse of the Empire.

They argued for an imperial "federation" (although, as we have seen, that may have been a mask for their war-mongering) and they begat the grotesque abortion that is now called a "Commonwealth" and has served only to flood the British Isles with the niggers and Oriental mongrels who are obviously intended to replace the Anglo-Saxon and Celtic inhabitants by breeding themselves into a "democratic" majority. And the conspirators left the British people so impoverished in spirit and paralysed in mind that they submit to the obscene invasion with the docility of cows in a milking-shed.

Everything the Milner Group touched became disaster. And in the end their conspiracy itself perished. Even in Oxford the influence of the surviving members in 1949 had suffered a "disastrous decline," and, as Quigley continues, the survivors could scarcely believe in themselves, for it was clear that "In foreign policy their actions almost destroyed Western civilization." And thus "It would seem that the great idealistic adventure which began with Toynbee and Milner in 1875 had slowly ground its way to a finish of bitterness and ashes."

34. Some of the Group, according to Quigley, had the wicked idea that it would be best to let the nasty Germans destroy Holy Mother Russia and thus to avoid ruining Great Britain to satisfy the Jewish rancor against our race. But "public opinion in England" forced those dissidents to accept the noble purpose of attacking Germany. And who, prey tell us, Mr. Quigley, had been industriously and effectively creating that "public opinion" for decades? Cf. my preceding note.



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive

defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM "AMERICA'S DECLINE"

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

376 pp., pb. \$8.50
plus \$1 for post. & hdg.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W. Va. 25270 USA

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, continued from page 12

propaganda campaign to scare Mexicans out of the Peso and into Dollars, then set up clever ways of moving flight capital out of Mexico and into the U.S., where it was used to fund the real estate swindle in NYC, Dallas, and L.A. At the same time the sneaky Jews were managing this torrent of flight capital, they were busy betting against the peso on the foreign currency markets, and having the (Jewish) IMF demand Mexico devalue the peso. Mexican President Portillo commented that in three years they had stolen more from Mexico than all the Empires that had ever oppressed Mexico since its beginning. Then, on September 4, Mexico struck back. At noon on that day, the military occupied every bank in Mexico and nationalized them all, including the Jewish Bank of Mexico! With one blow the Jewish control over Mexican finance was shattered! Thousands of Jew speculators lost their shirts when their fix on the peso collapsed! The Jews-media and the IMF screamed like stuck pigs. An immediate attempt was made to have a military coup overthrow the Mexican government, but it fell flat. Every segment of Mexican society rejoiced in the downfall of their tormentors, from the Commie left to the nationalist right. The Jews were reduced to babbling threats about having the US invade Mexico to "protect" the oil fields. When the IMF demanded Mexico reverse its measures and resubmit to Jewish rule, Mexican President Portillo simply declared a unilateral moratorium on the debt for three months. The Jews shrieked with horror at the thought of their \$81,000,000,000 in phony debt going up in smoke and rushed to placate Mexico by loaning them \$9.5 billion more (including \$4 billion stolen from the American people) so they could keep up the payments to the banks.

The point of all this is that, for the first time since Hitler took over the "Bank of Germany" in 1933, the power of Jewish finance has been broken in a major country. And how flimsy that power turned out to be! Without their money-power the Jews are nothing! Of course, the struggle will go on as every dirty Jewish means of pressure, subversion and war is turned upon Mexico, but this time it is not just one country. Every nation of South America threatens to follow suit and default on their unpayable debts to the Yids. A dozen or so countries have already defaulted. The whole apparatus of Jewish money control, set up after the Jewish victory at the end of WWII, is now collapsing due to Jewish greed which has bankrupted the entire world.

This opens the way for the final phase of the revolt against Jewry. I notice many of the subscribers to the Liberty Bell are poverty stricken. The rich are generally on the Jewish payroll. The middle class, that still has something to lose, doesn't want to hear about opposing the Jews for fear of their economic reprisals. This is no idle threat as I personally know of two people who have been ruined financially by the Jews because they dared question the filthy "Holocaust" lie in public. As long as most people still were making a living and had something to lose, they were content or afraid of opposing the Jews. The collapse of the Jewish money swindle

now opens up the same chance as Hitler had after the economic collapse of 1928-32. Of course, the Jews will try to turn the discontent from the ongoing financial collapse into their beloved Communism. It is up to us to spread the word as to who is really responsible for our troubles and who controls Communism as well.

Since July of this year, the Jewish Federal Reserve Bank has been hyperinflating to try and bail out the bankrupt Jewish banks and support their fictitious 20 trillion dollars in debt. We will feel this in the form of hyperinflation next year. The collapse of the Jewish money system is the opportunity we have been waiting for since 1933 to throw off the Jew vampires who are sucking our blood.

Sincerely,
R.S., New York

* * * * *

Dear Sir: 20 September 1982

I would like to subscribe to your publication "The Liberty Bell."

Thanking you in anticipation; you are doing a great job,

Yours faithfully,
J.L., New Zealand

* * * * *

Sirs, 23 September 1982

I have heard about your great organization through a friend from Atlanta and want to join up and get your newsletter. Down here, the white man is really an endangered species and we better quickly let Washington know so. I don't know what to do about the niggers and Communists that seem to be in the paper just about every day now. I am a good Christian but I am tired of turning the other cheek, and I think maybe even Jesus would lose patience these days.

Sincerely,
G.W., Georgia

* * * * *

Dear George: 20 September 1982
Greetings from Australia!

I hope you know that here in Australia and also in New Zealand you have many readers and I am sure that many people in this area do what we do: pass the Liberty Bell around so that as many readers can get the message. Your little magazine is a tremendous boost to us all.

When we heard of the massacre of the Palestinians and the Lebanese in the last few days, there was no doubt in our minds as to who the real culprit was. Seems it is the time again when the Jews celebrate their New Year and need new victims for their sacrifices.

Also, the other day we discussed the artificial insemination of women and the thought occurred to us that, as the Jews are mainly in charge of this program, how will the women be protected against being inseminated with sperm from absolute idiots in order to reduce the white race even further in its capabilities? That the vasectomy of men is also a Jewish invention, I don't have to tell you.

The Liberty Bell

Keep up the good work, George. You have all our blessings.

Sincerely,
G.S.K., Australia

* * * * *

Dear George: 30 September 1982

You're damn straight! Renew my subscription to the Liberty Bell. Too bad I wasn't able to subscribe years earlier because I had never even heard about you before our first contact.

I just finished reading the September issue, and wouldn't you and we all know: Professor Revilo P. Oliver did it again! Fascinatingly compelling reading by a truly great, analytical personality of whom I wish I could have the honor of some day meeting in person. I absolutely believe in, and agree with, what he says. HE IS MY HERO.

Have you heard HOW the German invasion of Poland was so successful? They marched in backwards and told everyone they were leaving!!! (I heard that one at a local German ethnic fest from one of the Tyrolian attired minstrels.) At a later Octoberfest I had the surprising pleasure to hear the band play, to a Polka beat, "Die Fahne Hoch." I told one of the band members that I recognized that song and asked how they could dare play it and get away with it. (I cheered them for it and realized that most people there had no idea what they were dancing to.) He replied, "If anyone asks, we just tell them it's an old German Polka."

Thank you, always yours,
P.S., Michigan

* * * * *

Dear George: 1 October 1982

Things are getting worse and worse, and in some way we should be glad and tell with pride how it was in 1933. The Yid bastards are getting deeper and deeper into the political quagmire and are indeed preparing the rope to hang themselves.

Well, I had that feeling that sooner or later the Chief [Manfred Roeder -Ed.] would be terrorized and incarcerated. One could cry and weep for our cause, but we shall never, never surrender and fight to the bitter end!

All the very best and keep the faith: Was uns nicht umbringt macht uns nur noch staerker!

My Best,
J.D., Connecticut

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz: 1 October 1982

The quality of the material that you produce is excellent, as I recently discovered when I received a large supply of literature that I ordered from you. Your work is vital to National Socialism world-wide.

We Populists of Northwest Missouri are a bit isolated, but the letters from other Missourians that often appear in the Liberty Bell indicate that we're not alone.

For Victory,
P.P., Missouri

October 1982

49

**PLEASE ASK YOUR FRIENDS TO
SUBSCRIBE TO THE LIBERTY BELL!**

Gentlemen: 5 October 1982
I have been involved for a number of years in exposing the tragic circumstances blaming Germany for WWII. Being of German descent, my family served the fatherland for many generations. Our family comes from "Ostpreussen" and, needless to say, I am very proud of my German heritage. I have many friends in Germany as well as in South America and South Africa. There people, like you, have dedicated their lives to "correct" the lie that has been cast upon our sacred Reich. — "Der Ewige Jude"—Need I say more?!

... Someday the world will know the truth—but it is up to us. We cannot and will not let those that went before us to have done so in vain. As the German poet, Walter Flex, wrote: Germany Must Live, Even if We Must Die!

Your name was given to me by the Belgian Nationalist group VMO.

In spiritual solidarity, sincerely,
L.F., Louisiana

Dear Mr. Dietz: 6 October 1982
Great lead article in Sept. Liberty Bell. Glad you printed it, "The Coming Religious Revolution." ... Certainly enjoy the Liberty Bell.

Sincerely,
Mrs. E.S., California

Dear George: 6 October 1982
I am rather late with my subscription renewal for the Liberty Bell. But I am doing this right now with a check for \$50 of which \$22 are for my subscription and the remainder for a donation toward your expenses, which, I imagine, are stressed. I know, everyone who strives toward a different social order does not have the funds available to him. The mosaic-capitalist system, to which the American people have submitted themselves and which will keep even our yet unborn grandchildren in bondage, will also keep everybody down whoever points the finger on this perilous situation.— Keep on going. Even if the popular opinion will not recognize some of the things you publish, the people will eventually remember them.

I wish you good luck in your endeavor, and I also hope to see you sometime in person.

Yours,
E.G., Maryland

Hi, George: 6 October 1982
Hope you are doing well. Liberty Bell is great! Here is a small contribution plus sub renewal. Hope to help out more soon. Thank you,

sir, very much for everything you are doing for our cause.

Yours truly,
R.N., Idaho

Dear George: 7 October 1982
Please add my name to your list of subscribers to your Liberty Bell. Why I have waited this long to send you a check is absolutely beyond me. Of the enclosed check for \$20, please use \$5 for your "support fund."

Sincerely,
B.J., Florida

To Whom it may Concern: 7 October 1982
My name is Richard L. Savina. I was convicted in Federal Court in Baltimore, Md., over 18 months ago, for the alleged conspiracy to bomb the Maryland headquarters of the NAACP, and was sentenced to 15 years.

The reason I am writing you is because a lot of my friends in different parts of the U.S. as well as Australia and Canada wrote me and said to write you for your literature. Can you, in some way, put me on your mailing list? Thank you.

Sincerely,
Richard L. Savina, No. 18358-037
902 Renfroe Rd., Talladega, AL 35160

[We have mailed this White man a package of reading material free of charge. Would anyone of our subscribers care to enter a subscription for him? —Ed.]

Dear Mr. Dietz: 7 October 1982
I just finished writing Major D.V. Clerkin a letter telling him about reading his speech, "Onward Aryan Warriors," in your September issue, and how much I really enjoyed reading it.

I received your publication right on time Mr. Dietz, and also your fine book catalog. I passed the catalog right on, so, hopefully, more people will order from you and will become aware of the truth, and also become more aware of the Jewish lies being fed to our people for so long.

Your racial friend,
Melvin L. Cox, No. 19334-175
PO Box W, (H-Unit), Lompoc, CA 93438

[Mr. Cox is a regular subscriber to The Liberty Bell and has purchased several books for his own education and that of fellow inmates. we are sure he would like to hear from our subscribers in the form of letters and/or book donations. Anyone care to help? —Ed.]

Dear Sir: 7 October 1982
Your Liberty Bell books are terrific reading. Every smart voter knows that the Jewish-Zionist Lobby runs Washington. Since 1948, America loaned to Israel 25 billion dollars. The Anti-Defamation League of B'nai
October 1982

Birth is a secret Jewish Society that spies on those who are not pro-Israel.

There is one thing that I must relate to you and will never forgive Hitler's armies for killing and wounding thousands of defenseless Polish civilians. The good Polish people never bothered the German people. I wish you would condemn Hitler for committing Genocide against the wonderful Polish people, who were always peaceful.

Sincerely,
P.S., New York

Dear Mr. S., when I read the last paragraph of your letter, I almost lost my temper and was ready to let you know in no uncertain terms what I thought of your diatribe about "killing and wounding of thousands of defenseless Polish civilians," "The good Polish people never bothered the German people," and "committing Genocide against the wonderful Polish people, who were always peaceful." Now that I have regained my composure, and my inborn modesty has gotten the upper hand, I just want to tell you that YOU SIMPLY DON'T KNOW WHAT THE HELL YOU ARE TALKING ABOUT!!! There is ample documentation available that shows beyond the shadow of a doubt that there is no other people on the face of this earth that committed more brutal, blood-thirsty and heinous crimes against their fellow white men and fellow tribesmen (most Poles and Czechs are of Germanic origin and spoke German until, centuries ago, the Catholic Church succeeded in imposing an artificial language upon these Germanic tribes and thus driving wedges between them) than the Polish and Czech peoples. THEY are the ones who, in cold blood, raped, tortured and then sadistically massacred, not just a few hundred, but tens of thousands of their German fellow Catholics and Protestants, probably in the name of their Lord and Saviour, in a display of blood-thirsty madness heretofore unheard of in human history! And I am here not merely referring to the atrocities your "good" and "peaceful" Polish people committed at the end of World War II, but also in particular to those your people committed in earlier centuries (in spite of the fact that there is not one town in Ost-Germanien (that you now call "Polen") that was not built, not civilized and not made prosperous by GERMANS, but also to those your "peaceful" people committed right from the end of World War I. (even though Germany was instrumental in "putting Poland back on the map"! to the day before the Second World War broke out (I here remind you of the "Bromberger Blutsonntag," a massacre a day before the War broke out during which your "peaceful" people literally SLAUGHTERED 10,000 of my people!), when Hitler finally put a stop to your arrogance and megalomania, by knocking your "Army" of uncouth savages for a loop within 18 days. What you polacks got, you had brought upon yourself—and deserved to the fullest! What you are getting at the hands of the Soviets today, you—spinners of legendary yarn for centuries—also fully deserve—and more!

Meanwhile, Mr. Sadowski, I suggest you do a little checking on your "facts" by reading some of the documentation that is available: DIE POLNISCHEN GREUELSTATEN AN DEN VOLKSDEUTSCHEN IN POLEN; DER BROMBERGER BLUTSONNTAG; POLENS UNAUFHALTSAMER MARSCH IN DEN 2. WELTKRIEG; OST-GERMANIEN, among others. Once you are armed with the TRUE facts, not phantasies of arrogant Polish brains, you may write me again; otherwise—and I'll skip the formalities—just get lost!

Dear Mr. Dietz:

7 October 1982

Hi! Thank you ever so much for the catalog, The Liberty Bell, and the stickers; I've put some up already, and hope the people will listen this time!

A year ago, I dropped out of the Movement (although never completely), because I thought "we'd never make it." That was a big mistake. But even then I kept preaching to everyone the evils of Communism. It's great to hear from you and the N.S.W.P.P.

I have read in the July Liberty Bell the attack on Christianity—I agree, except that there is a big difference between Christianity and "Churchianity." I am a Roman Catholic, and have been raised with a lot of crazy, misled lies. The "Sword of Christ" has helped me straighten them out. I wouldn't argue this with you, or with anybody, but I have learned that White Christians are the lost tribes of Israel; WE'RE the Chosen People, and the Fuehrer is the forerunner of Christ! So for believers and non-believers, either way you look at it, the truth comes out the same. 88!

Miss S.A., Minnesota

Dear Mr. Dietz:

14 October 1982

I want to thank you for the free subscription to the Liberty Bell. I am a Viet Nam era veteran and I will show the magazine to vets here in the hospital. Thank you again.

Best regards,
Thomas Streib
VA Hospital
Tomah, Wisconsin 54660

[We are sure this Vet would be glad to hear from our supporters by way of letters and/or book donations. Anyone care to help? —Ed.]

Gentlemen:

15 October 1982

Your leaflet "Who Rules America?" is extremely revealing and useful, especially to wipe my a... with if and when out of toilet paper—a little rough on the haemorrhoids, though.

Sincerely,
Jefferson Davis
241 Alabama Street, Buffalo, NY 14201

The lies you preach have become dangerous to your small organization! Individuals in your group will soon experience us in a most gruesome way, as individuals who have TRIED to spread the same lies have recently experienced (perhaps someone you know?).

YOU'LL NEVER SEE...YOU'LL NEVER KNOW US! IN THE DARKNESS OF THE NIGHT YOU'LL NEVER HEAR US!

postmarked: New York

[As I told you silly Yids on the phone before: just come on down, the weather is nice! In keeping with their state motto: Montani semper liberi, West Virginian white folk always ask stupid questions later! With deer (buck) hunting season coming in the end of November, there are a few white men here who would like nothing better than decorating their walls with the head of a nice (hooknosed, Jewish) buck! —Ed.]



THE "HOLOCAUST" — FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed ... or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY

\$6.00 plus \$1. for postage & hdlg.

Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

HELP US
SPREAD THE TRUTH!

continued from page 6

some of the fundamental earmarks of sanity is to be able to **distinguish between reality and fantasy**, to be able to think logically and rationally, and to base all this thinking and logic on **meaningful evidence**. We furthermore take the position that we will oppose, expose and denounce those who in our good judgment are behaving and expounding about a fantasy world of spookcraft, the same as if they were insane about any other subject. The fact that they dress their insanity in the all inclusive cloak of "religion" is not going to buy them any immunity, as far as we are concerned.

Spooks in the Sky Swindle is Mass Insanity. We deem these spook-in-the-sky stories as **mass insanity** whether they go under the guise of Christianity or any other pretext. We will be especially aggressive and articulate about our opposition if we see that indulgence in such nonsense is harmful to our precious White Race. We **CREATORS** believe that this world is the only one that our breed of man has ever inhabited, and for the foreseeable future, ever will. We believe this world and the universe is real and that in this universe this Planet Earth is our home and our only home, and it behooves us to make the most of it. We believe all this because the evidence is real, meaningful and overwhelming that this is so. On the other hand, there is not a scintilla of evidence for the Christians' far-fetched claims that there are spooks in the skies flitting about, lurking over our shoulders, taking notes on our every move and controlling our destiny on earth. Nor is there a shred of meaningful evidence to support the claim that these spooks in the sky will relegate our souls to a fiery pit or some vague heaven after our death. Such idiotic claims are only based on myths, lies and hearsay that would be thrown out of any court of law as meaningless and inadmissible hearsay. Nobody, least of all the Christians themselves, knows who wrote all this silly trash about the spooks-in-the-sky.

Disastrous to the White Race. The spooks in the sky story would be ridiculously funny to us **CREATORS**, had not the consequences of this sickness of the mind been disastrously catastrophic to the welfare of the White Race, as Marcus Ely Ravage has pointed out in the previous chapter. Whereas nobody knows who wrote the Jewish-Christian bible, we do know it was written by our deadly enemies, the treacherous Jews. How and why they used Christianity to destroy the great and noble Roman civilization we have already detailed in a previous chapter—a tragic story that makes interesting reading indeed.

BACK IN PRINT:

MONEY CREATORS

by Gertrude M. Coogan

Reveals Secrets the Money Changers Have Paid
Millions to Conceal! — \$5.50

LAWFUL MONEY EXPLAINED

by Gertrude M. Coogan

How To Win Back Your America! — \$3.50

Order your copies from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

GULLIBILITY RATING QUIZ

In order to get your friends to stop and think about the mental trap they have been led into by Jewish Christianity and other propaganda, we have prepared a set of leading questions. It should be instrumental in not only exposing their gullibility, but also realizing how their minds are cluttered with archaic superstitions. In short, it should serve as an initial antidote in the long process of de-toxifying the mind of long accumulated garbage and debris.

Here are some pointed questions you might ask:

1. Did you once believe in Santa Claus?
 - (a) Where did you get such an idea?
 - (b) How long has this concept been kicking around?
 - (c) Is Santa Claus real, or just a figment of the imagination?
 - (d) When did you stop believing in Santa Claus?
 - (e) What made you change your mind?
 - (f) Were you angry at the kid who set you straight?
 - (g) Should you have been?
2. Did you once believe the story about the Easter bunny laying Easter eggs?
 - (a) Where did you get the story from in the first place?
 - (b) Do you still believe that story?
 - (c) As a thinking adult, don't you think it would be childish gullibility to persist in believing in such fantasies when the evidence of the real world has long demolished such myths?
 - (d) As a child, were you gullible to believe in such fantasies?
 - (e) Do you think it is good for adults to remain as gullible and superstitious as a little child?
3. Do you believe in spirits or ghosts?
 - (a) If so, where did you get your first conceptions about spirits?
 - (b) Have you ever seen, heard, felt or smelt any spirits or ghosts? Has anybody else that you know personally?
 - (c) Could you describe precisely what a spirit is, what it does, where it resides, etc.?
4. Do you believe in evil spirits, demons, lucifers or devils?
 - (a) If so, have you ever seen, heard, felt or smelt any? Has anybody else you know?
 - (b) If you believe in evil spirits, from where did you get your first impressions of them?
5. Do you believe in holy ghosts, holy spirits, angels, etc.?

- (a) If so, where are they?
- (b) Have you ever seen, heard, felt or smelt any? Has anybody else you know personally?
- (c) If not, how do you know they exist?
6. In India there are hundreds of millions of people who believe cows are holy. A large number also believe rats are holy, monkeys are holy, snakes are holy.
 - (a) Do you believe there is any evidence to substantiate such beliefs?
 - (b) If not, how do you explain their persistent belief in such nonsense for thousands of years?
 - (c) Do you believe that such superstitions have been beneficial or harmful in solving the real problems of the world?
 - (d) Would you say these people were gullible and superstitious to believe such nonsense?
7. Do you believe there are gods or spirits looking over your shoulder directing your destiny?
 - (a) Have you ever seen, heard, felt or smelt any? Has anybody else?
 - (b) Do you believe they are keeping track of your every move, every word?
 - (c) Do you believe that they can and will throw you into a fiery lake of sulphur and torture you in all eternity if you cross them up?
8. Hundreds of millions of Mohammedans claim their Koran is a "holy" book written by "Allah" through their prophet Mohammed.
 - (a) Do you believe this is true?
 - (b) Do you believe it is a big hoax?
 - (c) If the latter, how do you explain hundreds of millions of Mohammedans believing such a hoax?
 - (d) Do you believe they could be gullible?
 - (e) Could it be possible that millions of people have been deluded for thousands of years?
9. Several million Mormons believe their book is "holy" (the Book of Mormon), and that it was written by god through his latter-day prophet named Joseph Smith.
 - (a) Do you believe the Book of Mormon to be true?
 - (b) Do you believe it is "holy"?
 - (c) Do you think it is a great big hoax?
 - (d) How do you explain millions of Mormons "believing" in it?
 - (e) Is it possible that millions of Mormons have been deceived and deluded for more than a hundred years?
 - (f) Did you know there is an abundance of solid evidence that the Book of Mormon was plagiarized (by Smith) from an earlier fictional novel called *Manuscript Found* written by Solomon Spalding? (We have

more about this in a future chapter.)

10. Do you believe the Christian bible is holy?

(a) Do you know who wrote it?

(b) How do you know?

(c) What do you know about the honesty of the people who are credited with writing it?

(d) Is it possible that the Christians have been deceived and deluded about their "holy" book as the Mormons and the Mohammedans have about theirs?

11. Do you believe the Jews are god's chosen people as the bible says?

(a) If so, how do you explain the fact that they don't believe in Christ, nor the New Testament, haven't for 80 generations, and don't today?

(b) How do you explain the contradictory claims of the Old Testament versus the New Testament that (a) the Jews are god's chosen people, and (b) we are all equal in the eyes of the lord?

12. Do you believe in hell?

(a) If so, isn't this the most horrible, fiendish concept ever conceived by either man or spirits?

(b) Do you know of anybody that has ever been there to bring back a meaningful report about it?

(c) If not, how do you know it exists?

(d) If you believe it exists, just where is it located? How do you know?

13. Don't you think the idea of burning, roasting and barbecuing people for all eternity as a form of punishment is the most horrible, heinous, macabre, fiendish, cruel and idiotic concept ever invented by evil minds?

(a) Would you punish your own children by hellish torture if they didn't believe your mythical story of Santa Claus as they got older and more sensible?

(b) Don't you think any spook in the sky, holy or otherwise, would be extremely cruel and fiendish and idiotic for inflicting such horrible punishment on "his children" for not believing a collection of garbled myths without furnishing some meaningful evidence?

14. Do you believe it possible that like the Mormons, Mohammedans, Brahmans, and thousands of other existing religious cults, you too might be hoaxed, deceived and deluded in gullibly accepting the "spooks in the sky" story about "pie in the sky when you die" or "fry in the sky when you die?"

CREATIVE
CREDO No. 67

IN THE NAME OF THE WHITE RACE A DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE FROM JEWISH TYRANNY

Since a penetrating study of both contemporary and ancient history has conclusively revealed the following situation:

1. The Jewish race by choice has waged deadly, unrelenting warfare against us, the White Race, in order to destroy us.

2. The Jewish people are banded together in a vicious racial, religious and political conspiracy to gain control of all the money, all the economic and financial resources, all the land and territory and real estate of the world, in short, its total wealth.

3. The Jews have made it their primary goal to mongrelize, kill, decimate and otherwise destroy the White Race.

4. The Jews are determined to enslave all the races of the world, including the final mongrelized product of the White Race that they intend bringing about.

5. The Jews have in the past successfully and successively destroyed our White Racial ancestors, to name a few: The White Egyptians; the highly creative and gifted Greeks of Classical History; The great and noble Romans of ancient times.

6. The Jewish conspiracy now owns, and/or monopolizes, controls the majority of the White Man's industry, finances, educational facilities, news media, television networks, government, religion, and monopolizes all or nearly all instruments of thought control.

7. The White Race is now an occupied and enslaved people under the cruel heel of the Jewish tyranny. Now, therefore, we of the CHURCH OF THE CREATOR, in the name of all our White Racial Comrades throughout the world, proclaim this, our own Declaration of Independence.

We hereby resolve that it is our sacred duty and holy obligation, not only to ourselves, but also to our noble ancestors that produced us, and our precious progeny who will follow us, to bring about a world situation in which we are determined:

1. To throw off the yoke of Jewish tyranny and control.

2. To wrest control of the White Man's destiny into the loyal and capable hands of our own people.

3. To eternally fight for the survival, expansion and advancement of the White Race.

4. To shrink our enemies, namely the Jews and the other mud races,

and expand the territory, the power and the number of our own White Racial Comrades.

5. To make it impossible for the Jews and other mud races to ever again threaten the existence and well-being of the White Race.

To this, our Declaration of Independence, we forever pledge our Lives, our Sacred Honor and our Religious Zeal.

HELP WANTED:

The Church of the Creator is now building a new 3-story World Center in the Blue Ridge Mountains of Western North Carolina. If you have the proper qualifications, here is the chance of a lifetime to help wage effective war on the conspiracy.

TWO KEY SALARIED POSITIONS AVAILABLE:

1. SPEARHEAD (Executive Director). 2. EDITOR: New publication being planned. Our Religion, CREATIVITY, is dedicated to the Survival, Expansion, and Advancement of the White Race. Please send all inquiries—including resume, background material and photo—to:

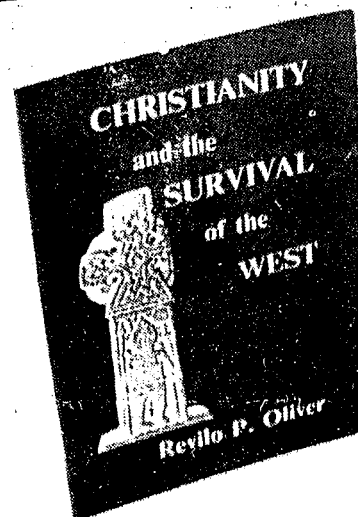
Ben Klassen, P.M., Church of the Creator
P.O. Box 5908, Lighthouse Point, FL 33064

The Creed and Program of the Church of the Creator

are spelled out in three basic books: *Nature's Eternal Religion* (512 pp., \$8.00), *The White Man's Bible* (451 pp., \$8.00); *Salubrious Living* (244 pp., \$5.50). SPECIAL OFFER: All three books \$15. plus \$1.50 for postage and handling. Send your orders to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.V. 25270

Additional copies of this 12-page pamphlet: 5/\$1.50; 100/\$20.; 500/\$80. available from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA.



Will the end of our religion mean the end of our race?

A Great Iconoclast Details the Causes and Consequences of the Religious Disintegration of Western Man

Quality paperback, 84 pp. — \$4.00 plus 65 cents for postage & handling

Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA



THE TALMUD

containing the MIDRASHIM, the CABBALA, the RABBINICALANA, PROVERBIAL SAYINGS and TRADITIONS. 395 pages, softcover, \$20.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

FOR MY LEGIONARIES



*Salut pe cei ce merg
spre marea biruință a
Legionarilor. Corneliu Z. Codreanu
1938*

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, — perhaps the oldest anti-communist movement in the world, still alive — was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. **FOR MY LEGIONARIES** (353 pp., pb. \$8.00), Codreanu's stirring work is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and **FOR MY LEGIONARIES** will soon become a collector's item. This book also

provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored **THE SUICIDE OF EUROPE** by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. \$7.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. **THE ANTI-HUMANS** is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget ("a sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H.; "a searing expose of red bestiality!"—Dr. A.J.App).

No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from L.B. Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270. today!

ATTENTION PAMPHLETEERS!
Here are two useful stamps for you!



\$4.50
per stamp
\$0.50
postage

**COMMUNISM
IS JEWISH!**

Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270.



Liberty Bell

SINGLE COPY
\$1.75

POPULISM and ELITISM

PART II
CONCLUSION
page 7

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

A FEW OBVIOUS QUESTIONS WE WOULD
LIKE CHRISTIANS TO EXPLAIN WITH SOME
SENSIBLE ANSWERS & WHY WE INDICT
CHRISTIANITY SO STRONGLY, page 1

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 5
AT A COST OF ONLY SEVEN LIVES, page 55

VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

VOLUME 10 - NO. 3

ISSN 0145-7667

NOVEMBER 1982

THE LIBERTY BELL

is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W. Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1981 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	\$15.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	\$22.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	\$25.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	\$35.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	\$39.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	\$ 2.00
10 copies	\$ 12.00
100 copies	\$ 90.00
500 copies	\$300.00
1000 copies	\$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:

FULL PAGE	\$100.00
HALF PAGE	\$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	\$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	\$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

CREATIVE 56
CREDO No.

Reprinted with the author's permission from
The White Man's Bible, Copyright 1981,
by Ben Klassen.

A FEW OBVIOUS QUESTIONS WE WOULD LIKE CHRISTIANS TO EXPLAIN WITH SOME SENSIBLE ANSWERS

1. Would you buy a used car from a salesman who was so loose with the truth that he described his own funeral and expected you to be gullible enough to believe it (as does Moses)?

2. Supposing you stood on the edge of the Grand Canyon at the place where it was ten miles wide and one mile deep. You had a book in your hand that said, "The Grand Canyon at its widest is so narrow you can step across it." Which would you believe—the printed page, or the physical fact of Nature before your eyes?

3. Similarly in reading the "printed word" which says that the world is only (approximately) six thousand years old, but again, looking at the Grand Canyon, your common sense tells you it must have taken millions of years for the river to have eroded such a massive canyon out of the thousands of rock strata. Which would you believe, the "printed word," or your eyes and your common sense? (Geologists estimate it took at least 60 million years to carve the Grand Canyon and several billion years to lay down the rock strata through which it cuts.)

4. If God is so anxious to "save" everybody from hell, why did he create hell in the first place?

5. If the devil is the root of all evil in this world and "the next," why did God create the devil in the first place?

6. Did he make a mistake?

7. If he did make a mistake, why doesn't he correct it and just simply kill the devil? After all, he is all powerful, so it shouldn't be any problem. Or is he in cahoots with the devil? Furthermore, he didn't hesitate to drown all the human beings (except one family) in the Great Flood, which according to Bible scholars occurred in 2348 B.C. So why doesn't he eliminate the devil once and for all and get to the root of the problem?

8. Could the devil continue to exist and carry on his nefarious trade without the collaboration, cooperation, and assistance of the all-powerful God?

9. Are God and the devil in cahoots?

10. How do you explain the fact that the Bible tells us (in the Old Testament) over and over again that the Jews are God's Chosen. Yet the Jews don't believe in Christ or the New Testament and are therefore, ipso facto, doomed to go to hell. This has been going on for 2,000 years and eighty generations. How do you explain this?

11. So why would God have such a schizophrenic preference for the Jews and yet send them all to hell?

12. Why would God have such extremely bad taste as to prefer such scurrilous criminals and reprobates as Abraham (peddled his wife off as a prostitute even at the age of ninety.) David (a murderer many times over, committed adultery with Uriah's wife and had Uriah treacherously murdered). Solomon (owned the world's biggest whorehouse) Judah (fornicated with his daughter-in-law.)

13. Do you deem it proper to glorify these repugnant scoundrels and hold them up as examples to your children in Sunday School? (Remember they were God's favorites.)

14. Would you be proud to have such people as your father, or brother, or ancestors?

15. What is supposed to happen to all the billions of people, good, bad and indifferent, who lived before the year 1 A.D. and therefore never heard of Christ? (According to the Bible, there is only heaven or hell in the hereafter, and only those who believe in Christ can be saved from hell.)

16. What about the billions of people—blacks, Chinese, Hindus, Polynesians, etc., who live and die in the present age and never heard of Christ?

17. Can you think of a more sadistic, horrible, monstrous, diabolical idea than creating a huge, fiery lake, or pit of molten sulphur, and then torturing people in all eternity in such excruciating pain without the mercy of allowing death to end it all?

18. Could you LOVE a monster who would create such a horrible place of torture and create billions of creatures to put into it?

19. Couldn't God foresee what he was doing?

20. Couldn't he have done it different?

21. Couldn't he stop it all even today and release all his victims?

22. Why doesn't he do it?

23. Isn't the very idea of "man" having a "free will" in direct conflict with the idea that God planned it all, knows everything forwards and backwards and controls it all? Either our actions, our "free will" is out of God's control or it isn't free. If it is in God's control, then it isn't free and we can't be held responsible. If God isn't in control, then the Bible is lying when it claims "not a hair falls from our head, or a sparrow from the roof, but he wills it." You can't have it both ways. How do you explain this?

24. If Christians really believe that getting to heaven is so wonderful, why do they so desperately cling to life and utilize every means of medical and scientific assistance (for which they profess such contempt and disdain) to prolong life to the bitter end?

25. Do you really believe such tall tales as (a) the Israelites walked through the dry bottom of the Red Sea? (b) Jonah lived in the belly of a whale for three whole days (all that acid and no air) and was spewed up

unharmd? (c) Joshua could make the "sun stand still" for a day so he could kill more enemies? (d) and a host of others?

26. Would you believe your own father if he told you such wild tales happening to him?

27. If the Great Flood is supposed to have happened in the year 2348 B.C. or thereabouts, how do you explain Egyptian and (other history) extending back to at least 6000 years in a continuous chain with no dampening or interruption at the supposed time of the Great Flood?

28. Could it be the "written word" is lying to us?

29. If God (and Christ) are so anxious to save (from hell) all the billions of people he himself created, why doesn't he make a personal appearance to this world, say every decade or so? This would certainly be more convincing than a lot of contradictory claims on the printed page. If he could hop back and forth between heaven and earth at the time of the Israelites and had time for such nonsense as wrestling with Jacob all night, why can't he, and why doesn't he, make a personal appearance to the much more numerous world of today?

30. Despite its claims to the contrary, Christians and the Bible are in direct conflict with science, especially geology, which tells us the world has been around for several billion years, with astronomy, with biology, geography, the study of fossils, authentic history as derived from other books and sources. Which do you prefer to believe—frivolous and unsubstantiated claims, or massive and detailed evidence accumulated by science over many centuries?

31. Unless the White Man changes his thinking soon, America (and the world) is going to degenerate to a mass of criminal black savages. Are you indifferent about your children and grandchildren being engulfed and swallowed up into such a hopeless and depraved world?

32. Does Christianity have any solution for this coming catastrophe?

33. Do you believe in ghosts, gremlins, spirits and spooks? Is there any evidence for such?

34. Are you superstitious and gullible?

35. Is there any more merit for believing in your set of spooks, (angels, witches, devils, holy ghost, etc.) than the Hindu believing cows are holy, or the savages of Africa believing in witch doctors, evil spirits, etc.?

36. Have you ever seen any of the spooks in the sky you profess to believe in?

37. Just what sky do they reside in—over Australia, Africa, Boston or where? How many million miles away are they?

38. If you have never seen them and you don't know where they are, how do you know they exist?

WHY WE INDICT CHRISTIANITY SO STRONGLY

Multitude of Reasons. We have used up many pages of this book exposing and debunking Christianity for the fraud that it is. Since so many of our good White Racial Comrades are more or less infected with this fungus on the brain, I have been asked by some of our supporters why I take such a hostile position towards Christianity, which after all has been the principal religion of the White Race for nearly 2000 years. Not only that, but some of our most patriotic citizens, some of our best people, are Christians. Why not just live and let live, and leave the religious issue alone? These are good questions and I am eager to answer them.

1. In the first place, **this whole "spooks in the sky" story is a swindle, a lie**, as I have exposed page after page. It is based on an emotional and psychological con-game, and in the thousands of years that 'ghosts, demons, gods and spooks have been used to frighten gullible people into submission, to exploit them and enslave them, **not one single shred of meaningful evidence has been produced** to substantiate the claim that such supernatural spooks exist. **We indict Christianity of promoting this swindle on the White Race.**

2. To those people who argue that we can't prove they don't exist, we remind them of a fundamental principle of law and evidence, namely, if they make the claim (that spooks exist) **the burden of proof is on them**, not us.

3. Any time you base any movement, or program, or creed, on a lie, you are headed for disaster. **Until such lie or error is corrected, progress is impossible**, and disaster is inevitable. To quote a few examples: If we allow that "all men are created equal" to stand, this lie then spawns a whole network of new lies, all of which seem rational, provided we believe the basic lie. If you believe the basic lie of all men being equal, then you should have no objection to your daughter marrying a nigger, letting all the scum, all the niggers from Haiti and elsewhere come into the United States, etc. It is similar to the situation if say, in elementary school when your teacher taught you the times table and he injected just one error into it, that two times two was seventeen. If you believed that then two times four could rationally be thirty four, etc., etc. Until you had this obvious error in your mind corrected you could expect nothing but miscalculations and errors in your mathematics for the rest of your life. It is the same with this spooks in the sky fraud, a basic lie, that has haunted and plagued the White Race for thousands of years. **Until this fraud is**

continued on page 57

The Liberty Bell

Letters to the Editor

Dear Sir:

15 October 1982

Please send me extra copies of the article "Populism and Elitism," this is excellent material, let's hope we are able to open a few people's eyes to reality as opposed to the daily rubbish we get world-wide via the ZOG.

I enclose \$15, please send me the amount you are able to send for this money, a few people I know could benefit from reading it, I hope.

Yours sincerely,
J.G.L., New Zealand

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

25 October 1982

Enclosed is a small contribution in photographic form, a friend of mine had a rather interesting reaction upon viewing (he definitely does not like Jews at all and is only 17). For your information, this was photographed in Glen Cove, N.Y., and the despicable Menorah was on the Public Library. The city won't place a Nativity scene in front of City Hall, but the Jews get a Menorah on the Library for the "Festival of Lights." Time photographed was approx. Nov.-Dec. 1981. This photo tells a great deal in one place..

For White
Solidarity and an
end to the tyranny, I
remain,

R.H., New York



* * * * *

To Head Administrator of
Liberty Bell Publications

November 1982

26 October 1982

I have read and considered your leaflet on the subject on "Who Rules America? How they rule." I have a problem with overlooking your totally blatant attitude of White Imperialism. If I may, I would like to share a brief genealogy. Man did not develop from Cosmic debris but Adam and Eve. Beginning of mankind—same ancestors for all. Secondly, it is written in the book of truth those who bless Israel shall I bless and those who curse Israel shall I curse. You are in defiance of God but you don't need to stay there. Thirdly, this leaflet is overtly subversive similar to propaganda tactics of the KGB and other anti-Semitic groups. I personally am a Christian in Truth and Deed and Love you as much as the Jews but I do not condone your action because of the very nature of your prejudices.

Consider the error of your ways my friend. Your social situation is a reflection of your heart and should tell you of your eminent eternal situation if you don't change.

Jesus loves you—I truly hope you will heed this message and change your heart from devising evil to devising good.

Brian McConnell

3706 30th Street, San Diego, CA 92104

* * * * *

Dear Sir:

26 October 1982

May I compliment you on producing such a good magazine. You are doing a very good job in trying to redress the Jewish propaganda which is aiming to destroy us.

At last a well-produced magazine is telling the truth. Keep up the good work, I wish you every success in the future and I am herewith entering my subscription to your magazine.

Victory Hail!

A.V., England

* * * * *

Dear George:

26 October 1982

Hope this letter finds you, your wife and family in good health and spirits.

As you may know, we recently kicked up more controversy with the Yids. We granted an interview (my friend and I) with the local newspaper, using assumed names. The newspaper printed it as a feature story. It was followed with responses from "Human Rights" groups, Jew groups, and an editorial by the newspaper! The Jews sent in letters to the editor ("How can they deny there was a Holocaust...", etc.), local anti-racist meetings were held, etc. They mentioned you in the paper and said they tried to contact you for an interview. And to top it off, Meir Kahane is coming to town!

"For a whiter and brighter world,"

Most sincerely,

U.H., New York

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

27 October 1982

continued on page 50

The Liberty Bell

POPULISM' and 'ELITISM'

REVILO P. OLIVER

PART II
CONCLUSION

Copyright 1982
by Revilo Oliver

1982

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

In every instance, the Milner Group's accomplishment was the antithesis of their intentions. One is reminded, *si licet parva componere magnis*, of the scores of myths and fables, from Ovid's story of Cephalus and Procris to the dénouement of *Rigoletto*, in which the man (sometimes a woman) who has devised a trap or method for the destruction of an enemy inadvertently kills the person whom he (or she) most loves. But here the victim is a nation, an empire, a civilization, a race.

Obviously, something went wrong—terribly wrong.

There is no mystery. What was wrong is obvious from the record, and I cannot believe that Professor Quigley did not have to close his eyes very tightly to avoid seeing it.

THE CANKER IN THE ROSE

Despite Quigley's bland pretense of ignorance, you will not miss a telltale odor in the very first pages. Who was Rhodes' closest confidant, the man to whom he first disclosed unreservedly the whole of his great plan? Why, as Quigley has to tell you, it was Lord Rothschild. Now so far as you could learn from Quigley, that noble Lord might have been a lineal descendant of King Canute³⁵ or of Harold the Saxon or of William the Conqueror or of Prince Rupert of the Rhine. But you know that Lord Rothschild was the first Jew to stink up the House of Lords without pretending he had had his soul laundered in holy water.

What you may miss, however, is some less glaring danger signals. Who was one of Rhodes' friends and partners in business and a member of the inmost circle of the conspiracy? As Quigley tells you, it was Alfred Beit; what he does not tell you is that Beit was a Jew who had not even taken the trouble to touch ground in England, but, from the financial citadel of Wernher, Beit & Co. in Germany, had flown directly to South Africa. He was one of the seven trustees under Rhodes' last will,

35. Since Canute's name occurs in this enumeration of the ethnic stocks that formed the English people, I remark that he is also a good example of the lies that the Christian fakirs invent to spread their gospel. Everyone has heard the silly story that Canute placed his throne on the seashore and vainly ordered the tide not to come in, thus impressing his court with the need to love Jesus, and preparing them for a sermon in which he explained his proximate trip to Rome to kiss the Pope's toe. The tale was suggested by an historical fact. Canute *did* hold back the tide by his commands. As you may learn from almost any book on the post-Roman archaeology of Britain, Canute ordered the building of a sea wall, which converted tidal marshes into dry land. There are even some indications that he sometimes watched the progress of the work from a vantage point on an adjacent hill, a temporary "throne."

and another one was Lord Rosebery, an Earl of supposedly ancient lineage, whose Scotch blood had been ennobled by a liberal infusion of the divine ichor that flows in the veins of Yahweh's Master Race through a grandmother, and whose intellect had been further sharpened by marriage to Lord Rothschild's well-endowed (and, we hope, amiable) daughter, who doubtless led him aright.

Who was another of Rhodes' early friends and loyal henchmen? Sir Abe Bailey, who later employed Winston Churchill, as the latter's schoolgirl admirers were distressed to learn when his papers were edited and published at Oxford. We know his name, but may miss the significance of the name of R. R. Brett, who was, with Milner and Stead, one of Rhodes' first "junta" of three coadjutors, and who later became Viscount Esher. Quigley mentions this man's "vital but mysterious rôle" in British government and his anticipation that the middle class would be liquidated, and even hints that Esher carried out a kind of hoax by pretending to be an emissary of King Edward VII, but he does not tell us that the noble Viscount had Jewish blood and was married to a Jewess.³⁶

A very important member of the inner circle was Robert H. Brand, son of Viscount Brand and a nephew of the seventh Duke of Devonshire. He could trace his ancestry to the first Baron Dacre in 1307, and I cannot tell you what strange birds may have nested in the family tree since then, but whatever his ancestry, he was the managing editor of the English branch of Lazard Frères, the mighty Jewish lords of finance who prey upon the world from their headquarters in Paris. I don't know what genetic factors were in Brand's blood, but we all know that in Aryans a little Jewish gold can perform a miracle greater than transsubstantiation.

Other very important members of the Milner Group were Sir Alfred Zimmern, a Jew who had become Professor of International Relations (a new "science"!) in Oxford University, and Baron Maurice Hankey, whose English name had been selected as a disguise by his great-granddaddy.³⁷ Although apparently not of the inner circle, notable coadjutors in carrying out the Milner Group's policies were Rufus Isaacs, alias the Marquess of Reading, a Jules (?) Samuel,

36. According to the compilation inserted by Congressman Thorkelson of Montana in the *Congressional Record* under the date of 20 August 1940, "Viscount Esher is of Jewish blood . . . His sister admitted it in the *Sunday Dispatch* of August 11, 1935, saying she was proud of it. He married a Jewish Hecksher."

37. According to the article in the *Congressional Digest*, the original name of this Jewish family was Alers, but that may have been just an earlier alias.

alias Baron Swythling, and Viscount Chelmsford, who may or may not have had some of the Master Race's godly ichor in his own veins, but was at least ennobled by his matrimonial alliance with God's Chosen Goldmans.

Milner's earliest official position was that of secretary to his friend and patron, Lord George Goschen, when that circumcized director of the Bank of England became Chancellor of the Exchequer under Lord Salisbury in 1887.³⁸ The banker had the power of many shekels and tribesmen behind him, and Quigley tells us that he boosted Milner into his first responsible positions in British government.

By this time, you may be ready to leap to the conclusion that the great conspiracy for Anglo-Saxon supremacy was really a synagogue that had a few *goyim* as lackeys and messenger boys, but that would be an exaggeration. As I remarked earlier, it would take years of patient research to determine just how much Jewishness there was in the Milner Group, especially if one must allow for the belief of some Jews that the genes of Jewishness are dominant over all other genetic factors wherever they occur.³⁹ If that is true, Jewish contamination of British heredity has reached such terrible proportions, especially in the upper classes, that one wonders how many Englishmen are really English.⁴⁰ But even so, a majority of the hundred

38. In the same article, Viscount Goschen is identified as a Jew on the authority of Lord Riddell. The name was Göschen when the noble lord's daddy or granddaddy flitted to England from Leipzig, but George made such financial magic in saddling England with more national debt (the new "consols" were called "Goschens"!) that he became the Lord Rector of the University of Aberdeen and also of the University of Edinburgh, and later became the First Lord of the Admiralty and was boosted into the peerage with the title of Viscount Goschen of Hawkhurst.

39. In *The Enemy of Our Enemies* (available from Liberty Bell Publications), p. 27 and note 30, cf. p. 83, n. 27, I called attention to the little-known book by Dr. Alfred Nossig (1922), who claims that "a single little drop of Jewish blood" will alter the brain cells of many subsequent generations. Evidently the drop of blood may come from either a male or female Jewish ancestor. The bearers of that hereditary taint may be unaware of it. It appears to be something like color-blindness and alters the individual's perception of reality, making him, according to Dr. Nossig, susceptible to Jewish ideas and thus innately subject to easy manipulation by God's Race.

40. How extensively the Jews had polluted the British aristocracy by the early part of this century is apparent from Hilaire Belloc's *The Jews* (London, 1922, reprinted, Hollywood, California, s.a.), p. 223: "With the opening of the twentieth century those of the great territorial English families in which there was no Jewish blood were the exception. In nearly all of them was the strain more or less marked, in some of them so strong

members of the conspiracy listed by Quigley must have been English, must they not? And if we cannot guarantee, without prolonged research, that Rhodes, the son of a British clergyman, and Milner, whose parentage we noticed above, were racially pure, we have, so far as I know, no evidence that would suggest they were not.

The foregoing paragraphs were really an excursus. We need to know no more than that Rhodes' closest friend, confidant, and financial mentor was Lord Rothschild. Of what that means Americans have just been reminded (for the thousandth time) by the publication of Bruce Allen Murphy's *The Brandeis-Frankfurter Connection: the Secret Political Activities of Two Supreme Court Justices* (Oxford University Press, 1982).⁴¹ Americans once assumed that persons appointed to the Supreme Court in Washington obeyed the rule that forbade them to implicate themselves in political activity of any kind, to say nothing of conspiracies to subvert the United States; but such rules are only for the lower races and do not apply to Yahweh's Own. They may, however, be astonished by the proof of the conspiracy between "Justice" Brandeis and Professor, later "Justice," Frankfurter, which was, of course, just part of a general Jewish conspiracy against the United States, of which one of the directors was Brandeis's close friend, Dr. Chaim Weizmann, for whom stooge Milner wrote the infamous "Balfour Declaration." Brandeis was so sure his tribe had taken over the United States by 1918 that he did not hesitate to declare that opposition to Zionism is simply disloyalty to the United States, meaning thereby the Jews' richest colonial

that though the name was still an English name... the physique and character had become wholly Jewish." By baiting matrimonial traps with their ill-gotten wealth (and, of course, by adultery, wherever possible) the Jews also infused their genes into many families of the British middle-class, but I know of no estimate of the extent of this penetration. We most urgently need, but are most unlikely to have, genetic research to test Dr. Nossig's claim, which he presents as an unquestionable certainty, and genealogical research to determine the extent of the Jews' genetic penetration of the more prosperous part of the British population.

41. My attention was first drawn to this highly significant book by a short, anonymous article in *Instauration*, July 1982, which quotes a critic as saying that Murphy (who naturally stands in awe of the Jews) "was brought kicking and screaming to the implications of his discovery [of a conspiracy]" when he edited the secret correspondence between Brandeis and Frankfurter. The article also reminds us that one of Frankfurter's prize products at Harvard was the infamous Alger Hiss, who is believed to be a White man. The Jews always train *goyim* as marionettes and put them out in front on the stage to dance for Israel. They probably chuckle as they pull the strings.

possession in North America.

As is now generally known, after the Jews had trained and curried Woodrow Wilson (who appears to have been half a blockheaded idealist and half a shyster) for the Presidency, in which they installed him by the simple device of prodding Theodore Roosevelt to organize the ephemeral Progressive Party, they forced him, by an artful combination of blackmail and bribery,⁴² to appoint to the Supreme Court an enemy alien, an enormously rich Jew named Louis Dembitz Brandeis, who was a colleague of Weizmann and naturally went to work to get the American cattle ready for the stampede into Europe in 1917 to overwhelm Germany and help the Jewish Bolsheviks destroy Russia. Subsidized through Brandeis, Frankfurter captured the Harvard Law School and later the whole University, before he took direction of the great War Criminal, Franklin Roosevelt, to complete the ruin of Europe and our civilization. The newly published correspondence between Frankfurter and Brandeis may astonish some readers, but just as William of Occam proved that whatever Yahweh wants is Good, so Americans are being taught that whatever a Jew does is Good by definition.

Like Brandeis, Baron Rothschild was a loyal member of his race and must have been amused as he did the brain-work for Rhodes and Milner, for whom it is not unlikely that he had the affection that you have for a well-trained collie or sheep dog.

Why Rhodes and Milner wagged their tails is partly explained by the amazing career of a Jew whom Quigley quite forgot to mention.⁴³ Benjamin D'Israeli, whose daddy had him sprinkled with holy water to prepare him for service under the Rothschilds, deluded the simple-minded Anglo-Saxons by an artful combination of clowning (whence the affectionate sobriquet of "Dizzy"), frankly emphatic racialism, and a strenuous promotion of British Imperialism. His racialism, vaunting the innate superiority of the "aristocrats of the world" and informing his readers of their clandestine control of all European nations, was mitigated by a flattering concession of

42. A Jewish attorney got possession of Wilson's fatuous letters to Mrs. Peck and demanded \$250,000; when Wilson admitted he could not raise the hush-money, he was told the blackmail would be paid for him if he appointed Brandeis to the Supreme Court. Note that it is to Wilson's credit that it required blackmail to force him to make an appointment so detrimental to his country, although he may not have foreseen the full consequences. When a man once yields to blackmail, he merely makes himself twice as vulnerable to further demands, since he has validated the evidence of his guilt by the first payment.

43. D'Israeli's name does not appear in the index, but a book about him is mentioned on p. 62.

racial superiority to the English, too. He was so explicit in his description of Jewish power and Jewish instigation of subversion and treason in Europe that some writers, notably Douglas Reed,⁴⁴ think that D'Israeli was actually trying to warn the British of their danger. It is to the point, however, that D'Israeli always received massive support from the Rothschilds and other fellow tribesmen, and that he, by his success in boosting himself into the British (!) Peerage as the Earl of Beaconsfield, opened the flood gates for an influx of his compatriots into English government and society. Although D'Israeli, so far as I know, never explicitly said so himself, what his racialism, taken in conjunction with his political policy of aggressive British Imperialism, suggested was that it was time for the two Superior Races to get together and dominate the world jointly. This, in turn, suggested the foolishness called "British Israel," which, in D'Israeli's time, took the form of a claim that the British were the "ten tribes" of Israelites supposedly taken captive and carried off by Sargon to some place whence they migrated to England, continuing in the British monarchy the royal line of King David, and that it was time for the "ten tribes" to be reunited with the other two and rule the world, as required by Bible Prophecy.⁴⁵ Strange as it seems to us now,

44. In his posthumous book, *The Controversy of Zion* (Durban, South Africa, 1978; available from Liberty Bell Publications).

45. So far as I know, the "British Israel" notion was first promulgated in 1822 in a book, *A Correct Account . . . Showing the English Nation to be Descendants of the Lost Ten Tribes*, by one Richard Brothers, said to have been an Anglo-Saxon. In 1793, Brothers disclosed his ancestry: he was a lineal descendant of the Biblical David and also the Nephew of God (I haven't seen Brother's genealogical chart, so I can't tell you the name of Yahweh's brother or sister, and I don't know whether the former impregnated Brothers' mama, following the precedent set by the Holy Ghost, or the latter was impregnated by Brothers' daddy, following the precedent set by Venus). Brothers was therefore the hereditary Prince of the Jews, as would be publicly confirmed by Yahweh in November 1795, whereupon the Prince would lead the Jews back into Canaan (i.e., Palestine; Brothers was the first Anglo-Saxon Zionist!). But alas! Uncle Yahweh forgot the appointment for his nephew's epiphany, and the poor fellow became dejected until Unk inspired him to tell the English who they really were in his *Correct Account*. Although Brothers attracted some True Believers, including Nathaniel Halhed, a man of considerable learning and Member of Parliament, the cult did not get under way until it stimulated the glands of less eccentric individuals, such as F. R. A. Glover, C. Piazzi Smith (who had some standing as an astronomer and initiated more nonsense by finding marvels in the Great Pyramid), and Edward Hine, of whose major work 250,000 copies are said to have been sold, hot from the press, to eager suckers. In the Victorian Age, an epidemic of unreason oddly coincided with great achievements in the exact sciences

this nonsense excited the febrile imagination of some literate persons, who spread their gospels with spates of books filled with the usual theological sophistries, supplemented by several weekly and monthly magazines. The bizarre cult was a significant part of the atmosphere of the Victorian Age, and, with some revisions, survives even today.⁴⁶

Bizarre as "British Israel" seems, it was not much stranger than the British craze, begun by "Dizzy" D'Israeli, for clutching to their national bosom any and all members of the alien race who were (a) rich and (b) had taken the trouble to learn to speak English correctly and to behave properly in a drawing room or ball room. Our race has never been a match for the Jews in subtlety of intellect or in a chameleonic ability to simulate the manners of any nation, and the native Anglo-Saxon character has as its ideal a cultivated gentleman, perhaps somewhat bluff and hearty, who honestly says what he means. The Jewish use of language to conceal thought is so alien to our instincts as to be really unthinkable in most situations. It is easy to see how the English were taken in by D'Israeli's artful

and in philology. Douglas Reed, *op. cit.*, well describes the amazing career of a feeble-minded Canadian, Henry Wentworth Monk, who got drunk on Bible Prophecy and spent the rest of his life in a kind of *delirium garriens*, trying to help Yahweh get his poor, persecuted Chosen People back into Palestine on schedule, for otherwise Yahweh would begin to cut up rough. Such insanity is, of course, pathetically commonplace; what is significant is that the slovenly and hirsute lunatic got subventions from Ruskin and communicated his hallucinations to William Holman Hunt, a talented painter who, with Millais and Rossetti, founded the Pre-Raphaelite school of art. That will tell you something about Victorian England!

46. The more recent leaders of the cult have discovered that their Anglo-Israelite race was driven from Palestine by the Jews who, according to the common story, stayed there, and who had acted as allies of the Assyrians. They were probably also influenced by the disasters that the Jews contrived for our race in the present century, and they have become vehemently anti-Jewish (i.e., what the Jews, with their instinct for verbal deceit, call "anti-Semitic"). When I mentioned "British Israel" *obiter* in *America's Decline*, I was under the impression that "Identity" was just another name for the same group, devised, perhaps, to conciliate Anglophobes. I have been informed, however, that there are two distinct cults, which, as is normal among Christians who take their doctrines seriously, denounce each other as heretics. "British Israel" believes that we are the ten "lost tribes," who hot-footed it for the British Isles as soon as they got away from Sargon of Assyria. "Identity," I am told, believes that we are all twelve tribes of Chosen People, and that the Jews of today are impostors. The most literate and reasonable periodical devoted to this theological binge is *The Covenant Message*, published monthly at Honeydew in the Transvaal (South Africa). One must feel sympathy for cults that are trying to make Christianity an Aryan religion, and it is a great pity that their doctrines are so devoid of historical plausibility.

combination of flattery with seeming candor, and Christianity, of course, habituated them to the notion of miraculous mental alterations produced by a religious "conversion." Perhaps D'Israeli had been "reborn," so that his mind no longer corresponded to his body! And in the Nineteenth Century the Jews thought it expedient, with the help of the Christians, to pretend that they were a religion, not a race.

That Jewish hoax was so successful that it produced (and may still produce) a degree of fatuity that is almost unbelievable. There can be no better example than Quigley himself.

He tells us that Milner was not only the real author of the infamous "Balfour Declaration," but also the "expert" who induced the British War Cabinet to approve it.⁴⁷ He also quotes Milner's assurance to the House of Lords that it would be so nice for the good people of Palestine to have an influx of a few million Jews, bringing with them wealth, prosperity, culture, and happiness. Milner even argued, by a discreetly indirect hint, that a high-minded concern for the welfare of the dear Palestinians justified the British betrayal of the Arabs, to whom sovereignty over Palestine had been promised on the honor of His Majesty's Government to induce them to take up arms

47. We may assume that Milner was the prime mover in the preliminary intrigues that Quigley does not mention, but of which we know from Jewish sources. *News of the New World*, a minuscule but valuable periodical published at Honeydew in South Africa, quotes a book by Jacob de Haas, *Palestine, the Reality*, as containing the statement, "The Balfour Declaration of 1917 was but the public confirmation of the necessarily secret gentleman's [!] agreement of 1916." I cannot locate the book cited, but its author, in his biography, *Louis Dembitz Brandeis* (New York, 1929), p. 93, cites, on the authority of Leonard Stein, secretary of the World Zionist Organization, an even more interesting datum, a secret but official British document, dated 13 March 1916, in which it is already stated that Britain, to get the international Jews to support her against Germany, intends to let the Jews colonize Palestine and let the Jews "administer their own internal affairs." De Haas's biography is well worth reading for its unconscious assumption that whatever Jews do is right by virtue of their superiority to the lesser breeds, and for his claim that with Brandeis "the hegemony of Israel, an accepted phrase for authority in Jewry, passed from Europe to the United States." Even more interesting, however, is the statement (p. 79) that "early in the fall of 1914," either just before or just after the assassination of the Austrian Archduke to start the First World War, Brandeis got out of Woodrow Wilson and the British Ambassador in Washington a promise of British policy that "was far more concrete than was stipulated in the famous Balfour Declaration." If that is so, Britain was doubly dishonorable and made to the Arabs promises that she knew she would not keep. Query: Was Milner the contriver of that treachery or merely later made a factotum for the conspiracy behind his conspiracy?

against the Turks in the First World War. And, in conclusion, the wise Lord Milner assured his fellow Peers of England that Palestine "must never become a Jewish state." Hearing that, Lord Rothschild and Dr. Weizmann (neither of whom Quigley thought it worth while to mention) must have roared with laughter at the stupidity of the *goyim*.

Quigley wrote in 1949, long after the Jews had thanked the British for giving them a "Homeland" in their usual manner, that is, by murdering Lord Edward Moyne, the British Minister of State, in Cairo in 1944 (the dog hadn't come when his master whistled); by Begin's expertise in blowing up the King David Hotel in 1946 with such skill that more than two hundred people, most of them British men, women, and children were killed or severely injured (the bitches and their pups belonged to an intractable breed, anyway); by massacring 254 unarmed Arabs in 1948 (the Semitic swine must be taught who owns them now); and by assassinating Count Bernadotte, the stupid Swede who had the insolence to suggest mediation between God's Own and the animals God gave them. Confronted by all that evidence (which he tactfully does not mention), Quigley had to admit, sadly and reluctantly, that Milner's policy had not been entirely a success.

Quigley, being an expert in international relations, knows why the Milner Group's policy for Palestine did not turn out as well as was expected. Before I tell you the answer, however, I ask you to remember the identification of some of the coruscating lights of the Milner Group in the foregoing pages; that will prepare you for Quigley's solution: the Group made the mistake because "they did not, in their personal lives, have much real contact with Jews or any real appreciation of the finer qualities of those people."⁴⁸ I intended to write *sic* after that quotation to guarantee its accuracy, but the only appropriate words are 'sick, sicker, very sick.'

What makes the foregoing so astounding, so incredible that no one would believe it without indubitable documentary proof, is the fact that, as the Christians are forever assuring us with a complacent smirk, their Bible is the bestselling book to hit the stands since the invention of printing. And this extremely popular and well-known work leaves no possible doubt about the character of the Jews and their god. A good example is the tale about Joseph, the Perfect Jew, and his celestial sponsor told in *Genesis*.⁴⁹ Joseph represents the Jews' *beau idéal* of a racial patriot and has been an inspiration to countless

48. Please look on p. 170 of Quigley's book before you decide that my quotation *can't* be right.

49. There have been numerous efforts to relate the tale to some historical
68

generations of his race (or religion, if they prefer to call it that). The tale may be fairly summarized thus:

Joseph got into Egypt, supposedly sold as a slave by his Jewish brethren,⁵⁰ and, with the coöperation of Yahweh, who (like Zeus and most other gods) sends down suitable dreams at the right time, captures the confidence of an unnamed king of Egypt, who is so feeble-minded that he resigns all his royal power into the Jew's hands and is content to become a figurehead kept in luxury without responsibilities.⁵¹ Joseph proceeds to corner the entire food supply of Egypt, and then, when there is a drought (concerning which Yahweh had advance information), he puts on the screws. His tribe comes swarming into Egypt, yammering about their hardships, as usual, and they take possession of "the best of the lands," presumably kicking off the *goyim* who were living on it, and Joseph feeds them (at the expense of the Egyptian people, of course). He then sells some of his hoarded supply of food to the starving Egyptians until he has got all the money in Egypt into his eager little hands. When he has cornered the money supply of the luckless nation, the Jewish financier forces the Egyptians to give him all their herds of cattle to obtain more food,⁵² and when that is

event which could have suggested it. The most recent that has come to my attention is the work of Dr. Erich Bromme, *Untergang des Christentums* (5 vols., Berlin, 1979-80). He concludes that the Joseph story was devised as an inspirational allegory by the Jews in Babylon around 597 B.C. I cannot enter into a critique of these findings, but it is obvious, of course, that the tale was invented in some place so far from Egypt that the Jews who composed it were ignorant of the function of the Nile in Egyptian agriculture.

50. One is reminded of the clever trick by which many Jews obtained Roman citizenship in the time of the Republic and Empire. Since the Jews had planted their ghettos throughout the world and were in constant communication with each other, they naturally acquired a virtual monopoly of the slave trade. It was thus easy for a wealthy Jew to arrange with a Jewish slave-dealer to sell him as a slave to a greedy Roman, who, for a suitable fee, then emancipated him, thus giving him a Roman family name and Roman citizenship.

51. One remembers that Philo Judaeus, when he tried to give a rational explanation of the tales in the "Old Testament," implied that one proof of Yahweh's divine power is that he benumbs the minds of the *goyim* in territories that the Jews intend to infiltrate, subvert, and take over. That was why the stupefied Canaanites invited the Jews to come into their country and establish themselves as god-fearing "refugees." In the myth of the "Exodus," Yahweh befuddles the mind of the Egyptian king so that he can afflict the obviously innocent Egyptian people with all the disasters that a sadistic imagination could invent; he thus gives his pet Jews the fun of watching the Egyptians suffer before they swindle them and run off with all their valuable property.

52. This, of course, is one of the internal contradictions that Jews

gone, they have to give him all their land, and eventually they have to sell themselves and their families as slaves to the Jews to avoid starvation. Thus Joseph makes all the *goyim* his slaves, except the priests, whom he has spared, for the wily Jew understands the importance of bribing the clergy, who control a nation through its superstitions. He then moves his slaves from one end of Egypt to another, so that individuals will be separated from their former neighbors and find themselves isolated among strangers, with whom they could concert no action, were they ever to recover the spirit to do so. Having thus, in a few years, become the owner of all Egypt and its inhabitants, and having put the lower races in their proper position of servitude to God's People, Joseph naturally runs the country for the benefit of his tribesmen—all, of course, in the name of the unnamed royal nincompoop, who is presumably glad to spend all his time with his harem and be freed from the unpleasantness of having to think once in a while.

That fable, like a hundred others in the "Old Testament," should have a moral lesson, not only for Jews, but for the despised *goyim*, if they read it while not in a trance. There is no excuse for illusions about either the racial solidarity of the Jews or about what they believe themselves entitled to do to the people of the countries in which they plant their colonies. But obviously, great minds, such as those of Rhodes, Milner, and all the choice élite in their conspiracy, couldn't get the point. It is often difficult to think that the Jews' sovereign contempt for our race is not biologically justified.

But we are still left with an enigma. Granted that the gullible master minds could believe that Jews would cooperate in establishing Anglo-Saxon supremacy, how could those keen brains be persuaded to formulate and impose each and every one of the policies by which they destroyed their empire and ruined their nation? I am afraid there is only one answer, and it is painfully clear.

THE CRACK IN THE POT

One does not read very far in Quigley's book before discovering that the Milner Group was formed under the influence of the elder Toynbee, and remained enchanted by that spell to the bitter end. The conspirators were well-born,

negligently leave in their fictions, of which "Anne Frank's Diary" is a good recent example. Obviously, if there was a famine so great that there was nothing for the people to eat without buying from the Jew monopolist, they would have no large herds to barter for food. It is, however, an ascertained fact that innumerable Aryans have actually believed that the tale was an historical record! Is there any hope for such mentalities?

highly intelligent, and well-educated,⁵³ and I do not know how much of the Christian mythology the several individuals imagined to be historically factual. I should suppose that most of them, like Jefferson, tried to extract from the legends an ethical system based on the acceptable parts of the teachings that are attributed to Jesus in the gospels that are commonly read.⁵⁴ However that may be, there can be no doubt but that, despite their brilliance, their heads were permanently stuffed with Toynbee's muzzy religiosity and were thereby effectively insulated from reality.

It is first of all evident that the super-brains had no understanding and even no perception of race. They retained, without ever questioning it, the Christians' bigoted and willfully blind denial of biological facts and the preposterous notion that magic rites can eliminate innate differences; the conspirators, to be sure, believed in a new kind of magic, which was to function, not by squirting holy water on Fuzzy-Wuzzies, but by "education," which could make an Englishman out of anyone. This is simply the nonsense that Macaulay uttered when he claimed that an English education could make a "brown-skinned Englishman" out of the better subjects of the Empire; and superficial minds could see justification for it in the performance of wealthy young Hindu or Moslem princes who, educated in the traditions of the British Public Schools and sent to Oxford, had learned to play cricket, ride to the

53. American readers should remember that the United States has never had counterparts or even passable imitations of the celebrated Public Schools and two great universities of England. Almost all members of the Milner Group were educated at one or another of the major Public Schools and then at Oxford, and this, especially before the aftermath of the First World War, almost automatically placed them in a social class far above the average Englishman. On the Public Schools, cf. note 68 *infra*.

54. So far as I know, no member of the Milner Group (except Sir Gilbert Murray) evinced the slightest knowledge of the history of religions or of the history of Christianity or an acquaintance with any Christian gospels except the few that were assembled in the "New Testament." Many members of the Group turned to Christian Science or to various forms of occult hocus-pocus. Note the brainstorms of Curtis that I shall mention shortly. Quigley's inclusion of Sir Gilbert in the conspiracy astonished me. I see little evidence of it in his writings. I particularly commend to thoughtful readers his essay, "The Historic Present," in *History*, XVIII (1934), pp. 289 ff., in which he draws a parallel between the First World War and the Peloponnesian War, and sees both the United States and Russia as menacing the viability of European civilization. I trust that I shall scandalize no one by suggesting that an essay by one of the most learned men of our century is in many ways comparable to Francis Parker Yockey's *The Enemy of Europe* (available from Liberty Bell Publications).

hounds, and converse with the right accent in English, displaying acquaintance with the whole of English culture, often including Latin and Greek. These young men, enjoying lavish incomes, impeccably dressed, perfectly behaved and with polished manners discreetly tinged with Oriental profuseness, were ornaments in the drawing rooms and ball rooms of the best society, becoming pet curiosities, fascinating combinations of the romantically exotic with the more steadfast conduct of Englishmen. The princelings from India were of predominantly Aryan or Semitic blood, but similar accomplishments were possible for some wealthy mulattos, especially those with a large infusion of Semitic blood, which, for some reason, often fails to lighten the dark complexion of the Black race, but sharpens the features. It is the practice of all travellers in civilized lands to do as the Romans do, when in Rome, but that, of course, is quite different from thinking in one's own mind what the Romans think. The common aphorism should have warned persons who were otherwise thoughtlessly inclined to reason from rare exceptions to the whole of foreign peoples of whom they know little or nothing (and often learned nothing, even if they visited the foreign country).

The Milner Group should have been above the level of persons who thought that a cultivated accent, well-cut evening dress, and a monocle sufficed to make an Englishman: most of them spent years in British colonies, but they learned nothing. There is an amusing anecdote about Curtis, the most feverish member of the Group. He took a whim to become a Hindu, and was astonished to discover that he couldn't do it by just reciting some rigmarole and professing to believe it. Eventually he obtained from the chief Pandits at Benares a statement of a way in which he might accomplish his purpose: he must feed a thousand Brahmins every day for a year and then promptly commit suicide by incinerating himself. He would thus win a fair chance of being reborn as a Hindu of the lowest and most menial caste.⁵⁵ Curtis, unfortunately, did not follow the

55. I take the anecdote from Kendle, *op. cit.*, p. 241, n. 50. The advice of the Pandits is perfectly logical and the reasoning is clear. As the holy men of all religions throughout the world are unanimous in declaring, the greatest spiritual merit is acquired by endowing holy men. By feeding the thousand priests for a year, Curtis would acquire a huge credit balance on the books in which the account of his *karman* is kept, and he must, of course, commit suicide at once thereafter to avoid dissipating this credit balance by committing sins that would diminish it. The only permissible mode of suicide is by burning oneself to death; that is a holy death and automatically purifies the superheated soul. With so much to his credit in the eternal and infallible computer that governs our lives, Curtis might deserve to be reborn as a low-caste Hindu and even as a male. The Pandits doubtless thought of the possibility that his account might be a little short

suggestion; he lived to write many formulations of policy for the conspiracy, having learned nothing from the more intelligent Pandits, who at least knew that men belong to the race in which they are born and which they cannot leave while living.

The Christian notion about the mutability of race was bad enough, but nothing in comparison with the far more poisonous idea that the English had a moral duty to serve the subject races in the Empire and make magic with "education," just as vulgar missionaries made magic with holy water and spells. Those crack-brained Imperialists even thought that the Empire was an enterprise to be conducted in the interest of the subject races, and they gabble about England's "mission" to uplift the Fuzzy-Wuzzies and all the rest. Many people (e.g., Marlowe in his biography of Rhodes) regard this as mere hypocrisy, but, sad to say, it wasn't: the madcaps must have actually believed it because they acted upon it and thereby, as even Quigley, who is sympathetic to such drivel, must admit, they destroyed the Empire and converted Great Britain to Little Britain.

It should be evident to every rational man that an Empire is to be administered for the benefit of the nation and race that created it: it is, so to speak, their investment in their own future. The British, having conquered India, had, by the immutable law of nature, the right to govern India for the benefit—the exclusive benefit—of the British. For what other reason would they have conquered it? Their one and only moral obligation was to the Englishmen who fought and died to make India a possession of their own nation and race. It was the solemn and inescapable obligation to make certain that the nation's most precious resource, the blood of its heroes, was not spent in vain—was not insanely squandered. Healthy nations know that without being told; nations that have to be told the facts of life on earth are sick—desperately sick. They are delirious.

Unless it has been smitten by some deadly disease, an Imperial power will govern its colonial possessions in its own interest and only in its own interest. To be sure, by a happy coincidence, this will generally be also in the best interests of the subject population. A wise administration will disturb native institutions and customs only so far as may be necessary to enforce its own rule or provide for the comfort of its officers. So far as is feasible, it will utilize native rulers or chiefs to execute its commands under its supervision, insisting on a strict maintenance of order and a rigorous enforcement of justice as understood by the natives in their relations with each other, and so he might find himself a female in his next incarnation, but they evidently did not want to dismay him by mentioning that risk.

applying its own standards of equity in cases that come before its tribunals. It will take measures to preclude attempts at insurrection and ruthlessly suppress any mutiny that may occur; it will thus save many lives of its subjects. It will recognize, of course, the vast difference between a colony such as India, with an ancient culture of its own and a polyphyletic population accustomed to civilization, and Bechuanaland, inhabited by innately savage tribes.

The administration of the British colonial empire was not faultless, but it was the best known to recorded history. The British certainly gave to India the best government since the remote age in which the administration described in the *Arthaśāstra* may have been a reality rather than an ideal in some of the many warring kingdoms into which India was then divided, and by our standards and probably by the Hindus' also, British rule was vastly superior to what is described in that famous manual of Indian politics. We may safely say that Great Britain gave the whole of India the best government that it ever had or is likely ever to have. Its principal shortcoming was failure to protect the Hindu and Moslem populations from mischievous meddling by missionaries and similar pests.

Such being the condition of the British Empire, how was Anglo-Saxon supremacy to be further promoted by the conspiracy that was organized for that purpose? Here is one of the Milner Group's official pronouncements, quoted by Quigley:

"The peoples of India and Egypt, no less than those of the British Isles [!] and Dominions [!], must be gradually schooled to the management of their national affairs. . . . The task of preparing for freedom the races which cannot as yet govern themselves is the supreme duty of those races who can. It is the spiritual end for which the Commonwealth [=British Empire!] exists, and material order is nothing except a means to it."

A little later in this astounding document, England is invited "to lose her life. . . to find it in a Commonwealth, wide as the world itself [!], a life greater and nobler than before." And that, mind you, is not the ranting of some Bible-toting nuisance sent into the colonies to make trouble; it is a deliberate formulation of the policy of a cleverly organized and highly sophisticated conspiracy that was founded *ad maiorem gloriam Imperii Anglorum!*

Such nauseous drivel inspired the infamous "Montagu-Chelmsford Report," which was an official publication of His Majesty's Government, and was, as Quigley makes clear, essentially the work of the Milner Group. Quigley,

however, does not even adumbrate the contents of that appalling document, which brazenly deplored the "lethargic content" of 95% of the peoples of India, who were thankful they were ruled by the British and only hoped that they would always be ruled by gentlemen whom they could respect and trust, rather than by their own people, whom they knew too well. The people of India had faith in Britain, but the report asserts that it is Britain's duty "to tear up that faith by the roots" and to incite "the most radical revolution" to encourage the 5% of malcontents (almost all of whom had been instigated by missionaries and similar pests) to terrorize and subjugate the "pathetically contented" 95% and thus prepare India for "nationhood."⁵⁶

It is not at all astonishing that the festering brains that excogitated that report could not even perceive the difference between a colony and an outpost of Great Britain. Canada, Australia, and New Zealand obviously were then what the thirteen territories in North America that became independent in 1783 had been, outposts of Great Britain, won, settled, and peopled by Englishmen and differing from Cornwall or Ulster only in being much farther from London and in still having within their boundaries aborigines who needed to be confined to reservations or otherwise made harmless. They differed totally from the colonial possessions peopled by races that had to be ruled by British governors and their British staffs. The Milner Group wanted to replace the British Empire by a "Commonwealth," as, after pertinacious agitation for years, they finally succeeded in doing, and actually proposed that "Indians must come to share in the government of the British Commonwealth as a whole."

The idea of a Commonwealth, the name now given to the debris of the British Empire, was promoted for many years. The essential parts of the report are quoted by General Richard Hilton in his *Imperial Obituary, the Mysterious Death of the British Empire* (Devon, Britons, 1968). General Hilton had not heard of the Milner Conspiracy when he wrote, and supposed, as I did when I commented briefly on the report and its consequences in *The Enemy of Our Enemies*, that Lord Chelmsford and Samuel "Montagu" were the authors of it. That scurvy pair must, of course, bear responsibility for what they signed, but Quigley has shown that, despite a great deal of disingenuous dissembling about the authorship, the document was practically a composition of the Milner Group, and that Curtis wrote at least a large part of the actual text. The sabotage of British rule in India was, of course, carried on by persons not believed to have been actual members of the Milner Group, notably Rufus Isaacs, alias the Marquess of Reading, when that enemy alien was made the Viceroy of India; Quigley goes no farther than to observe that some of his subversive proclamations in India "could have been written" by the Milner Group.

before the word was used outside the publications of the Milner Group, and was probably entertained secretly as early as 1909.⁵⁷ It was associated, in a way that was never precisely defined, with another project of the Group, which the periodical, *The Round Table*, was founded to promote—or so it was said. The proposal for a Federation which would ensure greater cohesion between the mother country and the several dominions might have been feasible, if Milner and his confederates had frankly based it on the racial patriotism of which Milner boasted in his “Credo,” from which we quoted above. As it was, the scheme, frequently overlaid with palaver about “educating” other races, came to naught, so that the Milner Group scored one failure, assuming that the scheme was a serious project and not, as Quigley surmised, merely a convenient guise under which to promote a war against Germany.

The conspiracy cannot be credited with full responsibility for the First World War, which, begun by the assassination of Archduke Ferdinand at Sarajevo in June 1914,⁵⁸ would have

57. Curtis claimed to have had a brain-flash (perhaps a short circuit) while on a walking tour in Canada in 1909: “It was from that moment that I first began to think of ‘the Government of each by each and of all by all’ . . . as the goal to which all human societies must tend. It was from that moment that I began to think of the British Commonwealth [of which no one had yet heard!] as the greatest instrument ever devised for enabling that principle to be realized . . . for all races and kindreds and peoples and tongues.” He modestly refrains from saying that he had just devised that “greatest instrument” in his own febrile imagination. We all know that many human beings see pixies or talk with ghosts or go for rides on “flying saucers” or get “born again,” but sane men merely smile at their hallucinations. The Milner Group, however, made Curtis their special pet and spokesman. There is no evidence that Milner or any of his confederates was addicted to opium or hashish, the hallucinatory drugs that were then most commonly used.

58. The assassination was, no doubt, arranged to provide a *casus belli* for the war that had been scheduled to begin by September 1914, as was known to Winston Churchill and doubtless others a full year in advance. The Austro-Hungarian ultimatum to Serbia was fully justified, as was Germany’s support of her ally against Russia. Both could have been, and doubtless were, predicted with absolute accuracy after the events of 1908. How flimsy a pretext for a European War was provided by the Austro-Hungarian ultimatum may be seen from an analogy drawn by Harry Elmer Barnes in one of his books. What would have been the reaction of the American people in 1914, if the Vice-President of the United States, visiting El Paso for a public ceremony, had been assassinated by a band of Mexican terrorists, secretly trained, equipped, and supported by the Mexican government or, at least, high officials in it, and if, after the assassination, most of the terrorists had escaped to Mexico, where they were protected by the Mexican government, while Mexican newspapers,

been over in short order, had Great Britain refrained from declaring war on Germany. The artful preparation of public opinion in England for such a war began long before Rhodes first planned his conspiracy,⁵⁹ and was doubtless carried on by the original promoters independently of the Milner Group, on whom, however, a considerable share of the responsibility must fall, for they not only labored strenuously to precipitate the war, but, given their success in other projects, might well have had the power to avert that suicidal conflict, had they so desired.

Had Britain entered the war in 1914 for a reasonable and including those maintained by that government, burst into hosannas over the glorious deed? The answer, of course, is obvious from the reaction that did follow a raid on the village of Columbus, New Mexico, by a gang of scurvy Mexican bandits who claimed to be engaged in a revolution against the Mexican government. Public opinion forced the sending into Mexico of a punitive expedition under the command of General Pershing. The analogy of the assassination in El Paso is, of course, for 1914, when (a) American Presidents and Vice-Presidents were still respected, and (b) the Americans had not yet contracted the pusillanimous death-wish that now governs their conduct. Were such an assassination by Mexican terrorists to occur in 1982, the Americans would crawl on their yellow bellies in abasement, offer to cede Texas to Mexico with an indemnity of a hundred billion dollars, and undertake to drive all Americans from Texas in an imitation of one of the fine death-marches in Europe (e.g., the expulsion of the Germans from the Sudetenland) that entertained the Jews and rejoiced the magnanimous souls of our tender-hearted “Liberals.”

59. For the campaign in the press, see the work by Dr. Peter Peel cited in note 15 *supra*. Many techniques and channels were used to incite hatred and/or fear of Germany, including fiction, which, according to experts in such matters, had a great effect. A Colonel Chesney published in 1871 *The Battle of Dorking*, which purported to be the memoirs, written in 1920, of a veteran of a war in which Britain was invaded and conquered by a German army. Erskine Childers, said to have been a Jew, produced *The Riddle of the Sands* (1903; reprinted, New York, Dover, 1976), in which the hero discovers German preparations to overwhelm England by the sudden invasion of an army carried on flat-bottomed barges. (Anyone who has crossed the English Channel on a steamer (with or without a preliminary dose of dimenhydrinate) can judge the feasibility of such a plan, but English readers were presumably less critical.) Arthur Conan Doyle chimed in with a “prophetic” hair-raiser in which Britain was starved into submission by submarine warfare. Lord Tweedsmuir (John Buchan), a member of the Milner Group, turned out a whole spate of thrillers about international espionage and intrigue, and the odious villains in all of them were, of course, Germans; I no longer recall the titles. The foregoing are but the few examples that come to my mind; there were many more before the war began. After August 1914, of course, it became a patriotic duty to manufacture shocking stories and novels about the bestial Boche. E. Phillips Oppenheim’s *The Great Impersonation* (reprinted, New York, Dover, s.a.) is probably the best of a bad lot.

intelligible purpose, such as the acquisition of Helgoland or the occupation of Constantinople or the annexation of Mozambique, it would have been fought sanely and, whatever the result, without serious damage to Britain. As it was, the secret purpose of Great Britain (as distinct, of course, from the purposes of the Jews) was the total destruction of Germany as an industrial and military nation, and the proclaimed purpose was a Holy War to overthrow "autocracy," by which verbal lie was meant the system of government in Germany, which meddlers supposed bad for the Germans, of whom enough had to be killed to stop them from liking it, and to scatter the blossoms of "democracy" over the whole globe. The war was thus an insane Crusade, fought for an illusory purpose in the manner of madmen, who reck not the injuries they themselves receive in their fury, and are excited by the phantoms engendered in their spastic brains. Woodrow Wilson's jabbering about "making the world safe for democracy" was nonsense imported from England and an obvious adaptation of the Milner Group's early ambition to ram "freedom" down the throat of every featherless biped in the world.

In 1914, the Milner Group finally got the war for which they longed, and we cannot forgive them on the grounds that, with the same stupidity they had shown when they started the Boer War in the belief that it would be over in a few weeks, they imagined that Germany would be brought to her knees in short order.

We all know the story that the unfortunate Sir Edward Grey,⁶⁰ at the end of the climactic day in 1914, stood by a 60. Sir Edward Grey (later Viscount of Falloden), the son of a baronet and great-grandson of the first Earl Grey, appears to have been an amiable but mediocre English gentleman, an amateur ornithologist; whose heart was in his observations of birds and notation of their songs. He entered politics as a protégé in the Liberal Party of the Lord Roseberry whom we have mentioned as a member of the Milner Group. He was evidently an irresolute man and therefore at the mercy of the advisors who told him how to show "grit and determination." It was said that he was given the Foreign Office in Asquith's Liberal Cabinet because he knew so little about foreign affairs that he would follow with assumed determination whatever policy his advisors made him adopt as his own. In an impulsive moment, probably on the advice of someone, he gave to the French in the name of His Majesty's Government assurances—and what was worse, put them in writing—which, on reconsideration, he dared not disclose to his fellow members of the Cabinet or even to the Prime Minister. A large part of his bungling and tergiversation in conducting relations with Germany sprang from fear that the French, if their demands were not satisfied, would publish his indiscretion, which he tried to cover up by inducing the Cabinet, with *suppressio veri* if not actual mendacity, to keep pledges they did not know he had made for them. It is said that his health was broken by remorse for his share in shoving Great Britain into the European War.

window of the Foreign Office, looking out into the fading twilight of the evening that was closing down upon London, and said, with prescience and perhaps also with a consciousness of the guilt that is said to have haunted him throughout the rest of his life, "The lamps are going out all over Europe; we shall not see them lit again in our lifetime."

The Milner Group certainly helped to extinguish the light. How great was their responsibility for precipitating the catastrophe, it is hard to say. Quigley contents himself with remarking that "the success of the Group in getting the foreign policy they wanted under a Liberal government may be explained by pressure from without through *The Times* and assistance from within through Asquith, Grey, and Haldane, and through the less obvious but no less important work of persons like Sir Eyre Crowe and *above all* Lord Esher." (My emphasis.) It is not impossible, however, that Milner and his confederates gave the decisive push to the wavering British government and thus actually caused the fatal declaration of war against Germany.⁶¹ At all events, by promoting that war they took the

61. The Prime Minister, Asquith, who came from a middle-class family that was just able to send him to Oxford, was a doctrinaire "Liberal" as well as a leader of the Liberal Party, and was deeply involved in some of its worst actions before 1914. He appears, however, to have had no real understanding of the intrigues that were forcing Britain into the war, and he may have been sincere when, a few days before the declaration, he assured the German Ambassador that "a war between our countries is wholly unthinkable." It was the next day, it seems, that he discovered the actual state of affairs when four members of his Cabinet resigned on the grounds that the government was surreptitiously moving toward war with Germany. The real decision lay with the fifth member of the Cabinet, a sleazy scoundrel named Lloyd George, who should have been in a coal mine in Wales, not in Downing Street. Had he resigned, the resignation of a majority in the Cabinet would have meant the fall of Asquith's government, but Lloyd George had his own reasons for yearning for a war. This gave Asquith pause, but at this juncture, Balfour, a member of the Milner Group, speaking in the name of the Conservative Party, assured Asquith that the Party would keep Asquith in power, if necessary, by forming a coalition government. Asquith temporized until after Grey gave a speech in Parliament, said to have been magnificent oratory, filled with high-flown morality and especially brazen lying. The war-mongering was applauded by a clique, headed by Crowe and Churchill, and Grey sent to Germany an ultimatum that made war inevitable.

Quigley stresses the Milner Group's ties to the Conservative Party through Balfour, but it must be remembered that Milner's high moral principles did not prevent him from betraying his supposed friends. He betrayed the Conservatives by having actually devised the outrageous Inheritance Tax, and betrayed the Liberals by enabling Lloyd George to take over in 1916 through unsavory intrigues that destroyed the Liberal Party as a serious contender for a majority in Parliament. It is remarkable

first irretrievable step toward the liquidation of the British Empire and the ruin of their own nation.

Although the catastrophic result of that war seems to have dampened their ardor for a time,⁶² the conspiracy, having learned nothing and the big brains of its members still buzzing with noises about a "mission" to save the world at the expense of the English people, continued its work, and, when the next crisis came, with the priggishness that made Robert Burns call morality a "deadly bane," they thought it would be "immoral" to let Germany attack the highminded Bolsheviks in the Soviet, since it would be so much more moral to make their fellow Britons suffer and die.⁶³ They must accordingly bear a large share of the responsibility for inciting what Prince Sturdza aptly called the Suicide of Europe.⁶⁴

that the high morality of idealists generally accompanies a willingness to use the most dishonorable means to attain their ends.

62. Quigley does not quote the complaint of Hitchens (a member) in 1931 that the conspirators had so lost heart that they were meeting only once a month and irregular in their attendance even then. See Kendle, *op. cit.*, p. 285.

63. Quigley notices differences of opinion within the Group and even the reluctance of some members to precipitate a war with Germany just to indulge their high moral purposes some more. One member of the Group, Philip Kerr, Marquess of Lothian, even talked common sense to the British about the folly of attacking Germany for no conceivable advantage of their own. This nobleman (he was the eleventh Marquess and fifteenth Earl, holding a title that goes back to 1587) denounced the mendacious propaganda about German "war guilt" that he correctly traced back to 1870. (Cf. note 15 above.) Quigley was, or professed to be, shocked that Lord Lothian did not have an idealistic itch to bring slaughter and ruin to his own country to please Yahweh's Chosen Pets. But despite this one rational and honest man's dissent, when the hour of decision came, the rest of the Milner Group yelled in chorus for the suicidal war. Quigley does not tell us whether Lord Lothian was expelled from the Group for his rationality; one remembers that Rhodes expelled Stead when that man pointed out the folly of starting the Boer War. Lord Lothian's stand was the more honorable in that he had to recant some of his own earlier diatribes against Germany and, what is more, he had, at least in his earlier years, been infected with Milner's and Curtis's Christian hallucinations, as I shall point out a few paragraphs below.

64. A bowdlerized English translation of *The Suicide of Europe* was published by the Birch busines in 1968, which naturally suppressed all statements that might pain the delicate sensibilities of God's People. So far as I know, this dishonest falsification was first pointed out, with reference to the Romanian original, by Warren B. Heath in his introduction to the English translation of D. Bacu's *The Anti-Humans* (Englewood, Colorado, 1971; available from Liberty Bell Publications). I have been told that the tampering with Prince Sturdza's text was done without the knowledge of the wealthy American lady who subsidized the translation and publication.

That was the final achievement of Cecil Rhodes' great conspiracy to extend and expand the British Empire and assure Anglo-Saxon supremacy in the world forever. A conspiracy for the destruction of Great Britain and her race could have done no more, but we cannot justly indict the Anglo-Saxon members of the conspiracy for treason prepense. There is no evidence that they were the secret agents of the direst enemies of their nation and race. They give every evidence of having sincerely believed in what they were doing—believed that they were conspiring from patriotic motives. I am speaking now, of course, only of the Anglo-Saxons, who were always a majority and included Milner, who seems always to have been in control. The Jewish members were doubtless patriotic also, but their patriotism was for the old and subtle race that always profits from the disasters that come upon our people, whether of their devising or caused by our own folly. If they cunningly guided the Milner Group, how was it possible for them to do so?

We thus return to our original question: How did it happen that the conspiracy accomplished the very opposite of what it was organized to do? We must ask ourselves again what strange infatuation, what dark moon madness, so perverted their consciousness that they could not foresee the disasters they were inevitably creating?

Quigley has given us the answer: they had "a theory of history that saw the whole past in terms of a long struggle between the forces of evil and the forces of righteousness." In other words, their minds were infected with Zoroaster's calamitous invention, the mad notion of a cosmic war between Ahura Mazda and Ahriman, between a supreme Good God and a supreme Evil God. This, perhaps the most disastrous myth of all time, was repeated in the derivative religions, including both Christianity and Islam. This poisonous notion seems to fascinate persons who would rather feel than think, and induces not only the blackest fanaticism but also permanent hallucinations. Minds that have been sapped by it can never understand either the history of the past or the reality of the present.

The entire Milner Group, as Quigley tells us, came from a "Christian background" and had a "profound Christian outlook." As one would expect, Curtis (when not trying to become a Hindu) spouted the most nonsense, such as "Love thy neighbor as thyself" and "Die and ye shall be born again," and similar verbiage, which stimulates some glands because it would be nice if it were true. He even wrote a three-volume work to which he gave the title of Augustine's thoroughly dishonest *Civitas Dei*.⁶⁵ The borrowed title was appropriate:

65. Augustine, a typical theologian, was utterly unscrupulous. In one of his sermons, he assured his open-mouthed congregation that he had

the three volumes are fustian, woven of sophistical juggling of ideas in Curtis's mind that he evidently mistook for realities in the world outside his throbbing brain, and vapid bombast that does not even have the merit of not being insufferably dull. Curtis condensed his drivel into one volume and translated the title: *The Commonwealth of God*. Curtis was not alone in his delusions. Philip Kerr, Marquess of Lothian, a member of the conspiracy's inner circle, "held that men should strive to build the Kingdom of Heaven here upon the earth, and that the leadership in that task must fall first and foremost upon the English-speaking peoples."⁶⁶ And of the conspiracy as a whole, Quigley says that their attitude "had its ultimate roots in the Sermon on the Mount."⁶⁷ Even Quigley recognizes that such fantasies were "acutely dangerous." They were, of course, deadly.

When Milner assembled the nucleus of his conspiracy in personally brought to Jesus a wonderful tribe of niggers in Africa, who had eyes in their chests, mouths at the collar bone, but no heads, organs for which good Christians would have no use anyway. In the ranting of his *Civitas Dei*, written to prevent contemporaries from understanding what Christianity had done to the Roman Empire and what was left of civilization, particularly noteworthy is his crafty use of quotations from Varro, an author who still had high prestige but whose voluminous works were seldom read in Augustine's time. Augustine interpolated some of the quotations, but, for the most part, lifted them out of context and attributed to them spurious meanings that he invented for the occasion.

66. This information comes to us through Curtis and may be suspect. If Kerr had such hallucinations in his youth, he may have come to his senses in his more mature years, for he seems to have broken with Milner's conspiracy in later life; cf. note 63 *supra*. Building the Kingdom of God on earth, and thus taking away Jesus's job when he returns, was also the purpose professed by the shysters who peddled the "Social Gospel" from their pulpits so long as it paid good dividends. A few men really believed the social fantasies of early Christianity, notably the author of *Which Way, Western Man?* in his youth. Mr. Simpson recovered, of course, and made a thorough study of the effects of Christianity on all aspects of our civilization. I cannot too emphatically recommend his sagacious and comprehensive work (available, as I noted earlier, from Liberty Bell Publications).

67. Although this diatribe has some quality that powerfully excites the uterine sensibilities of thoughtless women, it propounds a morality fit only for vagabonds and panhandlers who are parasites on some civilized population. Perier, in the booklets cited above, p. 12, n. 13, says: "Commanded to 'take no thought for the morrow,' but to have bird-brains and be 'like the fowls of the air' that 'sow not, neither do they reap,' relying on their 'heavenly Father' to feed them, Christians who actually believed the Drivel on the Mount would, if sufficiently numerous, simply precipitate the total breakdown of any civilized or even barbarous society—and not even grow pelts for the Jews to fleece."

South Africa, his crew of young Oxonians was called his Kindergarten, presumably because they were still in their twenties, but some observers may have guessed that a part of their agile brains had not yet reached the age of puberty. They had a horror of violence, except, of course, when they were planning Holy Wars against the Devil, who had taken up his residence in the small Boer republics or in Germany. They believed that "moral force" was always superior to "brute force," and they believed that as earnestly as did the natives of Tanganyika when they boiled their babies to procure the magical grease that would render them invulnerable to bullets from the white devil's rifles. Despite the vast cultural difference, the underlying concept is about the same in both cases. Some beneficent supernatural power is there to help good boys overcome evil-doers.

Since Milner was Rhodes' first recruit after Lord Rothschild, we can understand why the Anglo-Saxon members of the conspiracy never knew what they were doing. They did not lose touch with reality at some point in their operations, as one might at first sight suppose: they never were in touch with it. Despite the cynical ruthlessness of their methods,⁶⁸ they lived in a dream world that existed only within their own skulls; they were perpetually intoxicated with their own mythology, which was as hallucinogenic as the *Amanita muscaria* or lysergic acid diethylamide.

They owed their success to a multiplicity of factors: first of all, to the intellectual prestige of Eton⁶⁹ and Oxford⁷⁰, and to

68. Even if one overlooks the morality of exciting bloody and disastrous wars to adorn the world with figments of feverish imaginations, one is appalled by the cynicism of the Milner boys when they manufactured atrocity stories to get the Boer War started, and manufactured even more outrageous lies before and during the First World War. The younger Arnold Toynbee (see note 8 above) was one of the most talented inventors in Lord Bryce's famous lie-factory, and was, of course, a member of the Milner Group. Given their control of *The Times*, the conspirators must bear part of the responsibility for a particularly effective deception of the British public on the eve of the First World War. The German government did not order mobilization of the army until after Russia had begun mobilization for the obvious purpose of attacking the Austro-Hungarian Empire, but by adroit manipulation of the news, Englishmen were made to believe that peace-loving Russians did not begin to mobilize until *after* the bellicose Germans had called up their army. By the innate morality of our race (not of others), there is a sneaking vileness about such deceptions that is far more repugnant than many crimes of open violence.

69. The name of Eton may stand for the seven or eight Public Schools that are most highly reputed and respected. To what extent the Public Schools

may be held responsible for the Milner Group is uncertain. Those schools expressly aim to form character and specifically to inculcate the standards of honor and integrity that are native to our race, but the schools generally confuse those standards with Christianity, and one remembers the pronouncements of Thomas Arnold of Rugby and other famous headmasters who claimed to have, and to communicate to their charges, a "firm conviction of the truth of Christianity." The average American knows of such schools no more than what he may have read in Thomas Hughes's *Tom Brown's School Days* (1857; often reprinted) and will remember the implicit pietism in the story. An American who seeks information from Englishmen who should know, encounters the most diverse opinions and a tendency to gyrate about the question of the supposed prevalence of homosexuality in such schools. The one thing that seems certain is that the intellectual discipline for which the great Public Schools were famous has greatly deteriorated since the First World War, as has the average character of the pupils, as was to be expected after the terrible genetic impoverishment of the race in that war. The inculcation of "Christian values" continues, and a graduate of one of the great Public Schools says that the result is a demoralizing sense of hypocrisy felt by the more alert pupils, which he would relate to the odd tropism toward Communism shown by some of them in the 1920s and 1930s. A learned Englishman tells me that he has observed that quite a few products of the great Public Schools show a satisfactory capacity for rational thought as young men, but relapse into superstition at the onset of middle age and most commonly start genuflecting to the Virgin Mary and to her terrestrial business agent, who still resides in Rome when he is not out on the road, drumming up trade. What really matters, he says, is that almost all of the graduates, even those who have permanently repudiated religion, retain in their minds and never question a mythological conception of the universe as the theatre of a "cosmic struggle between good and evil." That is almost identical with Quigley's characterization of the Group which I quote on p. 81. Waterloo, we are told, was won on the playing fields of Eton; the British Empire may have been lost in its classrooms.

70. Almost all of the Milner Group took their degrees in New College, which may therefore have been a focus of infection that I wish Quigley had investigated. Curtis, the *Fahnenträger* of the conspiracy, was actually on the books as an undergraduate in New College for fourteen years (1891-1905), the delay in taking his degree being partly explained by his holding positions of some responsibility in the governments of South Africa and in the army that invaded the Boer Republics. New is not one of the highly reputed colleges in Oxford University, but Americans should not conclude from its name that it is a pernicious recent invention; it was new in 1379. Oxonians believe that theirs is the greatest university in the world, and it is not easy to dispute their claim, but its students, though well-bred and well-educated before they come to their college, are, for the most part, adolescents, and may become tinder for inflammatory "ideals" dreamed up by eccentric dons and professors. One madcap escapade, relevant to our subject here, is well known. Ruskin, while Professor of Fine Arts, had a bee—or rather a wasp—in his bonnet about the "dignity of manual labor" and a "duty to serve the people," and enlisted a bevy of impressionable undergraduates, including the future Lord Milner and Oscar Wilde, to illustrate his opinions by paving a road for the benefit of the

the social relationships formed at those schools and through the network of family relationships of the members and their friends. They were always well financed, first by Rhodes, and then by such racial patriots as the Rothschilds, Abe Bailey, and Alfred Beit, and similar sources,⁷¹ while they were able to place many of their members in such sinecures as fellowships in All Souls, and many of their fronts, such as the Royal Institute of International Affairs, obtained lavish subventions from governmental and private sources. The near perfection of their organization enabled them to create public opinion in influential circles by the technique we have already described, and to determine governmental policy directly through members who infiltrated the government as "experts" and produced official reports that were signed by pompous figureheads or ambitious politicians glad to have their thinking done for them. But the decisive factor must have been the intellectual and moral climate of Great Britain during the crucial years from 1891 to 1939, when educated, influential, and responsible Englishmen permitted themselves to take

inhabitants of some poor village. Fortunately, Ruskin was a wealthy man, so he was able to summon from home his gardener and one or two other servants to make passable the mess that the inspired young intellectuals had made of the roadway.

In their adolescence, many highly intelligent youths are susceptible to schemes of social reform and idealistic notions that are the counterpart of the dolls with which their sisters played at an earlier age, but they can become dreadfully earnest, especially when stimulated by some older man whom they believe to be adult. They fancy themselves to be equipped with super-brains, especially when they are at Oxford, "the Kingdom of the Mind." One remembers the neat verse of Professor Dodgson ("Lewis Carroll"):

Then, then shall Oxford be herself again,
Neglect the heart and cultivate the brain—
Then this shall be the burden of our song
"All change is good—whatever is, is wrong."
Then Intellect's proud flag shall be unfurled,
And Brain, and Brain alone shall rule the world.

Like fire out of control, intellect without common sense is a terrible thing. In recent times, Oxford has fallen on evil days. How low she has fallen may be seen from the newspaper report that some crazed dons have hauled a nigger out of the cesspool in Brixton to bring social understanding to Oxford. If the archway of Tom Tower doesn't collapse when the ape is led through it, the wraiths of the great Oxonians of the past must be powerless.

71. Quigley tells us that Milner made money by serving as "confidential adviser to certain international financiers," probably on the recommendation of Lord Esher. The unnamed financiers, doubtless of Yahweh's Tribe, must have snickered behind their hands as they paid their "confidential adviser."

seriously the conspiracy's propaganda.

One can understand why Curtis's prattling about "all races and kindreds" appealed to sentimental females, especially in the lower segment of the middle class, given to Methodism or Spiritualism or Ouija boards, but how could cultivated men and women in the upper and most influential circles of British society stomach the nonsense that accompanied a professed devotion to the Empire and the race? They were by tradition Anglicans, averse from evangelical ructions, and they must have known of the major discoveries in biological (and hence truly social) science. They may not have known Mendel, whose fundamental work on genetics was almost unknown before 1900, but Darwin's *On the Origin of Species* was published in 1859, followed by his *Descent of Man* in 1871. Francis Galton's *Hereditary Genius* appeared in 1869. Educated Englishmen, readers of periodicals written for mature minds, could not have been unaware of those epochal achievements of their countrymen. In fact, no one could, for the frantic squawking of holy men, who saw the threat to their business, advertised to everyone the application of scientific knowledge to human life. Furthermore, there were many prominent Britons who knew how to govern an empire⁷² and had learned from experience the racial and social realities of the world in which we must live, as distinct from the dream world that would be ever so nice if it existed. How was it possible for visionary ideologues to drown out the voice of experience and prudence?

The only explanation, it seems to me, must be that many responsible men and women were still under the spell of a moribund religion. The Milner Group had a "profoundly Christian outlook," and so must have had many of the upperclass men and women whom the conspiracy so successfully fascinated and led to disaster. This brings us inescapably to the question I asked in my little book on Christianity.⁷³

The British who avenged in blood, as men should, the "Black Hole" of Calcutta; who, under Clive, although outnumbered more than 16 to 1, conquered Bengal at Plassey; who stormed the "impregnable" walls of Seringapatam; who later, hopelessly outnumbered, crushed the Indian Mutiny—they were Christians,

72. One such man was General Dyer, whom I mention in *The Enemy of Our Enemies*, p. 67, n. 19. His work and career were ruined by Rufus Isaacs, alias the Marquess of Reading, when that Jew was the Viceroy of India. The British deserved to lose the Empire they destroyed to please their enemies.

73. *Christianity and the Survival of the West* (2d edition, published by Howard Allen, Box 76, Cape Canaveral, Florida; \$4.00 + postage. Also available from Liberty Bell Publications.)

at least nominally, but they did not babble about thrusting "democracy" on the Hindus and Moslems. Some of them were heavy drinkers, but not even when drunk did they have a sick hallucination that they had a duty to do good to everyone but themselves.

The Englishmen who, like Athenians of the great age, forced every sea and land to lie open to their valor, and who everywhere left behind them, whether of weal or of woe, imperishable memorials of their greatness, were Christians, but they were also men, Nordic men, who knew that they who will not live by the sword must die by it.

It is hard to believe that the Englishmen who won their Empire for themselves and their posterity sired sanctimonious twerps who jabber about "world peace" and "social justice" and who want "to serve all mankind." How did Christianity become a degenerative disease of our race?

THE RESIDUE

Six possible explanations may be drawn from as many conceptions of the essential substance of the religion. A few Christian groups today contend that Western Christianity has been perverted and poisoned, partly or largely through the covert influence of the Jews in their attack on our race. Lawrence Brown discreetly intimated and Ralph Perier said bluntly that Christianity, a Semitic cult, is an alien superstition, incompatible with the mentality and morality of our race, and the learned Savitri Devi concluded, concisely and forthrightly, that Christianity "is the oldest and most successful invention of the Jews to emasculate the Aryan race." Between these categorical determinations lie four other explanations of our decadence which place less responsibility on the Jews or dismiss their activities as largely adventitious and opportunistic.

A critique of Christianity would take us far beyond the limits of this article. It would require us to sift an enormous mass of data to determine, so far as possible, the function of religion in the history of our race and the place of Christianity in the history of religions. To so audacious a task I hope soon to address myself. In the meantime, I can only consider a problem that will already have occurred to the reader.

Between the men who won the British Empire and their pusillanimous heirs today lies an historical period marked by a steady decline of belief in the veracity of the Christian Scriptures. And that belief constantly diminished during the decades in which the crackpots of Milner's conspiracy were most influential. It would not be easy to calculate a percentage of belief in the prevalent religion during late Victorian times,

when the British Empire reached its apogee, but the lowest possible figure would be many times greater than a corresponding estimate today. In 1942, a judicious observer, Professor A. N. Whitehead, after a diligent investigation, concluded that in Britain "far less than one-fifth of the population are *in any sense* Christians today." And according to the most competent observers in Britain today, there has been a gradual but constant decline during the past forty years. In other words, the collapse of the Empire paralleled a collapse of Christian faith, and it would seem at first sight that if there is a causal relationship, the disintegration of the Empire (and with it, of course, viability of our race) should be attributed, not to the religion, but rather to the decay of faith in it. That is to ignore the operation of what we may call the law of cultural residues:

In all civilized societies, when a long-established and generally accepted belief is found to be incredible, good minds abandon it, but they commonly retain derivative beliefs that were originally deduced from the creed they have rejected and logically must depend on it. When we speak of a once dominant religion, we must distinguish carefully between belief in its dogma and acceptance of the elements it has contributed to the prevailing *Weltanschauung*—elements that have been taken for granted by so many generations that their religious origin has been virtually forgotten. Of dogmas, as of men, it can be said that the evil they do lives after them.

Religions that have firmly rooted themselves in a culture have, like crab grass, a vitality that enables them to survive the uprooting of any part of their dogma. That is evident from even the most hurried glance at our history since the Renaissance.

Western Christianity, the religion that had been made tolerable to our race by various compromises and doctrinal modifications, remained a unity until the great schism, begun by Martin Luther, brought with it a great emphasis on the "inerrancy" of the Holy Book, which was the basis of Protestant doctrines and communicated by induction to the Catholics, as all sects divulged the Scriptures in vernacular translations. Almost simultaneously, however, the Copernican revival of astronomy based on the heliocentric structure of the solar system, confirmed by Kepler and other observers, became an irrefutable proof that the author of God's Word had been abysmally ignorant of the most basic form of the world he supposedly created. And after the fakirs learned by experience that no ingenuity in torturing or murdering intelligent and honest men could stop the earth from revolving about the sun, the theologians of the various sects turned their craft to devising verbal juggling that would explain why their god had not told the truth. The masses, as always, had no difficulty in

believing whatever suited their fancy, but among men and women of some cultivation the result was that a small minority turned to outright atheism, but most of the persons who could no longer believe the Biblical myths adopted the deism that we have seen in Jefferson, which was the belief of most of our Founding Fathers, although they may have been more circumspect in stating it only to intimate friends.

The deists' monotheism was more than a simple revival of Graeco-Roman Stoicism. In leaving Christianity, they took with them as much of the religion as they could, especially the parts that directly affected social morality and accepted conventions, including some that had been extolled by holy men but tacitly ignored in practice. Their deity was a creator who had known what he was doing, and of whose existence a proof could be sought in the mathematical neatness of Kepler's Laws, but the Jesus of the "New Testament," shorn of his divinity, was respected as a moralist, and Jefferson, as we have seen, even salvaged the fantastic Sermon on the Mount, regarding it as edifying reading, even though it was so charged with Oriental "hyperbolism" that it was scarcely relevant to quotidian life.

So much is obvious, but let us dare to ask a question that will curl the pages of your favorite textbook of Modern History. Everyone knows that the French Revolution was violently anti-Christian, and that although its leaders included some atheists, such as Hébert, its dominant faith was deism, which became the established cult after that bloody beast, Robespierre, legislated into existence his pet Être Suprême. A long line of able and conscientious writers, including the learned Abbé Augustine Barruel,⁷⁴ Professor John Robison,⁷⁵ Nesta Webster,⁷⁶ and the eminent ecclesiastic who wrote under the name of Maurice Pinay,⁷⁷ have plausibly described the French

74. See his *Mémoires pour servir à l'histoire du Jacobinisme*, revus et corrigés par l'auteur, Lyons, 1818, which was handsomely reprinted from new type at Vouillé, Chiré-en-Montreuil, by a small group of admirably courageous and dedicated Catholics, "Diffusion de la Pensée Française," in 1973. (Strikes in France prevented actual publication until 1975). No one should attempt to use or criticize Barruel as an historical source except on the basis of this edition, which differs greatly from his first edition, London, 1797-98, which was written and published when he was in exile, did not have access to many important documents, and was unable to verify his recollection of various events. The English translation, based on the first edition, is therefore untrustworthy and will betray its readers into more or less serious errors on many points. Barruel's conception of history is, of course, colored by his apparently sincere conviction of the truth of Christianity, but he was honest. For example, he resisted the pious temptation to repeat the lie propagated by holy men who had tried to neutralize the celebrated work of Father Meslier by alleging that it had been forged by Voltaire. (Voltaire did produce a short summary of the

Revolution as the work of a conspiracy against Christianity. But if we ignore the diverse and often conflicting ambitions and secret motives of its promoters and consider only their professed purposes, was not the Revolution really an attempt to establish at once the Heaven on Earth that, according to the Christians' favorite horror story, would be established by Jesus after he smashed up the universe or, at least, some little part of it around the earth, say within a radius of a thousand light years? ⁷⁸ Did not the homicidal maniacs

work and interpolated it to make Meslier endorse deism, which Voltaire thought socially necessary to avert anarchy. Barruel is a prime source for all later writers on the subject, and when you read them, be sure to ascertain which edition of his *Mémoires* they used.

75. The third edition of *Proofs of a Conspiracy Against all the Religions and Governments of Europe*, containing an added postscript, was published at London and Edinburgh in 1798. It was copied and called "fourth edition" by the American publisher, New York, 1798. One or the other of these printings was reproduced anastatically around 1960, as I remember, but I cannot give an exact reference. An edition from reset type was published as an "Americanist Classic" by the Birch business in 1967. It is the work of an anonymous editor, so ignorant or negligent that in his own pages he sometimes seems unaware of the correct form of the possessive case in English and the function of capital letters. In his transcription of Robison's text, he was so ignorant of French and Latin that he often confused the long form of the letter *s* with the letter *f*. These blunders may have been corrected in later printings.

76. Her three most important works on this subject, *The French Revolution* (1919), *World Revolution: the Plot Against Civilisation* (1921), and *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements* (1924), have all been reprinted and are available from Liberty Bell Publications. An edition of *World Revolution*, revised and augmented by Anthony Gittens, Devon, Britons, 1971, went out-of-print with the liquidation of the publisher and is said to have become rare. Mrs. Webster's two volumes on *Louis XVI and Marie Antoinette* (London, 1936-38) add a few details to her earlier work.

77. The most satisfactory edition which I have seen is the Spanish translation, *Complot contra la Iglesia* (Caracas, Venezuela, 1964). There is a barely passable English translation of the German translation, supplemented from the Spanish, *The Plot Against the Church* (Los Angeles, St. Anthony Press, and Hawthorne, California, Omni, 1967). I have not seen the Italian original (Rome, 1962). The German translation (1963) is truncated.

78. This apocalyptic fantasy strongly contrasts with the characteristic view of Aryan religions, which assume a happier (but not Paradisical) state in the past, lost by the slow declension of the human race. *Nam genus hoc vivo iam decrescebat Homero... Aetas parentum, peior avis, tulit nos nequiores...* For this pessimism there was a real basis in the dysgenic effects of civilization, even in cultures free of Christianity. The biological process is concisely described by the late Professor Elmer Pendell in *Why Civilizations Self-Destruct* (Cape Canaveral, Florida, 1977).

think of themselves as Saviours, come to extirpate the evil incarnate in the "aristocrats," that is to say the educated and refined French men and women who were largely Nordic and included much of the best blood in France? When they gabbled about *liberté, égalité, fraternité*, were they not simply reproducing, with only superficial changes, the revolutionary and proletarian ardors of Christianity, which inspired many parts of the "New Testament," but had been tacitly suppressed, so far as possible, by the Roman Church and most of the Protestant sects? ⁷⁹ Did they not believe that "the truth [of Rousseau's gospel] shall make you free"? Whence did they derive the mad notion that "all men are created equal," if not from the foolish denial of the obvious by the Christians? ⁸⁰ From what other source well-known to them could they have taken the notion of a 'brotherhood' that was not genealogical, national, or racial, but embraced all True Believers, with a spiteful disregard of heredity and human nature? And was not their blood-lust inspired by the primitive Christian hatred of all superiority, physical, mental, or moral? A very good case can be made for the proposition that the *Leitmotif* of the French Revolution was an anti-clerical Christianity, an insane attempt to realize Christian "ideals" after jettisoning the Scriptures from

79. There were, of course, exceptions, and various small Protestant sects, such as the Anabaptists, tried to revive Biblical doctrines that the large sects ignored, including, for example, polygyny, which, as everyone knows, is expressly sanctioned in the "Old Testament" and not explicitly condemned in the "New." During the Puritan Revolution in England, the proponents of polygyny came fairly close to having a plurality of wives authorized by an act of the Parliament. In the same period, the Levellers included a faction, headed by Rainsborough, that advocated complete equality for all human beings, including women and, if he was logical, children and lunatics. It is noteworthy, however, that most of the Levellers, whether from conviction or political expediency, excluded from the blessings of equality all females, paupers, and servants—and, of course, all Royalists, Catholics, Anglicans, and other agents of Satan. See their official proclamations, collected and reprinted by G. E. Aylmer in *The Levellers in the English Revolution* (Cornell University Press, 1975).

80. The early Christians' mania for equality was most explicitly stated in gospels that were not included in the "New Testament" anthology when it was made up at the close of the Fourth Century. In my review of Mr. Simpson's *Which Way, Western Man?* (reprinted in *America's Decline*, pp. 355 ff.), I cited a gospel in which Jesus promises that, after he has raised hell on earth, he will resurrect all of his biped lambs and make them as indistinguishable from one another as the bees in a swarm. Other gospels do not go so far, but promise women that Jesus will make men of them, and some of the Fathers of the Church naturally invented miracles that proved that pious Christian females would have their sex changed so that they could enjoy life in an all-male Heaven.

which they had been derived.⁸¹

The professed anti-Christianity of the Revolution before Napoleon naturally suggested the great effort during the Nineteenth Century to quell the dark and clandestine forces of the enemies of our civilization by using Christianity as a backfire to contain the revolutionary conflagration. That often makes it difficult to determine how much of the professed faith of any individual was emotional conviction and how much was a sense of social expediency. When, for example, Thomas Arnold, who admittedly had been a sceptic in his young manhood, tried to inculcate in the boys at Rugby "a conviction of the truth of Christianity," how much of his piety was consciously or subconsciously motivated by a determination to make them immune to the murderous insanity that had swept France when he was a child?

As in the Counter-Reformation, the Christianity that men tried to restore was not what it had been before the upheaval. In both Catholic and Protestant countries it incorporated heresies taken from the Revolution, such as the condemnation of slavery as a social institution, and largely dropped the insistence on the divine source of political authority vested in a monarch and the aristocracy he or his predecessors had created. It would be vain to guess how successful the religious Restoration would have been, had not the cult been confronted by new augmentations of human knowledge.

The damage done to the faith by astronomy could not be repaired, but it had been glossed over and partly hidden by artful sophistries. But now men began to learn from primary sources the essential facts about other Oriental religions, and it soon became apparent that the Jews purloined almost all of their myths from the more civilized peoples of Asia, and that their religion was a vulgarized assortment of ideas taken from the same sources and perverted to justify the Jews' arrogant pretense to racial superiority. The alarmed holy men discovered that persecuting, mobbing, and imprisoning a courageously honest clergyman, the Reverend Mr. Taylor, whose *Diægesis* was

81. We should never forget that many Christian clergymen, both Catholic and Protestant, became disciples of the French Revolution, despite its strident hostility to the religion in which they were professionals. In the United States, for example, the Calvinists of the Edwardean Conspiracy immediately recognized the Revolution as "the Lord's work." They recognized in it, of course, the part of Christianity in which they were *really* interested. They moderated their enthusiasm when they perceived that it was detrimental to their scheme for obtaining political control of the new nation. I mention the Edwardeans in my article in *The Liberty Bell*, "The Uses of Religion," p. 10, note 2.

published in 1829,⁸² could not efface records that had been published and were known at least to scholars. At about the same time, primary sources began to yield a knowledge of the true history of Egypt and Babylon, and it gradually became more and more apparent that the tales in the "Old Testament," which had been thought to be an historical record checked and verified by an omniscient deity, were Jewish tales, comparable to the "true history" of Doon de Mayence or of Garin de Montglane in the French *chansons de geste*.⁸³ And finally biological science gave the *coup de grace* to the long cherished notion that human beings so differed from other mammals that they must have been especially designed by a well-meaning, but oddly inept, creator. What was more important, it became obvious that the Fathers of the Church, who fashioned the form of Christianity that came down to us, had incorporated in their religion the most advanced biological techniques for assuring

82. For a brief notice of Taylor and his work, see the article reprinted in *America's Decline*, pp. 357-360.

83. No one could read any Egyptian writing before 1821, and accurate knowledge of the several scripts and the language required the patient labors of many scholars for more than two generations, while knowledge of Egyptian history has been constantly augmented by the discovery and publication of inscriptions and papyri, which continues to the present time. The debunking of the Bible therefore proceeded slowly. For a long time, scholars, supposing there was some historical basis for the Jews' tales, tried to identify the King of Egypt who was called "Big House" (Pharaoh, i.e., the Palace) in the myths about Moses, which, as was eventually seen, was like trying to identify the king whose palace was enchanted by the fairy in the tale of the Sleeping Beauty.—The simplest form of the cuneiform script was first deciphered successfully by Rawlinson in 1846, thus making it possible to read inscriptions in Old Persian; on this basis, his successors read more complicated cuneiform writing and reconstructed the languages for which they were used, Susian, Babylonian, Akkadian, and Sumerian. At one time, even scholars tried to identify the king of Persia who had done something that gave rise to the story that he was so feeble-minded that he let the sexual talents of a Jewess induce him to permit God's People to massacre all the Aryans who didn't venerate them, but it has long since been obvious that the fiction and the Jewish festival that celebrates it annually were simply devised to inspire Jewesses to manipulate properly the stupid Aryan pigs whom they marry for the advancement of their holy race. Some educated Jews no longer try to pretend that their story book is historical, but take refuge in the claim that the myths embody a "God-given moral code." See the review of Magnus Magnusson's *B.C.: the Archaeology of the Bible* in the *Jewish Chronicle* (London), 25 March 1977. The same newspaper, however, has published a few letters from readers who demand legislation to forbid the accursed archaeologists and scholars from disclosing information detrimental to the prestige of Yahweh's Master Race and its God-given right to own the entire globe.

the degeneracy and eventual extinction of our race.⁸⁴

Thus, during the Nineteenth Century, Western Christianity was destroyed by two antithetical forces: its Scriptures could no longer be believed by educated and rational men, but at the same time they were read by ignorant, excitable, or malicious persons, who were inspired to revive the proletarian and baneful elements of primitive Christianity, which had been partly suppressed by the reaction against the French Revolution but reached their eventual fruition in the Bolshevism that the Jews imposed on Russia in 1918. The antithesis was total, but it was largely concealed by the phenomenon we have called the law of cultural residue. That made Milner's conspiracy possible.

The culture of the upper classes in Britain was compounded of brilliance and ambiguity. Women are far more prone to religiosity than men, but it is highly improbable that any lady in the elegant and apolaustic society that perished in 1914 actually believed that her sex had been created and cursed by a blundering god in the way described in what may be the silliest story in the whole Bible.⁸⁵ Some may have been convinced by

84. The facts of genetics are most concisely and lucidly set forth, without technicalities, by Mr. Simpson in Chapters XVI and XVII of *Which Way, Western Man?* See also the work of Professor Pendell cited in note 77 above. It was only to be expected that this biological science would excite a fanaticism even more vicious than did Copernican astronomy. It counters the tropism toward whatever is inferior, debased, and degenerate that is inherent in Christianity and appears, perhaps even most strongly, in its ostensibly irreligious sects, especially Communism and "Liberalism." The "educators" who now programme their "intellectual" zombies in the slums that once were universities are probably most concerned for the prosperity of their own racket, but some may have the religious faith of the "Liberals." The sleazy shysters who are working the "Moral Majority" swindle are our most recent affliction and could become the most pernicious.

85. There are, of course, two creation myths in the Bible. According to the first, the gods (the word is plural in Hebrew) took a whim to create human beings "in our image," and since the gods (like the gods whom we know the Jews worshipped at Elephantine before they decided to concentrate on Yahweh as their only patron among the gods) were of both sexes, they naturally created males and females, and told their creatures to start propagating their species. That straightforward story is as reasonable and believable as any creation myth. Christians, however, seem always to opt for the alternative tale, about Adam, Eve, the talking snake, and the Yahweh who makes a mess of everything he attempts and who goes walking under the trees in the cool of the evening to avoid the heat of the midday sun. It is likely that the absurd myth was suggested to some Jew by a common motif in genre-sculpture of the Hellenistic Age and perhaps earlier. A young girl gazes with longing at an apple hanging beyond her grasp on a tree about which is coiled a huge serpent. This pretty symbol of

the theologians' sophistries or overawed by the warning that "divine mysteries" are not to be thought about. Some doubtless felt free to form their own private opinions, and many probably refused to trouble their minds about theoretical questions irrelevant to their own lives. On occasion, one followed convention in religious matters, just as one conformed to the established etiquette in paying calls, leaving cards, issuing invitations, and arranging dinner parties.

Many men doubtless thought about religion as little as did their womenfolk, and were engrossed by the activities of their normally pleasant and carefree lives. Among thoughtful men, the dominant intellectual attitude was agnosticism, which was essentially a hesitation between deism and atheism, but could be extended to cover Christianity; it neatly eluded acrimonious debates, while permitting attendance at Christian ceremonies "to set an example for the lower classes."

The Church of England was the Establishment: it commanded respect and deserved support. It provided comfortable livings for educated gentlemen, often younger sons of the gentry, who would otherwise have been without an adequate income. Its clergy, with all the differences of rank and means that Trollope describes, were all products of the two great universities and they were, almost without exception, well-bred and urbane. It is unlikely that any one of them believed that a god had dictated the tales in the Bible, and we cannot measure the extent to which each man was intellectually satisfied by the sophistries of the theologians, but many, perhaps most, of them combined gentility with a deep moral earnestness. It would have been "bad form" indeed to disparage so cultivated and amiable a bulwark of society. Furthermore, educated men, almost without exception, took it for granted that the masses needed a religion—and they may well have been right. It followed, therefore, that Christianity, even in the vulgar form it took in the crude chapels of Dissenters, was a Good Thing. A gentleman would not take from the common folk their spiritual consolation any more than he would take away a little girl's doll. But the men who took that supercilious attitude were usually unaware of the beam in their own eye.

human longing for what is unattainable without suicidal risk would have been incomprehensible to a Jewish mind anyway. A good picture of one example of this decorative sculpture, coming from the third century B.C., may be found in the *American Journal of Archaeology*, XLIX (1945), pp. 430 ff. The preposterous tale about Adam, his spare rib (Eve, who became a mother before she became pregnant), and a hot-tempered god who obligingly became the world's first tailor, could have been believed only by persons who would not or could not reflect about what they heard or read.

Almost without exception, even atheists took it for granted that a monotheism was somehow better than a polytheism, and that Christianity had actually been an improvement over the "pagan" religions it displaced. It was regarded as the sole support of social and personal morality, and even as the source of the regulation of men's conduct toward their fellows in an organized society that had been earlier formulated in the laws of Hammurabi, the Code of Manu, and the unwritten principles to which Hesiod appealed. The British, having drastically revised the sexual preoccupations of the cult to suit themselves, were, like all stable societies, particularly concerned to preserve the family as a unit and to ensure the legitimacy of one's heirs. Western Christianity, having absorbed the chivalrous attitude toward women that is distinctively Aryan, was believed, not without justification, to have given women the privileged status that they have now repudiated together with their self-respect.

It was only natural, therefore, that Victorian agnostics shared Jefferson's esteem for the Jesus of the "New Testament." He may have been a Jewish reformer or even a frustrated revolutionary, but, if one politely overlooked his *gaffes*, one could see in him a morally earnest man whose better utterances were an exhortation to a conduct that was obviously desirable within a nation, and gave to the masses an ethical standard to which they could conform without reflection and doubt, believing it divinely ordained.

To this we must add the not inconsiderable effect of the position that Christianity had secured in the mythology by which a culture expands the scope of its language, supplementing its vocabulary with allusions to memorable stories that everyone knows. The Bible contains many Oriental tales as vivid as the stories of Aladdin and his lamp and of Sinbad the Sailor.⁸⁶ Everyone knows what we mean when we allude to Noah or Pharaoh or the Queen of Sheba or Jeremiah or Judas or Doubting Thomas or any one of scores of other stories, and the allusion supplies both a meaning and an emotional connotation that it would take pages of well-wrought

prose to express otherwise. And we have charged those tales with a special significance: an allusion to Noah, for example, differs in its effects from an allusion to Deucalion, while an allusion to Utnapishtim or Manu would puzzle some readers, at least temporarily. Furthermore, the Biblical texts contain many memorable and expressive statements and apothegms, and their very words, forever enshrined for us in the English of the King James version, provide, like the plays of Shakespeare, apt verbal reminiscences that we use to augment our language—as, for example, I see that I did automatically in the last sentence of the third paragraph above. To speak of a beam in one's eye is physiologically absurd, but the allusion has a clear meaning. Christianity, for better or worse, has become an integral part of our culture, and it has, moreover, enriched our literature with the true gospels of Western Christianity, from *Paradise Lost* to the *Idylls of the King*.

We must remember also that Western Christianity incorporated our race's instinctive compassion and charity for the unfortunate, which is socially advantageous when it conduces to the preservation of our own people, and does not become a deadly poison until it is madly perverted to a device for degrading us to benefit our enemies. This sentiment of practical charity appears most strongly in the Nordic, perhaps in the Anglo-Saxon, part of our race.⁸⁷ Few today appreciate the fact that with the Poor Law of 1601 the English began to tax themselves for the support of the poor, and that by the time of Charles II fully one-third of the total revenue raised by taxation was devoted to that eleemosynary work of national and local governments. That concern for one's people, although unenlightened by the biological discrimination that is requisite for national survival, evinces a sound instinct that was later perverted into an unthinking and pernicious sentimentality.

When we try to reconstruct in our minds the atmosphere of the great Victorian Age, we must also take into account the underlying tensions of a time when every crime of fraud or violence was reasonably attributed to a "neglect of religion and

86. Incidentally, students of cultural history should perpend the fact that the "Arabian Nights" would never have attained any considerable popularity, had they been first disseminated in the accurate translations by Sir Richard Burton (17 vols., London, 1885-86) and Dr. J.C. Madrus (17 vols., Paris, 1926). For more than a century the stories were known only in the drastically simplified, condensed, and partly Westernized version by Antoine Galland, first published at Caen in 1704, and in English and German translations of Galland's French. Galland's version, which inspired the enormous vogue of pseudo-Oriental tales in the Eighteenth Century, is still the basis of the "Arabian Nights" that are read by the young.

87. In my youth, I observed an especially instructive manifestation of the altruistic factor in our racial psyche. In the late 1930s, when small farmers were under increasing economic pressure, a middle-aged man, who had taught English literature and then held a very responsible position in the administration of a large university, suffered a "nervous breakdown." Abandoning his office and family, he began to roam the countryside, trying to help farmers who seemed particularly distressed. He, for example, bought calves that he presented to farmers who, he thought, ought to raise some livestock, and he even contributed his own labor. He was killed when he fell from the ridgepole of a barn on which he was putting a new roof.

morality," the two being considered synonymous, while the religion was becoming unbelievable. It was socially terrifying as well as personally painful to live in a world laid bare by the dissipation of pleasant illusions:

No hope in this worn-out world, no hope beyond the tomb;

No living and loving God, but only blind and stony Doom.

When the veil of fiction was rent, man shuddered before "Nature, red in tooth and claw." Nature had always been that and always will be, and the hands of man, even when he fashions and defends the noblest civilization, must forever be bloody hands, for this is a world in which only the strong and resolute nations survive, while the weak, especially the morally weak, who babble about brotherhood and peace, are biologically degenerate and doomed to extinction.

From this affrighting glimpse of reality, the Victorian mind recoiled and often sought refuge in frantic affirmations of impossible anodynes. Tennyson was one of the great poets of that age, but he could write such stuff as

Put down the passions that make earth Hell!
Down with ambition, avarice, pride,
Jealousy, down! Cut off from the mind
The bitter springs of anger and fear;

and so on. He could have expressed his message more concisely: Let's stop breathing! Such tirades, however, were tolerable in an age in which thoughtful men had to find, even for themselves, some socially feasible path between the brilliantly cynical hedonism of Oscar Wilde's *Picture of Dorian Gray* and the lethal pessimism that James Thomson ("Bysshe Vanolis") made sonorous in *The City of the Dreadful Night*.

One escape from reality was by drugging oneself with visions of Jesus's New Earth, slightly modernized by deleting the celestial protagonist and replacing him with a vaporous notion of social Progress that was absurdly thought to be confirmed by the actual progress of scientific knowledge and technological skill. Tennyson, whom we cite precisely because he was so great a representative of his age, should never have gone to Locksley Hall, where, in a fit of midsummer madness, he "dipt into the future, as far as human eye could see," and beheld such phantasmagoria as a time when

the war-drum thröbb'd no longer, and the battle flags were furl'd

In the Parliament of man, the Federation of the world.

When he wrote, Tennyson probably said, Get thee behind me,

Jesus. That was probably why he didn't see who was whispering in his ear.

What is insidious in Tennyson's poem and all the tons of printed paper that dilate on the couplet I quoted, is that an accurate prevision of aerial transportation and warfare between "airy navies" lent a meretricious sheen of plausibility to a Christian fantasy that had been made only the more preposterous by superficial changes. Christianity, expelled from the door, stole back through the window, unnoticed and unsuspected.

Fantasies about magical transformations of the human species are pleasing in themselves, and a first-rate poet or rhetorician can make them alluring and even credible with literary charm. We may treat them, when reading, with "poetic suspension of doubt," and hesitate to break the illusion. When we read of Britomart in the *Faërie Queen* or of Bradamante in the *Orlando*, we are entranced by the dreamworld in which those doughty female warriors appear, and we feel mean and churlish, if we let reality intrude and destroy the romance with an observation that the hero who marries such a virago is much to be pitied. World peace is far more unnatural and fantastic than a charming female whose brawny arm can unhorse and slay valiant knights and can cope with giants, but we don't like to laugh at such alluring wisps of the imagination. And they do give us a mental escape from a reality that may daunt the most courageous—although it must be faced in the end, unless we—as a people opt for the content of a male spider, who presumably enjoys his dalliance with the female before she eats him.

I have tried to suggest the multiple factors that, in the Victorian Era, made it possible for men who thought they had escaped from Christianity to be only the more enthralled by the worst aspects of it. They were trapped by what I have called the law of cultural residue. The Oriental religion, as revised and partly acclimated by our racial psyche, had induced certain pleasing, though ultimately enervating, dreams of a felicity impossible in this world and prudently promised only in an invisible world, above the clouds or beyond the moon, in which all of the laws of nature would be repealed and all good ghosts would be equal and happy. That world, however, was the responsibility of the omnipotent three-in-one tyrant who managed everything, and the important thing for men, during their brief sojourn in this sublunar world, was to make sure they were obeying a duly authorized holy man who knew the magic rites that gave ghosts admittance to his transmundane and transfinite realm.

When the supernatural authority for dulcet dreams of future felicity evaporated, many human beings clung only the more

desperately to their dreams and wanted to realize them in the only world they would ever know. Jesus went off stage, changed his nightgown for a dinner jacket, and came back as Progress. The new biological science was travestied by an uncommonly foolish equivocation, "some call it Evolution and some call it God." And Progress, appearing in his new togs as the Saviour sent by Science, marketed the old apocalyptic hokum about a Heaven on Earth, laying on his True Believers the urgent duty to create that One World at once, according to the plans of a divine architect who, unfortunately, wasn't there anymore. And every shyster and con man, every misfit filled with organic resentment of his betters, grasped the opportunity to prey upon residual superstition and excite in impressionable minds a feeling of guilt because they had not done what men cannot do.

The Victorians, remember, thought themselves rich and secure in the power their fathers had won for them with blood. They could enjoy their civilization rather than defend and augment it; they could afford to indulge themselves in sprees of idealism. And it is only fair to add that not even in their worst nightmares could they have foreseen the consequences of their sentimental debauchery: their wealth and power lost and their once sceptered isle overrun with anthropoid vermin that swarmed out of the ruins of their empire. Had the Victorians foreseen the England of today, they would have had the prudence and manhood to make that catastrophe impossible, even at the cost of a vigorous reaffirmation of the qualities that had made them great—and of a social surgery that would have been an inspiring precedent for all of our race or, at least, the viable parts of it. As it was, in the cozy relaxation of their ephemeral prosperity and the bewilderment of a cultural residue, they permitted themselves to be manipulated and led to disaster by the artful intrigues of the simple-minded crackpots of Milner's conspiracy.

There were other factors, of course, but Quigley's posthumous book makes it clear, I think, that the crucial and decisive factor was the willingness of the British, bemused by our race's long addiction to Christianity, to tolerate the open and clandestine activities of the Milner Group. They should have known better, but they did not. The English were like persons who give boxes of matches to unruly moppets and tell them to go play in the attic. They should not have been surprised by the consequences. The Jews were not.

At all events, there has, I hope, been some profit for us in a somewhat detailed review of the operations of the collective calamity that Rhodes founded—with the best of intentions. And the most frightening thing of all may be the apparent certainty

that the direly destructive pack of highly educated dunderheads also meant well. Their minds secluded from reality by a shimmering curtain of abstract ideas and travailed by residual superstition, they never suspected they were only sheepdogs in the service of malevolent herdsmen. They believed themselves to be, and indeed by birth and education they largely were, the élite of an élite.

It will be a long time before I can hear the word 'élite' without a shudder.

Senator Wm. Proxmire has been trying to pass the Genocide Treaty for a long time (it's a treasonous treaty), and I'd like to have the paper on this treaty to send to various people to inform them that this is a bad treaty (against our national interest). One of our South Dakota senators is pro-Israel. I'd like to see if I can get him to realize the truth about present Israel and Zionism. Henry Klein's booklet about Zionism (I got from you) is very good to educate people. . . .

Mr. Dietz, the farmers here have a cost-price squeeze, too. They don't get the cost of production out of most grain. Many farmers in the Mid-West have lost their farms. Many are deeply in debt. I do know the Zionist conspirators (One-Worlders) want to destroy the family farms and small businesses (one reason for high interest rates is to wreck our economy, including the housing industry). They want to destroy our Aryan race by mongrelization (reason for forced busing, open housing and sex education in schools).

During World War II I believed the lies I read about Adolf Hitler. Today, after reading the truth from patriotic books and magazines, I believe that Adolf Hitler was a good man who was trying to save both his Nation (from Zionist usury and oppression), and our Aryan race from destruction. I had some very fine German uncles and I think a lot of all the good German Lutheran people I know in this area. They are intelligent, honest, ambitious, and hard-working good citizens. I believe that both Churchill and F.D.R. were controlled by Zionists who issued the orders to bomb German residential cities like Dresden and many others. The Zionist slogan is "Divide and Conquer." They want Gentiles and Christians to fight Gentiles and Christians to kill off as many as possible.

Our U.S. pilots made a big mistake to bomb and shell their bloodbrothers (the German people)—the Soviets were the real enemies. F.D.R. lied to us U.S. citizens (he was controlled by Wall Street Zionist bankers). I didn't know anything about politics till the Panama Canal treaties. Friends sent me patriotic magazines to inform me. I ignorantly voted for F.D.R. four times (I didn't know any better).

I found out about the Khazars who adopted Judaism in 740 A.D. They are 90% of today's Jews. They have no claim to Palestine. They control the dishonest Federal Reserve money system which should be repealed. They control our foreign and domestic policies.

I have the deepest concern about our nation's future. It is Zionist policy to flood our nation with colored aliens, they are determined to destroy our Aryan Western Civilization. . . . Khazar Zionists started Communism. They have killed up to 200 million Gentiles since 1913, in a drive for world rule.

Thanks for the good literature,
Mrs. L.B., South Dakota

* * * * *

Dear Friends:

1 November 1982

I have never seen such a good selection of informative non-kosher reading material in my life! Keep up the good work. The Nueremberg War Crimes book was excellent and infuriating. I stayed up nearly all night finishing it. Please send me the books on the enclosed order form.

Thanks,
J.W., Texas

* * * * *

Dear George:

27 October 1982

The current issue of SPOTLIGHT contains a nasty reference to you in the course of a long diatribe against Viguerie. Carto says (11/1, p. 5, col. 3) you are calling yourself a "populist," but he's the real one! I guess the cover of the September issue [of the LIBERTY BELL] got him started.

Carto is having his troubles. The circulation of *Spotlight* reached a peak of 310,000 about two years ago. With a fairly good magnifying glass you can read the statement of present circulation in the issue for 10/18, p. 11, col. 4, which you may be sure, is padded as much as he dares. The current circulation is given as 206,008, of which only 181,569 is by subscription. What is more, the average for the preceding part of this year was 247,994, so you can see he has lost more than a third of what he had at his peak.

Best regards,
W.M., Massachussetts

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

27 October 1982

Thank you for the pamphlets and magazines you sent in addition to the books I ordered. I was particularly intrigued by "China, the Jews and World War III."

. . . I am also outraged at the scurrilous and despicable Bircher-type attack on you in the latest issue of the SPOTLIGHT. The SPOTLIGHT has no grounds for attacking anyone, since they don't even have the guts to attack the enemies of our race BY NAME as you and many others have done. I am now serving a 6-year prison sentence ONLY because of my public criticisms of the Jews, and many others have suffered and sacrificed for the struggle. . .

Best wishes,
Michael L. Hansen, No. 43850
Box 911, Sioux Falls, S.D., 57117

* * * * *

Dear George:

2 November 1982

You should sue SPOTLIGHT for defamation of character for their smear of you on p. 5 of the Nov. 1, 1982 issue. I wrote them a blistering letter which they would never have the guts to print.

This is the letter I wrote to SPOTLIGHT:

I've watched SPOTLIGHT toot its own horn in issue after issue, but now it has arrogated to itself the word 'populist.'

As you define 'Populism,' George Dietz fulfills every category. In the same issue, (Vol. VIII, No. 44) you carried two ads by the Sword of Truth

Book Club, and in a previous issue you had an article by Ralph Forbes. They are both Nazis. The difference is that Dietz is not into the Christianity racket, and he doesn't worship the Jews's god, Yahweh.

Thomas Jefferson may be your patron saint, but he gave no accolades to Christianity. What is Martin Larson doing, anyway, pirating the works of Jefferson?

You divide the enemy into good Jews and bad Jews, but they are both guided by the Talmud. What hypocrites you are!

The Middle East scares you, doesn't it? If the U.S.S.R. bombs Israel, World War III will follow, and the two captive empires, Russia and America, will disappear in a planned nuclear holocaust.

You idolize the Constitution and the republic it stands for, but the United States is finished. In a democracy, garbage rises to the top. Eventually, the whole river stinks like the garbage flowing on top. Who would want to live in such a place?

You haven't a jackrabbit's chance of replacing the government in Washington, D.C. with a populist restoration of our rights. The entire Right Wing is incapable of seeing reality. You are all dinosaurs sinking into the tar pits.

J.H., Denver, CO

* * * * *

The following is another letter which was written to the SPOTLIGHT in reply to the smear we reprint below:

Sir: Ref. Editorial of 1. Nov. 1982, p.5

Any honest individual, whether 'sleazy' or living in the backwoods of W.Va., or both, is an important asset for the revival of the brand of populism which you try to further—and which we all need! I therefore object vehemently to the childish character assassination you launched against that very same and specified person without offering the trace of an explanation. Such loss of political foresight surely requires a penalty and I shall impose on you a fine of US\$22.00 (one year's subscription of the "Spotlight"), payable over the coming twelve months.

Sincerely,
R.G., Maryland

* * * * *

The following is reprinted from THE SPOTLIGHT, 1 November 1982, p. 5:

".... We hoped and believed that our revival of the true populist message would spark the interest of millions of brainwashed Americans of all hues of political coloration and add a new and vital element to political discourse.

What we overlooked, however, is that the name would be seized upon by a grubby group of "ideologues with closed minds and those whose interest is purely mercenary" even before it has had an honest chance for consideration.

Unfortunately, that is what is in danger of happening and you should know about it.

A sleazy character from Reedy, West Virginia, who struts around as a tinhorn "nazi" when he is not busy pirating books has started calling himself a "populist"!

Of course, no one takes this nut seriously and he can be treated with the contempt he deserves. The real problem is in the person of one of the slickest promoters in the political business, Mr. Richard A. Vigueri. . . ."

We do not recall having met the writer of this SPOTLIGHT editorial, Willis Carto, whom some people we know address as "Wiley Willie", but once during a Liberty Lobby convention in Washington, D.C., on July 4, 1976 Nor do we recall having strutted around in full-dress nazi regalia as a "tinborn 'nazi'" on that occasion. We do rule out the possibility that "Wiley Willie" might have received his information by turning into a "Peeping Tom" and peeking through the key hole of our office door, even though, we must admit, there are very few things "Wiley Willie" would NOT do to further HIS "slick promotions." Also, we know for a fact that he could not have received this "sleazy character from Reedy, W.V. who struts around as a tinborn 'nazi'" information from those two friends of his of the F.B.I. whom he asked to pay us a visit two or three years ago, since 'yours truly' normally dresses in regular business attire.

As for "one of the slickest promoters in the political business, Mr. Richard A. Vigueri", we do believe that, while "Wiley Willie" successfully milked the "Right Wing" through different fronts for years, Mr. Vigueri did succeed in topping Carto's efforts and success. Hence the running battle between these two promoters. But, since we do not intend to turn this reply into a "get-even" scheme, we shall keep the information we have on Mr. Carto in our confidential files—for the time being. —Editor.

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

8 November 1982

Enclosed you will find \$10. as a monthly donation to aid in the work of THE LIBERTY BELL and other publications.

Also, enclosed you will find the latest bilge from the Carto Organization. I am quite sure you and Dr. Oliver are quite capable of defending yourself as to the accusations contained therein. Too bad these people can't attack the enemy as well as they do those who are working for the same cause, in the same vineyard, so to speak. Just thought I would send you a copy of this article if you haven't seen it.

For Race and Nation!
J.H., Mississippi

* * * * *

Dear Sirs:

8 November 1982

Enclosed you will find a money order for the purchase of a copy of THE TALMUD. Living in New York City, I'm certain that it will be an immensely useful tool to aid me in my understanding and dealing with the Hebraic parasites that I encounter on a daily basis.

Considering the recent elections (if one could label them as such), it becomes increasingly clear that many white Americans' (those that voted)

priorities are dictated by the mass media and those who control it, and that it will require not only the loss of a job but the loss of family members and personal property to barbarian minorities before people begin to arrive at a realistic assessment of what this nation's problems really are. Alas, the American mind seems to be forever obsessed with life on a materialistic level, which explains why the Jews have been able to so thoroughly dominate the land. Their behavior is emulated by those whose ancestors deplored it. It seems more and more likely to me that the only way current trends can be changed is through a violent revolution, not through the political process as it stands.

Sincerely,
S.R., New York City

* * * * *

Sir, 8 November 1982
Hi, my name is James Underwood, I am 25 years old. I have been in prison for 8 years now here at Angola, the maximum security prison in Louisiana. I came here when I was 17 years old and I've seen enough to make any white man sad, and very angry. I've heard of your work and want to keep up on progress. I am very interested in becoming more aware and what course is left to the white man.

My hate of blacks has grown since I've been in prison and the only way I know to deal with them is violence; it seems they understand this very well. There seems to be little reading material inside the prison. There are a few whites who feel as I do and basically we stick together.

I am in a 6 x 9' cell at the max. security camp because I escaped, it was my third attempt. Do you think you could help me by sending some reading material because I have time to study. I want to become active here, and when I get out. Do you have a correspondence list I could be put on? I would like to write to anyone out there who is interested in sharing ideas. It sure would be nice to hear from some solid people from the free world.

Thank you for your time and effort!

James Underwood, P.M.B. 80855
Camp-J-cuda-2-L-4 Angola, LA 70712

BACK IN PRINT:

MONEY CREATORS

by Gertrude M. Coogan
Reveals Secrets the Money Changers Have Paid
Millions to Conceal! — \$5.50

LAWFUL MONEY EXPLAINED

by Gertrude M. Coogan
How To Win Back Your America! — \$3.50

Order your copies from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

At a Cost of Only Seven Lives

George Pittam, CDR., USN, Ret.

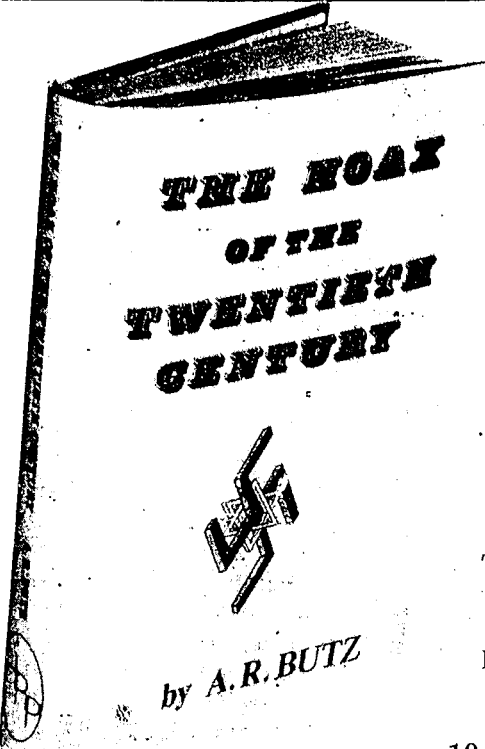
Was it mere coincidence that the Tylenol murders occurred at the exact peak of public indignation over Israeli atrocities? Hard as our government and the controlled press tried to play down the wanton slaughter by marauding Israelis, the lid would not stay on. Even though news releases from the Lebanon front were all censored by the Israeli government, before Americans were allowed to hear it, there were too many leaks from other sources and too many escapees from ravaged Lebanon. Rampaging Israelis, drunk with power of unlimited and free U.S. support in money, propaganda and vastly superior weaponry, were reveling in a frenzied orgy of genocide. To portray their invincibility, to terrorize their opponents and to gratify their inhuman lusts, they could not resist releasing lurid photos of the writhing, mutilated bodies of their victims.

Coming on the heels of America's double-cross of our Latin neighbors in Argentina, it was just too much, too soon for even boob-tube benumbed Americans. Our government and syndicated press were finally forced to take notice. To maintain a semblance of credibility, the Jew-controlled news networks, ham-actor Reagan, and even the Jewish Press, found it necessary to criticize. Secretary Haig was blamed and sacrificed, replaced by Schultz, another Israeli consort. There was mild censure of even Begin. But that was not enough. Uncontrolled publications, such as *The Liberty Bell*, *Spotlight*, and *Nitty Gritty*, exposed Begin's lifelong career of inhuman atrocities as well as routine Israeli brutality. Along among the world's representatives, U.S. Ambassador to the United Nations, the cronish Jeanne Kirkpatrick, grovels before the Israeli ambassador in support of their every fiendish foray. What the world has long known, Americans were now learning—America's and Israel's rulers are one and the same, and cracks were appearing in the well-constructed shroud of secrecy surrounding Communist complicity, despite the facade of opposition.

Something had to be done—and quickly! On stage, the Tylenol murders. And it worked! At the trivial cost of seven human lives, attention was effectively diverted. For days, not a word concerning Lebanon on the idiot screen. Now, it's casual page nine gossip and the public has not noticed that the "Christian" Phalangists, who now rule Lebanon, were invented, supplied and controlled by Israel. Most are unconcerned that our marines are stationed there to insure that Israel will continue to dominate and eventually annex that tortured nation while docile American tax-payers, who financed the destruction, now finance the rebuilding.

Now, the "Reverend" Falwell and his repulsive ilk can slither back out

of their sumptuous retreats and resume their exhortations for the anti-Christ. Dupes who, so far, have swallowed the ridiculous myth of Jews being the Chosen of God, equate these Russian Bolshevik Khazars with Judeans and accept them as sole representatives of all of the ancient tribes of Israel, can now close their ears to the screams of their thousands of victims and turn their undivided attention to Tylenol and the World Series—until it's our turn. □



**THE HOAX
OF THE
TWENTIETH
CENTURY**

by **A.R. BUTZ**

PLEASE
help us expose
**THE BIGGEST
JEWISH LIE!**

PLEASE
help us spread
THE TRUTH!

Order copies of
**THE HOAX OF THE
20th CENTURY**
by Prof. A.R. Butz
paperback, 315 pages

at these prices:
1/\$6.00—3/\$15.00
10/\$45.00—100/\$400.00

The "Holocaust"—fact or fiction?
WERE SIX MILLION JEWS REALLY GASSED—OR HAS A
COLOSSAL HOAX BEEN PERPETRATED ON THE WORLD?

Professor Arthur Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6,000,000 Jews during World War II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE TWENTIETH CENTURY.....\$ 6.00
Order from: please add \$1. for postage and handling!
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W. Va. 25270 USA

continued from page 4

corrected no healthy, constructive philosophy can be built.

4. Christianity is obviously a **Jewish concoction**. It is a fact of history that the Jews worshipped their Books of Moses long before Christianity ever appeared on the scene and before Christianity was sold to the unsuspecting Romans. It is a fact anybody can check for themselves that the Old Testament (which comprises three-quarters of the Christian bible) is all about Jews, Jews, Jews. Regarding the New Testament, nobody really knows who wrote Matthew, Mark, Luke or John, or who these characters were, but it is common agreement among both Christians and Jews that Saul of Tarsus, who became the St. Paul of the Christian movement, was a renegade Jew. He wrote almost half of the New Testament, the basis of the Christian creed. It is therefore a fair conclusion that **Christianity as espoused by St. Paul (Saul of Tarsus) is in essence Jewish.**

5. Christ, the proclaimed hero and founder of Christianity is repeatedly represented as Jewish. His parents, Joseph and Mary, are represented as Jewish, with the ancestry of Joseph being traced back to "the seed of David." In Luke 2:21 it tells of Christ being circumcised on the eighth day, as was the custom of the Jews.

6. **There is no contemporary historical evidence that Christ ever existed, the above Christian claims notwithstanding.** It is my conclusion that no such figure ever existed but was reconstructed from myths, allegories and fantasies arising out of earlier religions, especially the Essenes, whose connection with Christianity I have already chronicled in **NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION** in the chapter "Christ's Existence not substantiated by Historical Evidence." To me this further indicates strongly that the whole swindle is based on a lie. To those who would prove otherwise, I repeat, the burden of proof is on the party claiming. As an interesting side note, the "crucified saviour" story had been used in seventeen other religions before the Christians picked it up and replayed it for their con-games.

7. Since Christianity is overwhelmingly of Jewish origin, its teachings per se are alien to the heroic spirit of the White Race. As the Jew Marcus Eli Ravage has noted so succinctly—it has stuck in our craw—"an alien faith which you cannot swallow or digest, which is at crosspurposes with your native spirit, which keeps you everlastingly ill-at-ease, and which you lack the spirit to either reject or accept in full." Exactly. But we **CREATORS** now do have the spirit to reject it in total, and relegate it to the scrap heap of history.

8. We indict Christianity as **causing the collapse of the great Roman civilization**, first, by aiding the mongrelization of the Romans, and secondly, indoctrinating the mongrelized slave population with a servile, irresponsible philosophy of escapism, self-pity, and self-destruction.

9. We indict Christianity of making the White Race guilt-ridden when they should be supremely proud of their illustrious accomplishments.

10. We indict Christianity for **shackling the mind and the intellect of the White Man for at least 1300 years**, of being the prime cause of the Dark Ages and setting back civilization and progress during its entire span, including the present 20th century.

11. We indict Christianity in the present day of swindling the White Race of at least 20 billion dollars a year in its churches alone to keep perpetuating this gigantic "spooks in the sky" superstition.

12. We indict Christianity of inflicting untold mental anguish on not only millions but billions of victims by spreading its horrible concept of a fiery hell and eternal torture.

13. We indict Christianity of laying the philosophical groundwork for communism. The similarity of the two Jewish philosophies is chronicled in more detail in NATURE'S ETERNAL RELIGION in the chapter on "Christianity and Communism: Jewish Twins."

14. We indict Christianity of softening up the White Race for accepting the idea of race-mixing. By such suicidal teachings as "we are all equal in the eyes of the Lord," and "we are all God's children," the entering wedge was hammered into the body of the White Race to accept the inferior niggers and mud races as their equal.

15. We indict Christianity for its teaching that the Jews are "God's Chosen" people, for being the cause of the White Race tolerating and venerating the Jews in their heinous program of mongrelizing, enslaving and destroying us.

16. We indict Christianity and its teachings of "sell all thou hast and give it to the poor" of being a basic cause for the White Race tolerating the outrage of being robbed, fleeced and plundered, by such give-away programs as foreign aid, and a passel of "relief" programs, foreign and domestic.

17. We indict Christianity as being the most **dishonest and hypocritical** of all religions. It bills itself as a religion of love and compassion when in actuality it **has repeatedly used the most brutal means of both mental and physical torture** against its opponents, probably more viciously so than any movement in history. For further details about the brutality of Christianity see the chapter on "Thumbscrew and Rack" in this book.

18. We indict Christianity as being the **cause of numerous fratricidal wars between segments of the White Race** and the decimation and slaying of millions of our White Racial Comrades. To name only one out of hundreds, the **Thirty Years' War (1618-48)** which decimated millions of the finest of our White Racial Brothers in the heart of Europe and set Germany back 300 years.

19. We indict Christianity of **conducting any number of mass murders**, usually with the approval of, or at the specific direction of, the highest authorities. One such bloodthirsty example was the **St. Bartholomew Massacre**, which began in Paris on St. Bartholomew's

Day, August 24, 1572. Over 50,000 Huguenots (French Protestants) were murdered, to the delight of royalty in Madrid and the Pope in Rome.

20. We indict Christianity of flying in the face of Nature, being contrary to the sacred laws of Nature and being anti-Nature in the very essence of its distorted supernatural teachings.

21. Lastly, we indict Christianity of **confusing and undermining the White Man's survival instincts** and having for all these centuries stood there **as an impervious roadblock to formulating a racial religion** for our own survival, expansion and advancement.

* * * * *

The great German philosopher, Friedrich Nietzsche (1844-1900) strongly denounces Christianity as the worst of all evils. In his final work "THE ANTICHRIST" he roundly condemns Christianity for destroying everything that is best in this world. In his conclusion he observes among other remarks, the following:

"I condemn Christianity;.....It is to me the greatest of all imaginable corruptions; it seeks to work the ultimate corruption, the worst possible corruption: The Christian Church has left nothing untouched by its depravity; it has turned every value into worthlessness, and every truth into a lie, and every integrity into baseness of soul.....it lives by distress; it creates distress to make itself immortal....."

"I call Christianity the one great curse; the one great intrinsic depravity, the one great instinct for revenge.....I call it the one immortal blemish upon the human race....."

The Creed and Program of the Church of the Creator

are spelled out in three basic books: *Nature's Eternal Religion* (512 pp., \$8.00. *The White Man's Bible* (451 pp., \$8.00; *Salubrious Living* (244 pp., \$5.50). SPECIAL OFFER: All three books \$15. plus \$1.50 for postage and handling. Send your orders to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.V. 25270

Additional copies of this 8-page pamphlet: 8/\$1.50; 25/\$4.00; 100/\$14.00; 500/\$60. available from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA.

BOOKS BY BEN KLASSEN-THE CHURCH OF THE CREATOR

Nature's Eternal Religion \$ 8.00
 The White Man's Bible \$ 8.00
 Salubrious Living \$ 5.50

Survival of the White Race LP Record \$ 5.00

Reprints from The White Man's Bible:

Order No. 10058: Questions and Answers about Creativity: 4 for \$1.50 — 10 for \$3.50 — 100 for \$30.00 — 500 for \$120.00

Order No. 10059: Superstition and Gullibility: Achilles Heel of the White Race; Gullibility Rating Quiz: 5 for \$1.50 — 100 for \$20.00 — 500 for \$80.00.

Order No. 10062: A few obvious questions we would like Christians to explain with some sensible answers; Why we indict Christianity so strongly: 8 for \$1.50 — 25 for \$4.00 — 100 for \$14.00 — 500 for \$60.00.

Order No. 10069: Observations about the Devil and Hell; Thumbscrew and Rack; The Spooks-in-the-Sky swindle: 5 for \$1.50 — 100 for \$20.00 — 500 for \$80.00.

Order No. 10072: Russia, Israel and the United States: 5 for \$1.50 — 100 for \$20.00 — 500 for \$80.00.

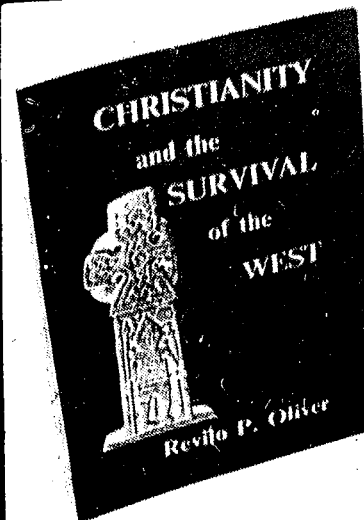
Order No. 10073: World Jewry declared War on Germany long before Germany took Action against Jews; The 6 Million Lie: 5 for \$1.50 — 100 for \$20.00 — 500 for \$80.00.

Order No. 10075: The Melting Pot: The ugly American Dream; Civilization without a Racial Religion: A Self-destructive process for the White Race; The Glory and the Catastrophe that was Rome: A Lesson for all time: 3 for \$1.50 — 10 for \$4.00 — 100 for \$36.00 — 500 for \$150.00.

Order No. 10081: We shall be masters of our own Manifest Destiny—Winning of the West: Prototype for winning of the world; The War with Mexico 1846-48: An unfinished War: Single Copy \$1.25 — 10 for \$10.00 — 100 for \$80.00 — 500 for \$250.00.

For Postage and Handling, please include:

\$1. for orders under \$10.—10% for orders over \$10. USA—
 15% foreign countries. W.Va. residents must include 5% for Sales Tax.



Will the end of our religion mean the end of our race?

A Great Iconoclast Details the Causes and Consequences of the Religious Disintegration of Western Man

Quality paperback, 84 pp. — \$4.00 plus 65 cents for postage & handling

Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA



THE TALMUD

containing the MIDRASHIM, the CABBALA, the RABBINICALANA, PROVERBIAL SAYINGS and TRADITIONS. 395 pages, softcover, \$20.00. Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA



The Liberty Bell

REPRODUCIBLE COPY
JULY 73



VOICE OF AMERICA'S NEW REVOLUTION

WOM 100 - 1000

ISSN 0145-7467

DECEMBER 1973

THE LIBERTY BELL

is published monthly by LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA. Phone: 304-927-4486

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1981 by Liberty Bell Publications
Permission granted to quote in whole or part with proper source credit and address.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

	One Year
THIRD CLASS—Bulk Rate—USA only	\$15.00
FIRST CLASS—USA, CANADA, MEXICO	\$22.00
FIRST CLASS—ALL COUNTRIES—OVERSEAS	\$25.00
AIR MAIL—EUROPE—SOUTH AMERICA	\$35.00
AIR MAIL—FAR EAST—MIDDLE EAST—AFRICA	\$39.00
Sample package incl. 1 copy of THE LIBERTY BELL	\$ 2.00
10 copies	\$ 12.00
100 copies	\$ 90.00
500 copies	\$300.00
1000 copies	\$500.00

ADVERTISING RATES:

FULL PAGE	\$100.00
HALF PAGE	\$ 60.00
QUARTER PAGE	\$ 35.00
EIGHTH PAGE	\$ 20.00

DISCOUNTS: 5% on 6 month contract; 10% on 12 month contract, payable in advance. DEADLINE is the 15th day preceding the month of publication.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of THE LIBERTY BELL does not necessarily agree with each and every article appearing in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers, however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that THE LIBERTY BELL strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately, it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the people, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

The Real Jesus

by

The Reverend Ronald S. Hand

As a critic and contributor to the *Liberty Bell*, for which I have written several small articles, I feel qualified to comment on the recent articles by Dr. Oliver. I have advanced training in the field of Christian origins and have studied textual criticism, as well as other pertinent areas of Biblical scholarship. My training qualified me to become a minister of the United Methodist Church, but, ironically, this same training has made it impossible for me to continue in my former profession.

My studies in the seminary even included certain balanced praise and criticism of Adolf Hitler, but while I was a student I was strongly opposed to National Socialism. I was even so pro-Israel that I passed around a petition among my classmates and professors recommending that the U.S. government supply Israel with our most advanced weapons systems. This was due in part to my early belief in the doctrine of British Israel, which I later abandoned. In all fairness to my Methodist training and to the Methodist Theological School in Delaware, Ohio, at which I studied, I must say that it was there that I unlearned my British Israelism and other prejudices and intellectual quirks.

Like George Lincoln Rockwell, I found liberals to be more open-minded than conservatives, and at present I find more support of National Socialism among liberals than among conservatives. Yet the irony of it all is that in the media it is the "far right" conservative fundamentalists of the Moral Majority type (à la Jerry Falwell) who are branded as "Nazis" (*sic*).

In the Theological Seminary, my petition for the supply of weapons to Israel was not signed by any of the liberal members of the faculty. Only the conservatives and fundamentalists signed it. I probably obtained 50 to 55 signatures in all (including students). The petition was copied, and each signatory mailed his copy to his Senator in Washington. I long ago repented of that action. And I subsequently channeled all of my energies to opposing Jewish power in every area and in whatever masks it disguises itself. This at last even made it necessary for me to leave the United Methodist Church. I spare you the details.

I have said all this in order to make my position clear. For Dr. Oliver, whose writings fascinate me, and whose brilliance and diction are unsurpassed among intellectuals, has thrust too far in one direction. To be specific, I refer to his claim that Jesus Christ never existed as a man, and that the myths about Jesus Christ were all invented out of thin air by avaricious, self-seeking Jewish frauds. At first, his claim that Jesus never existed seems innocent enough and well within the boundaries of National Socialism. But I challenge that claim.

My informed opinion is that Jesus was a Zionist leader who organized a revolt in Galilee which was too ambitious to be successful. He wanted to

end the Roman occupation of Palestine and to exalt himself as the new king of Israel, who would overthrow the Establishment and reestablish a Jewish government of Palestine. He was a Menachem Begin who failed. His failure, however, was only political and military. He did make converts, and soon Pharisees like Saul of Tarsus infiltrated "The Way"—the early term by which the followers of Jesus designated their nascent church, *ha derek* in Hebrew—and subverted it.

St. Paul's design was to turn the energies of Jesus's followers in other directions and to ideas which the real Jesus would never have endorsed. St. Paul made Jesus a pacifist, an other-worldly emperor whose kingdom was in a fairyland and in the distant future. With the growth of the Christian community, many Jews were shocked at the credulity of the believers and denounced Christianity as a sham. Some, like Trypho the Jew, who is prominently mentioned by Irenaeus in his *Adversus Haereses*, were denounced by the early Christians who are now regarded as the Fathers of the Church. It is highly probable, however, that these Rabbis' criticisms of Christianity were correct. It is most regrettable that Trypho's arguments were not reported by Irenaeus, so that we now have no way of debating the issue. But we may assume that Trypho exposed some of the facts about the origins of Christianity which were an embarrassment to the third and fourth generation leaders of the Church. Irenaeus substituted dogmatic assertion for a report of Trypho's arguments and he thus evaded an open discussion of the facts. Trypho is silenced in all but his denial of the divinity of Jesus, which is summarily called wicked. Irenaeus hides whatever evidence Trypho adduced. And so it has always been. The Church cannot stand the light of adverse facts which undermine its premises. It needs the darkness of blind faith.

Today, however, most modern Biblical scholars take views similar to those of Trypho. They have stripped away early Christian myths, which leave one guessing what the real historical Jesus was like. Rudolf Bultmann, the eminent Lutheran scholar from Germany, has led the way in showing that it is impossible to recover facts and details about the historical Jesus from the myths and propaganda of the New Testament. Others, like Oscar Cullman and Martin Dibelius, argue that only fragments of the New Testament allude to any historical facts about Jesus. Those of the school of Willy Marxen claim that the gospels reflect, not the biography of the historical Jesus, but rather the Church's mystical understanding of Jesus as he was known through legend and cryptic Jewish ideas and traditions that captured the imagination of the earliest Christians, thirty years after the crucifixion. In effect, Marxen's analysis would point to the beliefs of the Church in 67 A.D. rather than the Jesus of 30 A.D.

The foregoing is only a sampling of the trends in modern Biblical scholarship. I have said nothing about the common belief among Christian scholars that Moses never existed. That comes from study of an unrelated area, although parallels may be drawn. But I find that no New Testament scholar doubts that Jesus was a historical person. This means that Dr. Oliver is treading a path of his own, and I am not yet willing to accept it as plausible. To be sure, the professors in seminaries have a vested interest in trying to rescue Jesus from oblivion: their scholarly prestige and their salaries obviously depend upon perpetuating Christianity.

Unfortunately, the modern day Christian Seminary has failed in its

The Liberty Bell

work of de-mythologizing the Bible. For it has located the axis of myth versus reality, and has brought its big guns (redaction and form criticism) to bear on the pseudo-biographies of Jesus, the gospels of Matthew, Mark, Luke, John. But it has failed to follow that demolition of myth by elucidating the origins of Christian ethos and ethics.

Nietzsche first dared to invade the dark sanctuary of Christian mysticism which corrodes and eats away at human being's ego, self-reliance, sense of racial identity, and even his very being. Nietzsche exposed the Jews' plot to enslave the races of the world in the name of a myth-man. But despite that exposure, the modern Church survives and flourishes.

The Jew-groomed Jesus of the gospels is not a true Jew at all, but neither is he a Gentile. He is, in fact, a conscience-ghost, a poltergeist of the Holy. That is why the modern Church, having an unbelieving clergy, remains an institution based upon a foundation of egalitarianism and feminism, an ethic invented by the Jews to control the behavior of non-Jews. In short, Nietzsche's invasion of the dark sanctuary was all but futile. The remaining enclaves of anti-Christian philosophy are not defeated, but they have a weapon which they are reluctant to use. That weapon is to view Jesus of Nazareth in the way the Jews see him. There is a good reason for doing this. Since Christianity is a religion founded by Jews, the Jews know more about Christian origins than anybody else.

The Jewish tradition makes it clear that Jesus was an historical figure, a messiah who failed. He was a social-justice prophet from Galilee who attacked the corrupt establishment of the Sanhedrin in Judea. His vehement opposition to the Jewish hierarchy won him a place in the heart of poor Jews, who later enthroned him in their minds when he was defeated politically and crucified. There was no resurrection, no Trinity, no virgin birth, no real miracles. But, he was a messiah according to Hebrew definitions. And his messianic claims opened a loophole in esoteric scribal interpretations. Certain members of the Sanhedrin harnessed the early political messianism of Jesus to a new and different star. St. Paul was the agent of change for the remnant of believers who searched the earliest gospels to find signs of the times and clues to the future. He converted the revolutionary hopes of the Jewish proletariat into a religion that would soften up non-Jews and make them vulnerable.

Having thus obtained control of Christian minds, the Jews have always been reluctant to surrender that control. Whenever Christianity is foundering and failing, certain Jews enter the theatre and stage a campaign to revivify and invigorate Christianity. In the early part of this century, for example, such a Jew was Hyman J. Appleman. He was a Christian evangelist who trumped up the Apocalypse and Jewish sections of the Bible and made them acceptable to gentile ears. Although he is not a bright star in the pantheon of *Führerpersonen*, he was connected to big bucks and could name his gentile collaborators who qualified for revival shekels, and seminary underwriting. There are literally scores of such Jews who control the Church by controlling its revenues and governmental privileges.

On a deeper level, the Jew works insidiously to introduce his gentile élite to deeper depths of Judeo-Christianity. In the seventeenth century it was Manasseh ben Israel, who financed Cromwell and was the real founder of what became the Bank of England. He and his agents twisted

December 1982

Christianity in England into the more Judaized form that gave rise to the doctrines of British Israel, which flatter the Jews' chosen Anglo-Saxon dupes. In the early nineteenth century Joseph Smith propagated the Mormon cult, which claimed the Jews had discovered and colonized the Western Hemisphere. And in the twentieth, the British-Israel doctrine spread to many churches. This doctrine claims that Anglo-Saxons, Celts, and the Aryans are the tribes of Northern Israel who wandered into northwestern Europe in the 6th and 5th centuries B.C. When these Aryans recognize their ancestry, they supposedly accept the Abrahamic blessing and the Covenant and become Jews again. The incentive for people to accept this theory is a materialistic one, an assurance of a share in world dominion, which amounts to little less than bribery. And the fact that more have not succumbed to this temptation is evidence of Aryan's moral superiority.

A book which has just been published is a new effort, no less strenuous than the earlier ones, to generate similar fabulous exotic hopes in Christians. It is *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*, by Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh, and Henry Lincoln, published in London and New York (Delacorte Press), 1982. It is a volume of 460 pages, packed with French history, and teeming with revelations about secret societies in Europe during and after the Middle Ages. In essence, it is a disclosure of a secret Jewish society which remained underground for centuries. This society was bound by blood ties with the Merovingian royal house of France whose royal bloodline merged with that of the offspring of Jesus of Nazareth, his children by his consort, Mary Magdalen.*

The book claims to trace the origin and activity of a modern, occult, and secret French-Jewish organization called the Prieuré de Sion. Sion is the French equivalent of the English Zion, and represents the Hebrew name (SYWN, now pronounced *tsiyôn*) for the citadel of Jerusalem that, according to the Bible, was captured by the Jews under David when they conquered the native inhabitants. (It thus became the symbol for the Jewish conquest of Palestine, whence modern Zionism.) The Prieuré de Sion also has a connection with the village of Sion in eastern France, to which French Catholics still make pilgrimages to worship at the shrine of the Virgin of Lorraine.

According to this book, the Prieuré de Sion was founded in 1099 by Godfrey of Bouillon, who was Duke of Lorraine and became King of Jerusalem after he and his Crusaders took that city from the Saracens. It appears to have been an élite and governing nucleus within the Knights Templar, and when that international military organization was suppressed in Europe, the Prieuré undertook to carry on its work clandestinely. It is a highly select organization with a membership limited to a few thousand élite Jews and their gentile collaborators.

The Grand Master of the Prieuré must always be a lineal descendant of the Merovingian kings who united the bloodlines of Clovis (who became the first Christian king of France) and of Jesus, transmitted through his children by Mary Magdalen. *Holy Blood, Holy Grail* supplies from a secret document a list of the executive heads of the Prieuré from 1188 to 1918. They bore the official title *Nautonnier* ("ship-master"). It may be assumed

*[Our London correspondent informs us that there have recently appeared in England several Jews who claim to be lineal descendants of Jesus. —Editor]

that the ones who claimed Merovingian ancestry were also Grand Masters, while the others acted as representatives of the hereditary heir.

The roll of *Nautonniers* includes such varied personalities as Nicolas Flamel (who published the esoteric *Sacred Book of Abraham the Jew*), Leonardo da Vinci, Robert Boyle, Isaac Newton, Victor Hugo, and Claude Debussy. The last on the list is the well-known French writer, Jean Cocteau, who died in 1963. The authors have been unable to determine the identity of his successor, but think he may be a gentleman named Pierre Plantard de Saint-Croix.

The authors found strong circumstantial evidence that the secret membership of the Prieuré in recent times included a number of men who have held positions of power and authority, notably General Charles de Gaulle and Pope John XXIII.



The authors of *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*.

Left to right: Richard Leigh, Henry Lincoln, Michael Baigent

During its long history, the Prieuré de Sion spawned many subordinate secret societies, including the Rosicrucians, the Hiéron du Val d'Or ("Shrine of the Vale of Gold"), the Ordo Templi Orientis, the Order of the Golden Dawn, and some of the Free Masonic Lodges. The Bavarian Illuminati, headed by Weishaupt, must also have been a subsidiary of the Prieuré.

The primary function of all the secret societies spawned by the Prieuré is to inculcate obedience to hidden leaders, to propagate esoteric teachings about Jesus, and to induce an aversion to the Roman Catholic Church (which is accused of having betrayed the Merovingians). The highest degrees attainable in these organizations permit the initiate to learn who his invisible masters are, and to accept the political and economic opportunities which they open to him, including strategic positions in government and finance. All of the intrigues and machinations thus set on foot are designed to contribute, in one way or another, to ultimate

restoration of the throne of France to the Merovingian-Jewish dynasty, the heirs of Clovis and Jesus. One can only guess whether that is a step toward some more ambitious and secret goal.

The career of the historical Jesus, as reconstructed from the teaching of the Prieuré by the authors of this book, was essentially the following:

Jesus, claiming to be the heir of David and legitimate King of the Jews, organized in Galilee an insurrection against Rome. The Jewish establishment in Jerusalem had accepted Roman rule, so Jesus' revolutionary movement was opposed in most of Judea.

Jesus and Mary Magdalen were married in the town of Cana in Galilee. They had several sons, one of whom is significantly called Jesus Barabas in the gospel of Matthew.

Jesus infiltrated the Sanhedrin through his intermediaries, Nicodemus and Joseph of Arimathea. To justify his messianic pretensions, he contrived, with the aid of Pilate, Nicodemus, and Joseph of Arimathea, and the coöperation of Mary, John, and Caiaphas, an elaborate hoax, enacting a crucifixion that simulated a real execution. His legs were not broken, as was the Roman practice in crucifixions. With the permission of Pilate, Jesus was removed from the cross before it was dark, and his living body was placed in a tomb belonging to Joseph. Soon after sunset, Mary, Nicodemus, and Joseph removed the living Jesus from the tomb and placed John near it to pose as an angel. Jesus was revived and later appeared to his eleven disciples, claiming to have been raised from the dead.

According to the authors, the Prieuré has "incontravertible proof" that Jesus was still alive in 45 A.D., and some evidence that he visited the place in Gaul that is now the village of Sion de Lorraine. Where Jesus died is uncertain. He may have died in Gaul and his mummified body may have been placed in a subterranean crypt, yet undiscovered, in the vicinity of Rennes-le-Château, a small village in the foothills of the Pyrenees, southwest of Narbonne and northeast of Perpignan. Or he may have eventually returned to Palestine and perished at Massada when the Romans stormed that revolutionary citadel in 74 A.D.

The Prieuré de Sion, we are told, also has "incontrovertible proof" that the wife of Jesus, Mary, and her several sons left Palestine after the simulated crucifixion and landed in Gaul, near Marseilles, where their descendants flourished in the Jewish principality of Septimania and eventually intermarried with the Merovingian line of Clovis, who may himself have been of partly Jewish ancestry. They thus formed the sacred dynasty of the Holy Grail, which ruled until the Carolingians usurped the throne under Roman tutelage. The Merovingians, however, were not content to sit idly by without striving to regain their pristine power. To subvert Catholicism, they went underground and incited the heretical movements that were to become chronic in the Middle Ages. The famous Albigensian and Cathar heresies were the work of these Jewish Merovingians, who were preparing a rearguard defense after the dissolution of the Knights Templar, who were also a Merovingian enclave.

This review would be incomplete without mention that the famous *Protocols of the Elders of Zion* are given a central rôle in the centuries-old conspiracy. According to the authors (pp. 163 ff.), this document must

The Liberty Bell

have been drawn up as a plan and schedule of action by the Prieuré de Sion. When a copy of it accidentally reached profane hands, its origin was disguised by attributing it to unnamed Jewish Elders.

In summation, then, the Prieuré de Sion hopes to reestablish the Merovingian throne in France with the aid of the Soviet Union. When that is accomplished, Judeo-Christianity will have attained its long-awaited eschatological fulfillment.

All such schemes may seem fantastic, but are they more fantastic than what the fundamentalists now claim to believe?

We must not underestimate the persuasive powers of Jewish religious techniques. As National Socialists, we need to recognize the validity of the Jewish account of Jesus—that he was a revolutionary leader who tried to become King of the Jews, a premature Zionist. We must not allow their religious propaganda, stemming from St. Paul and the gospels, to go unchallenged. As National Socialists, we must expose it as a Jewish effort to undermine our Aryan rationality. We must counter it with facts and a sober interpretation of those facts.

We must likewise expose attempts to revamp Christianity with such revisions as British Israel or the seemingly more reasonable doctrine of the Prieuré de Sion, alias Occult Israel, which, if it comes to power in Europe, will *boast* of the Jesus Christ described above. The Roman Church, having been infiltrated—if John XXIII was a member of the Prieuré, he doubtless elevated others—, will continue to go through many changes and "updatings" to facilitate mass deception.

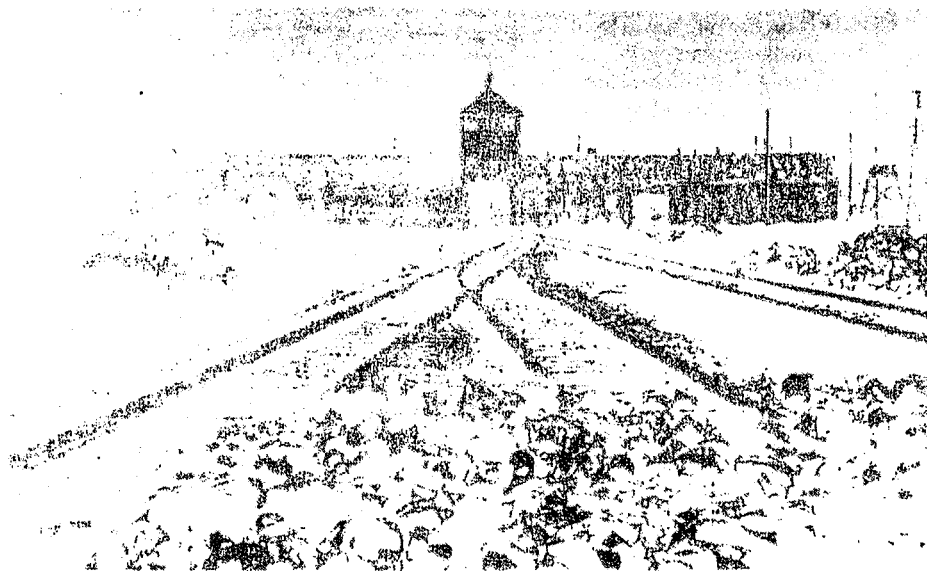
In the meantime, we National Socialists must maintain our own unity as consisting primarily of dedication to facts—facts—and more facts. Indeed, the Aryan God is a God of facts, of reality. He is the God of science and true, verifiable knowledge. Therefore our religion is one of factuality, not spirituality—or, to put it differently, ours is the spirit of truth, the spirit of facts, not blind faith and fantasy.

Since Communism and Judeo-Christian Capitalism are both closed systems, they depend on the exclusion and denial of ascertained facts of history and science. It should be our racial duty to continue our exposure of those alien systems until the light of reason breaks through the gloom of desperation and frees captive Aryan mankind to live in conformity with *its own* nature and *its own* ideals. □

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion	\$ 1.50
The Secret Driving Force of Communism	\$ 2.50
Behind Communism	\$ 2.50
Blasting the Historical Blackout	\$ 2.00
A Jew Exposes the Jewish World Conspiracy	\$ 1.50
The Hoax of the 20th Century	\$ 6.00
Auschwitz: An Eyewitness Report	\$ 1.50
Gruesome Harvest	\$ 4.00
Germany Must Perish!	\$ 3.00
For orders under \$10., please add \$1.; for orders over \$10., please add 10% for postage and handling. Order from:	
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA	

**The Book
That Made The Jews So Mad
They Had To Invent The Movie
HOLOCAUST!**

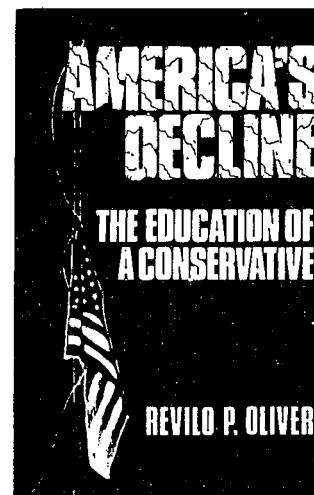


Christophersen Roeder

Auschwitz

\$ 1.50

AN UNBIASED EYEWITNESS REPORT
ON THE REAL LIFE IN A CONCENTRATION CAMP
THERE WERE NO GAS CHAMBERS!



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM "AMERICA'S DECLINE"

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

376 pp., pb. \$8.50
plus \$1 for post. & hdlg.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20. or \$100 or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. Postage stamps, in any denomination, and printing paper and supplies (please write for specifics) are always needed and will be gratefully accepted.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to patriots who do not yet know about what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers and reprints. Order extra copies of *The Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends and neighbors, urging them to subscribe to our publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue.

Pass along your copy of *The Liberty Bell* and copies of reprints you obtained from us to friends or acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free America and the world from alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

a. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

b. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, Main Street (P.O. Box 21) Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY!
HELP FREE AMERICA FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!

Those who WILL NOT read
Have no advantage over
Those who CANNOT read

Letters to the Editor

Dear Mr. Dietz:

8 November 1982

Since Christmas is just around the corner, I thought you might be interested in featuring the enclosed poem I wrote in the *Liberty Bell*...

Thanks for the wonderful articles by Revilo P. Oliver and the one on the absurdity of Christianity.

Sincerely
S.M.

* * * * *

Gentlemen:

10 November 1982

I find books that say Jews are attacking the Christian religion to be a bit silly. Christianity is a Jewish religion. Both the Old and the New Testaments were written by Jews in the Hebrew language. Both are merely the creation of Pagan witchdoctors. We never will get rid of the one without getting rid of both.

O.B., California

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

9 November 1982

I am a prisoner and like to keep up with what is going on in the outside world. It is my understanding that you put out a very fine paper for the Aryan race. If so, could you please send me some back copies?

Keep fighting and alerting our fellow Aryans on the streets of the danger that is upon us all. I would like to say that it is a courageous and noble thing that you are doing and I salute you for your determination and devotion. There are many of us who will join and fight along side of you soon.

Yours in the Struggle,
Harold C. Hooker II — 172104
Beto 2, Rte. 2, Box 250
Palestine, TX 75801

* * * * *

Dear Friend George:

11 November 1982

Have just received the October issue of *Liberty Bell*. After reading "Populism" and "Elitism," I fully agree with every word. Your response to P.S., New York, was overwhelming. "They marched in backwards, and told everyone they were leaving." My brother is married to a Polak, and the above is no joke, it is typically Polak. Three cheers for Mexican President Portillo.

Very sincerely yours,
P.C., Massachusetts

* * * * *

Dear Brethren:

13 November 1982

December 1982

Keep up the good work. I am 76 years young and in there fighting as hard as I am able.

Please send 1,000 of the pamphlet giving the report of the speech of the Rabbi to other Rabbis, telling about how they propagandized Americans against Germans. And now Russians against U.S.—U.S. against Russians, etc., that they plan to do away with the white race of people, etc.

Thanking you for your good work,
Dr. S.B., Missouri

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann Dietz:

14 November 1982

I read your angry reply to P.S., New York, in the October issue. I can understand your indignation, but there is no use in getting abusive at people's ignorance. You must know the kind of slop that passes for history in America. I doubt one American in 100 could even name the countries of Eastern Europe, let alone expound on what their politics were before WW II. All we can do is plug away and try to educate people. In that regard, perhaps the following would help to clear up a common misconception I have noticed among your readers.

I have heard people, a number of times, saying: "Oh, if only Hitler had treated the Russian people decently and enlisted their aid in the war against Communism! Instead he treated the Russians as sub-humans and drove them into Stalin's arms." Well, there is a lot more to it than that. The Jews knew Russia was ripe for a revolt against Communism and, with the evil sneakiness of their kind, took several steps to prevent such a German-Russian anti-Communist alliance from coming to pass.

First, Commissars (largely Jewish) were attached to every combat unit to spy on and control the soldiers and "ensure their loyalty." These Commissars had summary power to inflict the death penalty. Backing up the Commissars were entire divisions of NKVD troops who virtually formed a 2d front in many areas to force the front line units to fight. Hitler ordered these Commissars, who were not Red Army but civilian police, to be shot if captured.

Second, every army destroys communications and useful supplies when it retreats, but the Communist actions went far beyond this. Their stated purpose was to destroy the means of survival of the population under German control. They were to be thrown, starving, freezing, and unemployed, onto the overstrained German supply system. The Germans would have to divert military transport to support the people or else let them perish. The purpose was, not only to weaken the Germans, but to cause the people to blame their distress on the Germans. The Jews soon found that it was very hard to get Russians to destroy their own nation and people. Thus some 20 regiments of special troops, officered by Jews, were set up for this specific purpose. All this before WW II broke out! During the war, peasants often defended their vital food supplies with their lives and thousands were killed over this issue. Another atrocity was the mining of cities and their destruction, regardless of the lives of the inhabitants. In Kiev, hundreds of Germans and thousands of Russians were

killed in these demolitions, all of which were blamed on the Germans by the Jews.

Third, a deliberate policy of violating the laws of war was embarked upon from the start. There was no Red Cross, no Geneva Convention. Prisoners were usually murdered, often hideously tortured. The purpose was to get the Germans to retaliate in kind and thus discourage Russians from surrendering to them.

Fourth, and worst of all, was the deliberate creation of partisan (guerilla) warfare. The Jews had tried out this trick earlier with the French in the 1870 war. Cadres of soldiers were deliberately left behind in the retreat to pose as civilians and carry on this secret warfare. Soldiers lost from their units, and civilians, were required to join partisan units. Failure to do so could be punished with death for a civilian while surrender for a soldier was also a capital offense. Partisan units were aided by line crossers and paratroops and often supplied by air. The Communists never expected much actual military power from partisan units. Their purpose was to commit atrocities against rear area German troops and to draw reprisals upon the population. This was to prevent the civilians from settling down under German occupation and form exactly the anti-Communist alliance the Jews feared.

In addition to all this was the hysterical hate propaganda designed to turn people against the Nazis, propaganda which still continues today unabated. There was also the circumstance, which nothing could alter, that the Germans were the foreign invaders of the nation, which hardly endeared them to the Russian people. The amazing thing is that, despite all this, so many people did revolt against the Jew Communists. On the first day of the war, two entire Red Army divisions went over to the Germans en masse. Millions of other Russians surrendered individually to the Germans as a protest against Communism. Stalin ordered thousands of executions to try and stop the rot. Things got so bad that even Army group commanders went over to the enemy, like General Vlasov did. When an Army group commander was killed in 1942, Stalin refused to believe it, saying that he had gone over to the Germans.

The number of Russians who served with the German Army was in the millions, including my own stepfather who served with Vlasov. Millions more served as auxiliary troops, while countless others were involved in the struggle against Communist partisans. There could be no neutrals in this struggle. As in Vietnam, if civilians did not arm to fight the Reds or have military protection, they had no choice but to serve the Reds. This is the real truth behind the anti-Communist struggle in Russia. I hope that people reading this will realize that there is much more to the question than Hitler's whims or alleged racial theories.

Yours truly,
R.S., New York

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

15 November 1982

I write to you because I know of your 100% devotion to the cause of
December 1982

13

Yiddishness. Maybe your readers could stop and send a note of cheer to a very nice group. It's "The American Anti-Nazi Association, P.O. Box 6194, Miami Beach, FL 33154 (where else?!?!). It's headed by a nice Jewish boy, Rabbi Dobin; they're nice folks. Everything they do is neat. For example, they're helping rid the world of those "yukkey" Nazis. And, guess what? When they can't find any evidence against them, they manufacture some!!! Now that's clever. These nice men would love to hear from ALL of your readers, I'd bet. Now, eat your chicken soup!

Auntie-Semite, in a nice kosher neighborhood,
Jew York, Jew York

* * * * *

Dear George:

8 November 1982

In the April 1982 issue of Liberty Bell, in an article "The NRA-Who's Afraid?", by Russell Graham, on page 24, last paragraph, the following facts are given, "The White Race, once numbering 8%, with about 2% of the babies being born in 1981 being White." Can you or Mr. Graham support these facts with documentation? I would appreciate knowing what was the source of his figures. What races did "White" include? I believe this kind of fact is what is needed to jolt White Americans out of their lethargy. This presentation of the White race as an endangered species—on the facts alone—minus the "hate" and "neo-Nazi" trimmings, is what is needed—it's the sort of thing that would get Whites thinking who want nothing to do with the KKK etc. The well-meaning liberals who are concerned with saving the whales and saving the seals, etc., etc., might begin to wake up to the danger they themselves are in. Once they become aware of facts like this, they will seek causes and solutions, I believe. A fact sheet would make a good handout.

Sincerely,
Mrs. M.M., Massachusetts

The following is a reply by Mr. Russell Graham:

Dear George:

20 November 1982

Regarding the recent inquiry as to my source of population and birth data, I am remiss in that I can only state partial sources. My article on the NRA was hastily written upon my conclusion that NRA leaders, befuddled as to for whom the bell tolls on the race issue, are leading their members up a blind alley.

Various accounts of late put the world-wide proportion of Whites to non-Whites at 8 to 15%. For instance, THE TALON, for August 1982 (published by the Euro-American Alliance, Box 2-1776, Milwaukee, WI 53221) states:

"This White Race, this light of the world, is now but 15% of the total population of the world, which nears 4 billions. By the year 2000, projections have our numbers at 9%."

From the WHITE MAN'S BIBLE, by Ben Klassen (available from Liberty Bell Publications) page 140, we read:

"The irrefutable facts of 20th Century history are these: Whereas in 1920 the White Race not only constituted approx. 33% of the population on this planet, today, in the late 1970s, that percentage has shrunk to an alarmingly small minority of less than 8%."

While it would seem reasonable that a segment of the world population that accounted for but a mere 8% would only be having 2% of the world's babies in 1981—given the current high figures on abortion and birth control—I can not just now locate my sources of the 2% figure I used in the article.

I strongly believe that it came from an issue of THE NATIONAL VANGUARD. As I said, I can't be sure, but they would be a likely source of such data.

The United Nations, New York, most likely has these data, but one has to accept the fact that the U.N. is another Jew/Masonic tool.

Finally, any racial headcount must depend upon whom we have doing the counting. Just WHO IS WHITE? When a White and a Mexican unite to put another humanoid into the world, what color is the resulting progeny? And what of 21 millions of Jews? Just as the Dairy Association would never accuse "butter of tasting like margarine," we certainly would not accuse Jews of being White!

Sincerely,
Russell Graham

* * * * *

Mr. George Dietz, Editor

15 November 1982

In Liberty Bell 10/82 I believe you erred in some statements.

Christianity and Judaism are on opposite poles—they could not be further apart!

Christ was very much anti-Jewish and called them vipers and children of Satan.

The word Jewish is not found in Latin or Greek. Was first used in 1775 and not in KJ Bible 1661 version. Modern Jews are phonies and from Khazar origin. Their parents never lived in Palestine.

The K.J. Bible can be proved authentic by its many prophecies which were later fulfilled hundreds of years later. A few examples—the black hole in the universe—winds go in regular circuits—Plideas has been found to be the only of our solar system. Scientific evidence that our earth is very young as the Bible predicates.

Recent evidences that this cosmos or world order will likely be destroyed unless Christ intervenes as he said he would, for the "elects" sake.

Christ's important statement—my people will not be destroyed from the face of this earth.

Buddy, you better believe while there is still time!

I'm afraid you are so anti-Bible you will not publish this—right?

Christ and 11 disciples were Israelites and Judas was not.

Sincerely,
R.A., Pennsylvania

Dear George:

16 November 1982

Thank you for the last shipment. I really made good use out of the "Fable of the Ducks and the Hens"—that is well put.

Thank you very much,
L.B., New Jersey

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

16 November 1982

I am very happy with the books, "Adolf Hitler, Pictures of the Life of the Fuehrer" and "Germany Awakes." They are beautiful photoalbums that every White patriot should have in their homes; and because of your fast mail order service, you will get all my book orders.

Best regards
T.S., V.A. Hospital, Wisconsin

* * * * *

Mr. George Dietz:

16 November 1982

Just received the October issue of The Liberty Bell. WOW!

I have been reading the 100 or so reprints received from you, and it is difficult to decide which to order first. Here is a small order.

I've been buying and circulating patriotic literature since August, 1975, when I picked up a copy of "American Mercury" from a separate wire stand in a local grocery store. It seems the Jewion News Co., which distributes porno and commie literature, will not allow patriotic literature on their stands.

Sincerely,
M.H., Arizona

* * * * *

Dear George:

20 November 1982

Your magazine is getting better from month to month. Your answer to that Polack was strong enough. I wish to know how I could send a few boxes of rat poison to that outfit, including the Czechoslovaks.

Sincerely,
M.T., New York

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

20 November 1982

Enclosed my renewal to Liberty Bell.

Received the latest issue—again excellent literary contributions. Both Oliver essays have been loaned out and are being read by VIPs.

Faithfully,
Mrs. J.T., Virginia

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

21 November 1982

Enjoy reading Liberty Bell and other literature I ordered from you. After many years of reading Jew-controlled historical garbage, a breath of fresh air moves in. I always felt there just was something not "kosher" (ha,ha!) about all I read on Hitler, Nazis, and Germans. Keep up the good work in spreading the truth.

Sincerely,
The Liberty Bell

R.R., Massachusetts

* * * * *

Dear George:

24 November 1982

Klassen overlooks something in Christianity. It is defeatist because it recognizes Lucifer as the ruler of this world. This makes the Jew invincible unless Jesus intervenes in world affairs.

Let me quote "The Missing Dimension in World Affairs" by Michael J. Goy, minus the screaming bold type: "The vast majority of the authors who write on the International Conspiracy make the basic and true nature of the enemy. Most of them do believe we are engaged in a battle against 'flesh and blood' (mortal human beings who may be defeated by conventional means,) and reject the concept that our enemy is Satan and his demons—'the rulers of the darkness of this world . . . spiritual wickedness in high places.' . . . This spiritual force of pure evil can only be thwarted in his purpose and totally defeated by another spiritual force of even greater intelligence and power." (pp. 224-225.)

No wonder the concept of hell was invented! When you refuse to fight, all you can do is curse. The Jews themselves know how they can be defeated. If they are killed, they can do no more harm. That is why their minds are constantly on the subject of genocide. They want to kill us to prevent us from killing them. It's that simple.

"Don't do anything because Jesus is coming" paralyzes us. Christians quote Luke 19:27—reading it, but not comprehending it. All Jews who do not convert and acknowledge Christ as Lord and Master will be killed. So the Jews convert, as they have done for centuries whenever it was necessary to stay alive, and evil and conspiracy continue to flourish. At the next Yom Kippur all oaths are rescinded. When will Christians ever learn, and what is blocking their comprehension?

J.P., Colorado

* * * * *

Dear George:

25 November 1982

The Oliver issues were interesting and informative, if not entirely convincing. One has only to think of Adolf Hitler's critique of Hohenzollern naval policy in "Mein Kampf" to be reminded that England did have some legitimate grievances presented by the challenge of the growing German Empire prior to WW I.

Good follow-ups to the Oliver issues would be reprints of E.C. Knuth's "The Empire of the City" and Arnold Leese's "The Rothschilds: Gentile Polley."

If you have ever wondered how the German army could march off to war with belt buckles that said "Gott mit uns," I suggest you reflect on Matthew 21:43—. . . The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a NATION bringing forth the fruits thereof." Whatever the merits of the claim that organized Christianity is a Jewish conspiracy (I think the true situation is the Jews have subverted organized religion in the 20th century just as they seem to have subverted just about every other

institution in the Western world), I have concluded the Jews really do hate Jesus, either because he exposed them as mammon worshipping swine, or because he told them they were no longer God's Chosen People. Whether Jesus was born a Jew, or a Roman bastard as the Talmud claims, seems irrelevant.

That the English were and are not totally corrupted is demonstrated by the works of Nesta Webster, the best reason for women's liberation one can think of. Reprinting her "Germany and England" in the pages of Liberty Bell should be worthwhile for your readers.

Yours truly,
R.M., California

* * * * *

Dear George:

26 November 1982

The November Liberty Bell came today—thank you.

Not being a regular reader of Spotlight, in that the Alliance has no suscription or reciprocal trade agreement with its publisher, we failed to see the November 1, 1982 issue, which carried the attack on you and The Liberty Bell.

Now the Alliance has done everything in its power over the past seven years to foster good feelings amongst patriotic individuals and organizations. Though we have had our disagreements, even with the Liberty Bell over the Christian issue, or better yet, the issue of Christianity, its usefulness to the White National Resistance Movement, still, I have recognized the importance of the Liberty Bell and its publisher to the overall movement. Therefore, such an attack by The Spotlight on you and your fine publication is unwarranted, petty, and just plain mean.

I have always thought that The Spotlight tried to walk on a tightrope between what is known of the vile Jews and their Conspiracy against the Aryan race, and between their rather obvious, albeit oblique attempt to appear objective in the face of Jew attacks on their editorial policies. Suspecting that operations in Washington, the District of Corruption, necessitated such an impossible posture, I let it pass without much comment over the years. I let it pass, even though the officers of Liberty Lobby conveniently misplaced 35 pages or so of research and intelligence into the covert dance that "700 Club" boss Pat Robertson was doing in Israeli-occupied Lebanon with the Yids and their biting dog, Major Saad Haddad, who most likely is the culprit in the Beirut massacre. Still in possession of the originals, the Alliance was not out much except copying fees and postage, but the readers of The Spotlight were cheated out of some critical information at a time when ~~no one~~ knew much about Haddad and Robertson, James Otis and his "High Adventures, Inc.," and the sinister connection between them all and the CIA-Mossad.

We had that smiling fraud, Pat Robertson, dead to rights, as it were, and someone very high up at Liberty Lobby let the traitor—to Christ and America's best interests—off the hook. Subsequently, the Spotlight came out weakly against the kosher-Christian crowd—Falwell and the rest. We

who laid the investigation groundwork never received even an honorable mention from "The Newspaper You Can Trust."

Most recently, the Alliance taped at Cohoctah, Michigan (October 30, 1982) the Great Debate between Pastor Bob Miles and the Rabbi Gefilte Fishlips. This rather hilarious meeting we tried to advertise in the Spotlight Classifieds. James Wolfington, the Classifieds manager, refused the advertisement without giving a reason. The proposed advertisement read simply: "Pastor Bob Miles vs. Rabbi Gefilte Fishlips. The Great Debate! C-90 — \$5.00. Euro-American Alliance, Box2-1776, Milwaukee, Wisconsin 53221." It was refused a second time after I resubmitted it, this time to Willis A. Carto in a personal letter. Here is the text of a second response I received from Wolfington:

"November 23, 1983 (sic)"

"Dear Sir:

"Your classified ad dated November 3rd has been forwarded to me once again, and once again I have to return it to you because we must draw a line somewhere, and we cannot run this ad.

"Your \$20 in cash and the tape were returned to you by my secretary at an earlier date. We are sorry but your ad is still unacceptable."

"Sincerely,

(Signature) James M. Wolfington, Advert. Mgr."

Just another of The Spotlight's strange, inexplicable advertising policies? Or a shift in Carto's posture vis-a-vis the Jewish question? We may never know for certain. But one thing is demonstrated by the treatment given you, George, and our advertisement for the "Fishlips" tape: The Spotlight can not be trusted to deal with White racialists and nationalists on the square, especially wherein the Jewish issue is raised.

You are my friend, George, and I sincerely believe the friend of every true Aryan nationalist. In many ways you act more like a true Christian than those who criticize you for a lack of Christian faith. If Spotlight/Liberty Lobby duplicity in regard to the Jews is an example of Christianity in action, why, I'll eat the next three issues of "The Newspaper You Can Trust" with lox and bagels, with cream cheese and Mother Goldstein's wine.

I think the Liberty Bell is the magazine that White patriots can count on. I'll always maintain my sense of personal Christian piety, but I will always know that you have no real complaint against that. We both argue against the humbuggery of organized religion, you in the manner of one who has no faith in Christ, I as one who has faith but wishes to cleanse the spirit of the faith of the race-destroying, culture-distorting mindlessness so endemic to Western 'Christian' society in our time.

We are allies in this way, in this war against our common Jew enemy. That is why I can feel free to approach you in the spirit of Aryan comradeship. George P. Dietz isn't whetting a blade behind his back for his friends.

You are my kind of man, George, a true soldier in the old, glorious
December 1982

traditions of our race. God bless you, my friend.

As for the faltering empire of Herr Carto and Company, one must be true to something than personal interests and gain. One must also value the comradeship of one's racial brethren more than one fears the onslaught of the Jewish opposition. Only in that way can one be certain that he will have friends when his turn in the breach approaches.

For Christ, Race and Nation,
Maj. Donald Vincent Clerkin
Cmdr., Euro-American Brigade
Chairman, Euro-American Alliance, Inc.

Dear George:

30 November 1982

Please find enclosed an order for the book "America's Decline."

I am also sending you copies of two letters, one I wrote to The Spotlight about the editorial of November 1, 1982, the other is to the International Christian Aid, which should explain itself. Use them any way you want.

Sincerely,
J.L., Arizona

Letters to the Editor
THE SPOTLIGHT
300 Independence Avenue S.E.
Washington D.C. 20003

Dear Sirs:

30 November 1982

I must take exception to the part of the editorial on page 5 of the November 1, 1982 issue of The Spotlight.

If you were, by any stretch of your imagination, referring to Liberty Bell Publications when you said, "A sleazy character from Reedy, W.Va., etc., you had better remove your head from your posterior before you suffocate.

It is my UNALTERABLE OPINION Liberty Bell is much more honest, much more straight forward; and more to the point than the Spotlight has ever been, or will ever be.

Liberty Bell pulls no punches, offers more literature, and states the point that the International Jew is, along with Christianity, the two major causes of the problems America is having in this era of history. Liberty Bell goes to the trouble of reviewing all its material, to the point of perfection. I might add, Liberty Bell publishes the best authors on World History available today, or any time in the past.

If, in fact, you did refer to Liberty Bell Publications in your editorial, may I suggest you get together with George. I have no doubt he will give you an education if you have the nerve to utilize the information given to you.

In closing, let me say you do a fine job on some subjects, but you fail to realize a Jew is a Jew, no matter what color his eyes are, and if they are

stupid enough to support Zionism, they deserve what they get when the WHITE RACE AWAKENS.

Sincerely,
J.L., Arizona

Lebanon Emergency Appeal
International Christian Aid
Box 250
Camarillo, CA 93011

23 November 1982

Dear Sirs:

I recently watched an advertisement on T.V. soliciting funds to help the Lebanese people care for children injured during the Genocide performed on Lebanon by Israel.

May I suggest you let International Zionism pay for the damage that was done, as they claim to have control of all the Gold in the World.

The United States gives Israel between 7 and 15 MILLION DOLLARS each day to aid in the Genocide Israel is committing on the Arab nations in the "Name" of making a homeland for God's Chosen People, when, in fact, the Jew of Israel is in Palestine only because of England, the Balfour Declaration, and Zionist money controlling the United States.

It is beyond my ability to understand why the people of the Christian Religion "grovel" at the feet of the Jew. Maybe it's because Christianity was given to the Christians by the Jew.

Upon close examination of Christianity, one finds it is a religion of self-destruction, in that it is designed to prepare one for Death and a Hereafter. Death is a FACT! The HEREAFTER has never been proven to exist except in the Holy Bible and the imagination of over-active minds. BUT, I may be wrong. If I am, and the Holy Bible is indeed TRUE, let me point to the Book of John, 8:44, where Christ said to the Jew, "Ye are not of My Father. If you were of MY Father ye would Love ME, but you want to KILL ME. Ye are of your father the DEVIL, and will do his bidding."

In any event, it is not the point of this letter to discuss the validity of Christianity or the Bible.

I have two questions I want to ask, if I may:

1. Why should any American White person pay, or be held liable because of a Guilt Feeling, for the rebuilding of Lebanon, when, in fact, all of America was responsible—needless to say, AGAINST their will—because the U.S. Government financed the destruction of Lebanon and it's people through Foreign Aid, that is, in turn, financed by taxation.

2. Why doesn't the American section of International Christian Aid use the tax exempt monies grafted from the American Christian in order to guarantee the Christian a Home in the Hereafter to pay for the Genocide and destruction caused by the godmother of Christianity, International Zionism?

Sincerely,
J.L., Arizona

Dear George:

30 November 1982

I have many books and articles on how the Jews and their Masons rule on a National and international level, but never anything about how they control on the local level, revealing the race traitors who serve mammon, and rub shoulders with us every day. These people are, I believe, our most dangerous enemy on a local level, because we grew up with them and trust them, never knowing that they have been turned into artificial Jews in their lodges. All the while we thought these do-gooders were doing the community a service with all their "brotherly love" projects, they were actually only establishing their cover so they could get away with cheating, stealing, lying and all their other abominations, for "they say and they do not."

We are a controlled society, even on the local level. I have excerpts from the obituary page to offer a few examples, and anyone can see if their area is the same by reading the obituaries.

This is democracy, an appearance of freedom, ruled by the brotherhood of secret societies for the Jews. They must give an appearance of freedom or the White race would revolt. The words, "Use your power of the vote," is as big a lie as the 6 million dead Jews. The candidates are all Masons, same as most preachers (these false prophets), preaching their "holier than thou" doctrine and their brotherhood religion of all being made of One God. The White race is not of the Jews' Devil-God. Our Creator gave us our instincts and they, in no way, resemble the Jews' instincts. They are our mortal enemies and have been as far back as recorded history goes, only the White race is too deluded with the cares of this world to know it.

They believe a mere piece of paper, such as the Constitution, gives them rights. Bull! It only gives the appearance or illusion of rights. The only rights anyone has ever had in this Jew-Masonic country are the rights they were afraid to take away, for fear the Whites would revolt. The more conquered Whites become, the more rights they will take away.

The Constitution declaring the rights of man, that all men are equal, serves only one purpose: Destroy the White race. Give the brown, yellow and black races jobs with the Whites, for the Whites can carry them, and if they are too sorry to work, the Whites can support them. This is the meaning of all men being equal. The Constitution's very wording is Jew-Masonic "Nature's God and Nature's Law." They might as well have said "Great Architect of the Universe."

The very idea of the people governing themselves with democracy is absurd. The people know nothing but filling their bellies today and whatever program will do that is the one they want, never looking where it will eventually take them. The people must have a shepherd, a leader, a strongman who has come from the working White people and is common with them. A pompous blowhard will never accomplish anything but agitation, and democracy will never be anything but a debating match. If anything is ever to be accomplished, battling the great harlot and the beast that carries her, it will be with a leader who walks with the common people and would not ask the people to do anything that he wouldn't do

himself. We could move mountains then, instead of just debating.

The Jews rule nationally and internationally, but the Masons rule locally. If we expose their lies locally and cut off their recruits, they would lose control locally and then, maybe, the White peoples' natural leaders would rise of their own ability. I believe a flier with the oaths Masons must take would be effective to keep men from being hood-winked into finding out the secrets of the lodges if they thought the community knew of their oaths and how they are not allowed to mention Christ in their lodges, while nearly all Mason civic leaders attend church and claim they are Christians. If we can ever get a foothold locally, we are on our way. Then, maybe, we will be on our way to establishing a true nation on a racial basis with true homogeneity instead of the rebirth of the bastard Roman Empire.

R.M., Ohio

* * * * *

Dear George:

30 November 1982

Enclosed is my check for the balance due on back issues, the rest is a Christmas gift for you and your family.

I hope to meet you someday. If I came to W.Va., would I be able to meet you? I would like to share my thoughts more freely, but feel reluctant to say or write much to someone I have not met. However, I will try. If you or any of your family were to come to Mass., you are welcome to spend a few days with us, if you prefer our humble abode to the expense of a hotel. It is the least I can do to show my gratitude.

George, I can't tell you how Christianity messed up my life. Truly, as Ben Klassen says, to follow the course in the New Testament is racial suicide for white people, whom I regard today as an endangered species. As a teenager, I had taken the teachings of Christianity seriously and spent a lot of time pondering the meaning of certain passages and trying to reconcile its inconsistencies. At 17, I rejected the idea of God demanding to be worshipped; nevertheless, the morality of right and wrong as taught in the New Testament stuck with me. After I married—an alcoholic—and found myself floundering in trouble, I turned back to religion, after trying psychiatry. The worse things got, the more I turned to religion and the sickening morality of the New Testament. I studied and tried to apply faith in Christian Science, Unity, Science of the Mind, and the fundamental religions from the South. I also had an interest in psychic phenomena and dreams, through which I also sought solutions. Although all of this was interesting, and my spiritual and psychic forays sometimes seemed rewarded, my situation continued to get worse, and my confusion increased greatly.

Never, in all this time, as I sought the truth and the solution to my problems, did I question the Christian morality I subscribed to, namely "Turn the other cheek" and "love your enemies" (at this time, my husband) and "forgive" and also "take no thought for the morrow." This basically defenseless posture was the root of my troubles, but I could not see that, of course, most Christians have enough common sense to ignore

December 1982

these teachings by and large, but I completely lacked common sense in analyzing these teachings, and I was afraid to reject them also.

When I read in your magazine that the description of Solomon's Temple was really a description of a Babylonian Temple the Jews had ascribed to their own history, the first glimmer of light began to dawn, of course! I felt outraged that, as an innocent child, I was sent to Sunday School to be taught that these fanciful boastings were historical fact, backed up by the Word of God, and I was duped into believing this unquestioningly.

Well, that was the beginning of the end of my confusion. Forty years, these teachings have sat inside me, undigested, since I could neither reconcile inconsistencies in them, nor vomit them out. I dared not reject them totally, and, in fact, it never occurred to me to do so. Of course you should love your enemies into goodness—how else could there ever be peace in the world? As I told you earlier, I set your magazine aside at first because I felt affronted by your attack on Christianity.

The combination of cold probing logic, scathing criticism, and historical analysis in your magazine, has finally cleared up some of the fear and debilitating confusion implanted there by Christian teachings.

As you may gather, I am now reading a lot, soaking up logic and truth like someone starved, and I feel like I am on the road to recovery. However, in rejecting these teachings, I don't feel it means we are without a God, or an Higher Power, as they say in A.A.

Prayer does seem to help somehow; meditation brings inspiration (though I seldom pray or meditate at present). My proof of some Higher Power is that, fortuitously, my highest prayer has been answered. Above all, I have searched for truth and it is nearly miraculous that I have finally found it in the pages of your obscure magazine. The route to it has been most circuitous, torturous, and labyrinthal. That my thinking is so totally changed is amazing, to me.

I can remember my husband occasionally trying to tell me Hitler was a great man—a great orator, and I would never hear it, but swiftly retort that he was a monster, a bad man. My husband would think also he was great, but evil, and I would think goodness is better than greatness, when evil!

Since my husband was drinking a quart of whiskey a day, while I tried to raise a family, work, and find a solution somehow in religion, as you can imagine, the mental strain must have brought me near the breaking point. All this time, and through a divorce, I was still seeking and maybe being guided to the truth, albeit I often went in a wrong direction.

..... And here I am, absorbing truth like a dry sponge. My first re-assessment was of the Holocaust Hoax of which I am quite fairly convinced, then of the horror of the Nuremberg Trials, and Allied war atrocities as well. Still, through all this new history interest it never occurred to me to re-evaluate the Christian history and values I had learned; finally, that came under attack in your magazine as a suicidal

continued on page 37

The Liberty Bell

CREATIVE 38
CREDO No.

Reprinted with the author's permission from
The White Man's Bible, Copyright 1981,
by Ben Klassen.

RUSSIA, ISRAEL AND THE UNITED STATES

U.S.A. not fighting communism. One of the most flagrant and persistent deceptions that has been foisted on the American people since the Russian revolution of 1917 is that the American government is desperately but valiantly fighting a losing war "against communism." After more than six decades, most American people still believe this hoax, and remain perpetually confused as to why the United States, rich, powerful, morally superior to communism, is continually losing.

American Jews Power Center of Communism. The brutal truth is that the American power establishment—governmental, financial and propaganda-wise (all dominated by Jews) has not been fighting communism. The fact is communism is Jewish from its very inception. Communism is only one of the many powerful tools being utilized in the Jewish program of taking over the world. Not only has the United States not been fighting communism as most Americans are duped to believe, but on the contrary, the United States has been the chief financier, planner and promoter of communism, not only in Russia, but throughout the world. Without the financial support and technical aid of the United States the Jewish-communist outrage against the Russian people would have fallen flat on its face at its very inception, and many times over since then. In fact, it would never have been inaugurated in the first place.

Trained and Financed in New York. It is a fact of history that the final push for the communist take-over of Russia was lavishly financed and carefully planned by wealthy Jewish capitalists right here in good old U.S.A. There, on the East Side of New York, Trotsky and 3000 Jewish cut-throats were carefully trained to deliver the final coupe-de-grace. The venture was financed to the tune of 20 million dollars by no less than (Jew) Jacob Schiff himself of the New York firm of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., an American branch of the Rothschild network. When the time came, Trotsky and his trained Jewish revolutionaries were shipped by boat (in the middle of World War I) and arrived unhampered in Russia to do their job. Once there they knew exactly what to do, and when it was all over 30 million White Russians had been murdered and the Jews were fully in the saddle.

Communism is a Jewish Swindle. We must remember again and again that communism is nothing more than a horrible, vicious Jewish program to take over the world, camouflaged with deceptive "humanitarian" propaganda, as are most other Jewish programs.

Paid by American Taxpayers. The Jewish-Communist-Marxist-

December 1982

Zionist blueprint is all part and parcel of the same program. It is well financed not only with Jewish money, but more significantly with taxpayers' money, of which the American taxpayer pays the overwhelming brunt. There is no greater source of goods, wealth and productivity than the working American taxpayer, and the Jewish potential for looting this tremendous source of productivity seems without limit.

Behind it the whole Jewish Network. The Jewish-Communist-Marxist-Zionist movement is tremendously powerful. Behind it are all the Jewish power networks of the world. This includes their vast world-wide propaganda network—television, newspaper, newswire, magazine, book printing, education and all the other accouterments that not only influence, but decide "public opinion." Behind this Jewish movement also is the powerful "capitalistic" Federal Reserve System with its unlimited monopoly to print paper money at no cost to themselves. In short, behind it is "the hidden hand" of world-wide Jewry.

American Policy Hostile to Tzars. It is this power establishment that engineered the overthrow of the Romanov dynasty, a Viking dynasty that had ruled Russia for over three centuries, and replaced it by an ironfisted Jewish tyranny. In respect to American policy toward Russia it is interesting that prior to the 1917 revolution, United States policy was hostile towards Russia (as were the Jews). It enthusiastically favored Japan in the Russo-Japanese War of 1904-05, which the Japanese won. Once the Jews had clamped their vicious ironclad rule on Russia and its vast resources in 1917, United States foreign policy did a dramatic (but covert) flip-flop and became anti-Japanese and pro-Russian.

Benevolent after Commie Take-over. Despite all the propaganda, camouflage and window dressing to the contrary, it has been strongly pro-Russian (really pro-Jewish) ever since. It was America who shored up the precarious communist government in the decade of 1920's with food and other aid. It was American technical aid that built her dams and power plants, drilled her oil fields and built her refineries in the 1920's and 1930's. When despite all this aid the Russian behemoth was about to collapse of its own weight and rottenness in the early 1930's, it was Roosevelt's official recognition and extension of financial credits that again saved it from oblivion. When Hitler's heroic armies stood at the gates of Leningrad, Moscow and Stalingrad, again it was American military aid and direct intervention that saved communist Russia from being wiped off the map. Before the War was even over, the United States already began shipping vast quantities of aid, civilian goods—tractors, machinery, food, to the tune of 13 billion dollars. This, again, was all done at the expense of the American taxpayers, who pay for most of the cost of the Jewish world-wide take over.

Saved by America Again and Again. Since the end of World War II it was the United States who encouraged and promoted the Russian-Communist take over in Eastern Europe. In fact, when Russia nervously

hesitated in rolling her tanks into Hungary in that unhappy country's revolt in 1956, it was President Eisenhower who specifically sent Premier Krushchev an encouraging telegram assuring him that the United States would not lift a finger to aid the Hungarians.

False, Deceptive Front. This has been the modus operandi of the United States-Russian relations ever since 1917. Officially the United States puts up a front of being "anti-communist." Behind the scenes it has aided, abetted, planned, financed and promoted communist take-overs throughout the world, whether it was in countries adjoining Russia in eastern Europe or whether it was in countries halfway around the world that were temporarily beyond the reach of Russian troops.

America aided Cuban Take-over. A good example of the latter is the "Communist" take-over of Cuba. Without propaganda aid of the American (read Jewish) press, Fidel Castro would have died an unknown bum, unheard of, and unsung. It was the American press, especially the Jewish New York Times that puffed up Castro as a native hero, as a liberator, as the Abraham Lincoln of Cuba, the George Washington of the Sierra Maestra, as a non-communist agrarian reformer, and temporarily sold him to the American people as such. At the same time our government put secret pressure on the then pro-American head of the Cuban government, Fulgencio Batista, to leave Cuba. Having been betrayed by the American government and the skids effectively put under him, Batista fled the country and Castro walked in with the full support of the American government and the American (Jewish) press. It was an interesting study in hypocrisy to see how we slowly "discovered" that Castro was a communist, a fact well known to the American government and the Jewish conspiracy, and the basic reason for the revolution in the first place.

Repeated Betrayal of American Interests. It is not my purpose here in this limited dissertation to review the history of Jewish betrayal of American interests and communist take-overs throughout the world. This would literally take a whole encyclopedia to cover. I only want to point out a few historical events that even the most naive American reader of the daily news is familiar with. In this regard I want to point the finger at only a few obvious glaring examples anyone can understand.

Betrayal of China. One of the most blatant swindles and of greatest world-wide significance was manipulated by the United States shortly after World War II, and that was the betrayal of Generalissimo Chiang Kai-shek and the vast multitudes of China. Chiang Kai-shek had fought the Chinese communists in the early 1920's and finally beat them at their game. He assumed control of the Chinese government in 1926 and was undoubtedly the staunchest anti-communist leader in Asia. He was strongly pro-American and fought the Japanese on the side of America in World War II. As soon as this (Jewish) war was over he was treacherously betrayed by the United States.

Marshall a Communist Stooge. General George C. Marshall, who had been accorded every honor that could be bestowed on a military man short of becoming president, was sent to China to do the hatchet job in November of 1945. Although he was by now 65 years old, in poor health and ready to retire, he stayed in that miserable country for 14 months, selling out Kai-shek to the communists. That he would make such a personal sacrifice at his age is an indication of the tight communist discipline he was under and had been for most of his adult life.

Not possible without American perfidy. When Marshall left China he had negotiated a "coalition government" between the Kai-shek Nationalists and the Mao Tse-tung communists, and disarmed the Nationalist army, which he later bragged he had done "with the stroke of a pen." Needless to say, with the Chinese Nationalists disarmed and betrayed by the United States, Mao Tse-tung and his communist gang of cut-throats soon drove Chiang Kai-shek and the Nationalists from the Chinese mainland. By 1949 Mao was the undisputed communist master of China, the most populous country in the world. China, with its teeming 800 million people had been turned over to Jewish-communist control through American treachery. And so another country succumbed to betrayal, made in the United States of America.

Huge Bloodbaths Followed. Shortly after the communists took over in China, huge bloodbaths followed. It is conservatively estimated that at least 60 million Chinese were murdered in the Mao Tse-tung purge that followed in order to consolidate his brutal regime.

Died a Traitor. General George C. Marshall, having faithfully done his treacherous duty to his communist masters, died shortly thereafter.

A few more recent examples should suffice to establish the pattern. Lets look at what has been going on in the Western hemisphere.

Betrayal of Chile. By 1970, in Chile an outright communist government had been established, headed by **Salvador Allende**. This had been achieved with the help of huge sums of American "aid," and especially the connivance of the American C.I.A. Then in 1974 the unexpected happened. The people of Chile, led by army officers, revolted, killed Allende and took back their government. Was the United States government happy at this triumph over communism? On the contrary, it stopped all aid, cut off credits and has carried on a vicious trade boycott and propaganda campaign against Chile ever since.

Panama Canal given to Communists. In 1979 the traitorous United States Senate and executive branch turned over the American built and owned Panama Canal to a tinhorn communist government of dope peddlers and thieves headed by General Torrijos. Not only did they hand it to these criminals free on a silver platter, but they paid them billions to take this, the most strategic waterway in the world. This despite the fact that the mail of some senators was running 200 to 1 against this blatant and treacherous sellout.

Treacherous sell-out in Nicaragua. While this treacherous sell-out was being promoted to the American people, the C.I.A. was already busy using Panama as a base to run arms and revolutionaries into nearby Nicaragua and instigate revolution. Here again our perfidious American government ran true to form. Whereas the Somoza family, which had ruled Nicaragua for more than 40 years was strongly pro-American and anti-communist, the same year as we gave away the Panama Canal, Anastasia Somoza was blatantly betrayed and sold down the river. With C.I.A. organization, money and arms, the country was thrown into utter chaos and turmoil, and finally with the United States telling Somoza to get out, he, too, fled the country. The communist "Sandinistas" took over and another anti-communist country was betrayed and turned over to the communist behemoth with the help of democratic, "anti-communist" United States of America.

* * * * *

C.I.A. plays Vital Role. At this point it would be useful to point out the tremendous importance of the Central Intelligence Agency in most of the Communist take-overs. During World War II the Office of Strategic Services was organized as a super intelligence agency co-ordinating and superseding the different United States military intelligence agencies. It was heavily staffed with Jews, and was in reality a supra world-wide Jewish secret police. Like its Russian counterpart, the Cheka, the O.G.P.U., the N.K.V.D., the K.G.B. and various other name changes in between, so, too, the name of the O.S.S. was changed to the C.I.A. But essentially its character and purpose remained unchanged—it remained (and is today) a world-wide secret police and spy network in the employ of world-wide Jewry, with the American taxpayer again footing the bill. Not only is the C.I.A. a spy network, but it also acts as a powerful army of intrigue and deception, a strong-arm that not only spies, but uses force to make things happen.

Awesome Power, Unlimited Funds. The bill to the American taxpayer is enormous. With almost unlimited funds at its disposal and a huge army of manpower in its employ, the power and influence of the C.I.A. in the world at large is awesome and frightening indeed. Neither Congress nor the president really knows how many billions are spent each year by this powerful secret police agency. Nor are they aware of what capers or machinations they are engaged in. All this is cloaked under the guise of "secrecy," "national security," "protecting our agents." The C.I.A. is completely beyond the control of either the courts, congress or the executive branch. In fact, the visible members of the government are themselves frightened of, and very much at the mercy of the C.I.A.

A Criminal Army. Nor are there any limits to the tactics in which the C.I.A. may engage. Assassination, planting false propaganda, lying, stealing, murder, betrayal, planning revolutions, and "dirty tricks" of any nature are all in their routine arsenal of promoting the Jewish program. Nor is that all. Setting up dummy corporations, false political

movements, printing a temporary newspaper, rigging elections, supporting political candidates and movements, destroying others, all of this is also part of their bag of tricks.

Operate on American soil also. Nor are their operations limited to foreign soil. Any American citizen who is loyal to his country, or is for the White Race, or wants to expose the Jewish conspiracy, or is anticommunist, is fair game for the powerful and treacherous C.I.A. right here in our home territory. This they do in perfect collaboration with the F.B.I. Hand in glove with each other they will infiltrate domestic organizations, political parties and build up or destroy any group, faction or individual they see fit.

Tool of the Jews. What they see fit is always in the best interests of the Jews and towards the destruction of the White Race.

Before we leave the subject of intelligence there are a few other arms of Jewish spying that I must bring to light at this point.

Mind police. Since the Jews for the last several thousand years have been carrying on the most vicious conspiracy in history, namely the destruction and take-over of all other peoples—they have been fanatic to the point of being paranoid about spying and gathering information on their enemies. And this is understandable. Since the hideous crime they are perpetrating is all based on secrecy and deceit, holding the lid on their conspiracy is a highly precarious business. So they frantically enter into all kinds of devices, spy organizations and means of gathering intelligence that would stagger the limits of the Gentile mind. The Jews not only want to know what their enemies (everybody is their enemy) are doing, they also want to know what they might be planning. In fact, as far as is possible they want to know what everybody is **thinking** before such thinking might be translated into action.

Network of spy games. So they have all kinds of spy and intelligence networks operating throughout the world. Besides the C.I.A., the F.B.I., the Russian K.G.B. and others already mentioned there are two more that I want to point out, one in America, the other in Israel.

The A.D.L. The A.D.L., short for Anti-Defamation League, is in America. Ostensibly, it pretends to safeguard Jewish interests and prevent the spread of "anti-Semitism." Why the Jews should find this necessary when the English, the Germans, the Italians or other ethnic groups find such safeguards unnecessary, they have never explained. But in reality the A.D.L. is much, much more than that. Presumably an offshoot of the Jewish B'nai B'rith, it is really the main powerhouse of this Jewish outfit. In reality it is a powerful, well financed spy operation inside our own borders that not only gathers information on politicians, civic organizations, diverse individuals, but on anything and everything that they so much as even suspect might blow the lid on the Jewish conspiracy. They have huge files and electronic computers that rival the F.B.I. and the C.I.A. itself, and any information the F.B.I. or C.I.A. might have that

is considered useful to the A.D.L. is readily fed to the latter.

Censorship Operation. The A.D.L.'s activities extend much further. They are extremely active in politics—promoting those useful to the Jews and destroying those that might be deemed uncooperative. They also monitor all books, magazines, newspapers, all news media, movements or whatever—anything that might effect the Jewish conspiracy—and this includes just about everything of any significance that happens in this country.

Plant Propaganda. They aggressively invent, if necessary, news stories and plant them into the mainstream of the news media—T.V., newspapers, etc. They not only publish a great number of articles for dissemination, but they also publish a large number of books that are either favorable to Israel and the Jews or viciously attack their enemies.

The Mossad, super Spy network. The other Jew spy organization that is of major world-wide importance is the one headquartered in Israel. It is known as the Mossad. It is the central Jewish intelligence gathering apparatus for the entire world. It is the super-supra spy network of all history. Anything the American C.I.A. knows that is useful to the Jews (just about everything) is funnelled to the Mossad. Everything the Russian K.G.B. knows that is useful is funnelled to the Mossad. Likewise with the intelligence gathering apparatus in Germany, France, Italy and throughout the world, it is all funnelled to the Mossad. There is hardly anything of significance that happens anywhere in the world but what it is shortly catalogued in the massive computers of the Mossad in Israel.

Deadly criminals. But the Mossad goes much further than just spying and gathering intelligence from all over the world. Like the A.D.L., it is virulently aggressive and continually on the offensive. It has well trained assassination squads that run rampant in most of the countries of the world, especially the United States. It sets up paramilitary organizations like the Jewish Defense League, or Jewish gun clubs trained to skillfully kill Gentiles. The members of Mossad have the run of the United States with little or no opposition from "our own" law enforcement agencies while they tap telephones, bug embassies, foreign diplomats, even the White House and any and every branch of the United States government. In short, not only the United States but the whole world is their undisputed territory, and the White Man, (their main victim) not only gives them no opposition, but pays the bill and hardly knows they exist.

Runs Rampant over World Governments. Undoubtedly the Mossad is the most dangerous, cruel and blood-thirsty gang of international criminals the world has ever known, running rampant and roughshod over all laws and governments throughout the world, with little or no opposition. Like the C.I.A., it is world-wide and parallels many of its operations with this difference: Whereas the C.I.A. is headquartered in the United States, the Mossad is headquartered in Israel; whereas the C.I.A. is manned by a mixture of Jews and Gentiles, the Mossad is all

Jewish; whereas the C.I.A. freely shares its information with Mossad, the latter gives nothing to the C.I.A. It is strictly a one-way street, all leading to exclusive Jewish supremacy and tyranny over the "goy" of the world.

* * * * *

Before we leave this foul conspiracy of Russia, Israel, Jews and the U.S. government, there are two other aspects of this satanic combination that I must clarify.

Foreign Aid to Everybody. One is the issue of America dispensing foreign aid (taxpayer's money) to every sleazy panhandler in the world. At present I understand that we are handing out foreign aid to 116 countries in the world. This is one of the most insane pieces of piracy ever imposed upon any group of taxpayers in the history of the world. The American taxpayers have never had an opportunity to vote or express their opinion upon this blatant piece of thievery, but this continues year after year. For 35 years the American taxpayers have been bled white, and at this time there is no indication that it will ever stop or even lessen.

Supposedly to Bribe Countries out of Communism. The gimmick in this whole fraudulent swindle is this: It was inaugurated as the **Marshall Plan** to keep countries from "going communist." Its noble objective seemed to be to fight communism. In other words we tried to bribe them, to buy them off, to wheedle them out of communism with cash, thereby supposedly winning friends for our side. That supposedly, was the idea, we were told.

Actually we are Subsidizing Communism. The realities were somewhat different. Actually we were propping up faltering communist countries, including the big one, Russia. Before World War II was even concluded we shipped over 13 billion dollars worth of domestic goodies, including tractors, refrigerators and what have you. If we were trying to fight communism, why subsidize them?

Hostile to Anti-Communist Countries. In practice we were subsidizing communism, not fighting it. We used our tremendous wealth as a club to push countries into communism. We used it as a wedge to get our C.I.A. into their midst and maneuver their politics in such a way that the Jews and the communists would sooner or later gain control. In countries such as Chile where they did throw the communists out on their own (no thanks to the U.S. government) we would bear down hard on them, boycott them (as also in Rhodesia) and use economic pressure to get them back into the Jewish fold.

U.S. Betrays Friends, Rewards Enemies. As a result of all this fantastic give-away amounting to hundreds of billions of dollars, most of the countries of the world have completely lost respect for America. They intensely distrust us and never have we been hated so much by so many. And for good reason. The United States (controlled by Jews) has repeatedly practiced treachery, to both its own people and its foreign friends. **It has consistently betrayed and punished its friends (such as**

Rhodesia, Somoza, Batista, Chile, etc.) **and generously rewarded its communist "enemies."** No wonder the rest of the world distrusts and despises the United States.

Germany under Military Occupation. The other matter is the keeping of American occupational forces in Germany for the interterminal period of 35 years after the defeat of a former enemy, something the United States has never done before in its history. This, too, is a gigantic swindle. We supposedly have the troops there to "protect" Germany from a Russian onslaught. The fact is Germany could have protected itself very well from communist Russia, and would have cleaned out that foul nest of vipers in the early 40's had we not interfered.

Real Reason: To Protect the Jews. The real reason our troops have been kept in Germany these 35 years and undoubtedly will remain another 35 years is to keep the German people subdued so they will not revive the Hitler movement and again turn on the Jews. In short, our troops are there for **the sole purpose of protecting the Jews from the Germans and preventing the Germans from setting up a government of their own choice.** Yes, that is the real and only reason, not to protect Germany from Communist Russia.

* * * * *

Artificial Bandit State. Now we come to that other nest of vipers, the bandit state of Israel itself. This artificial monstrosity owes its very existence to the combined money power of International Jewry, the C.I.A., the news media and the facade known as the "United States" government.

Total Parasite. We must remember that Jews are total parasites and do not really want to live in a country of their own. Parasites cannot live off of each other and must live on a productive host. For this reason Jews do not want to, and could not even if they did want to, live in a country of their own. For thousands of years they, more than anyone else, have had ample opportunity to get together and build a country of their own. They never have wanted to and they never will. **They remain eternally what they always have been—parasites.**

Reasons for Set-up. So why did they go to such great pains to steal Palestine from the Arabs and set up this artificial monstrosity called Israel?

The reasons are manifold, all designed to aid and abet the Jewish program for the take-over of the world.

1. Probably the most important reason was to **Bolster and Unify the sagging ideology of the Jewish rank and file.** So successful and so affluent have the recent generations of Jews become that many of the younger Jews were fraternizing with and marrying Gentiles. We must remember that enmity, hatred and struggle have historically been the foundation that built the Jewish race and religion into the solid battering ram that has brought them the phenomenal success that they now flaunt. In too much

success can also be the seed-bed of its own disintegration. With Zionism, the Israeli "Homeland" and the struggle to defend and expand Israel the Jewish people have created new enemies and thereby regained a tremendous boost of fervor and solidarity that has seemingly "confirmed" their religious myths and turned them into a tangible reality.

2. Israel was designed to become the **center of World Government**. It is their plan to move the United Nations to Jerusalem and rule the world from Zion. "The law shall go out from Zion." It is their intent to rule the goyim from "Zion" where they can do so without any interference from alien surveillance or disturbances.

3. Having "Israel" and Jerusalem as their home base has **given a religious and mystical quality to their movement** of taking over the world. It convinces many of their own people as well as millions of goy yokels that "God" is on their side and that the Jews are "God's chosen people." This is what is called a self-fulfilling prophecy which the Jews have been shrewd enough to turn into real power and into billions of dollars and cents.

4. It provides a **safe and unmolested haven** for that murderous supra intelligence agency, the Mossad, which we have already described.

5. There are a number of other reasons that have been advanced such as (a) the tremendous wealth of precious minerals contained in the murky waters of the Dead Sea, (b) The Jews (with the help of United States power) will expand and take over the Arab lands and rich oil fields of the Persian Gulf, (c) it is a place of refuge if world conditions become too hostile for the Jews, (d) other minor reasons.

It is my opinion that the first four reasons stated are by far the most important and the fifth category is comparatively minor, especially No. 5 (c) that it could be a refuge in a crisis. The fact remains that **the Jews will always be a deadly parasite** on the backs of the productive nations of the world, **or they will be nothing**. Once they are driven from power in the White nations of the world their whole power structure will rapidly collapse. Israel will rapidly collapse with it. In fact, the Arabs themselves would soon make short shrift of the bandit state of Israel as soon as the Jews lose their grip on the control centers of the White nations of the world, especially the United States.

Israel short lived without subsidization. The plain fact is that inside Israel itself there is turmoil, dissension, hatred and disintegration. The Jews have not proved they could build a nation of their own, or live with themselves. On the contrary, without the continual financial blood transfusions from Germany, the United States and other "goyim" countries, Israel couldn't last six months. Even with all this tremendous aid from the outside it has one of the highest rates of inflation in the world. **The United States alone in 1979 subsidized Israel to the tune of \$10,000 per family of four in Israel.** On top of that Germany is paying reparations for the phoney "holocaust" to the tune of a billion dollars a year. The Jews in New York, Miami Beach and elsewhere raise \$300

million each year for "Israeli bonds" (a swindle) and send it tax free to Israel. Yet despite all this tremendous outside subsidization Israel the parasite is in a continual turmoil politically and in a precarious and faltering financial situation, a true parasite with no future of its own.

* * * * *

Summary. In summation we can safely conclude:

1. That Communism, Marxism and Zionism combine with capitalism to accomplish one and the same goal—the Jewish take-over of the world.

2. **That the United States is not fighting Communism, but on the contrary**, is firmly in the grip of the Jewish network using the wealth, power and prestige of the United States to **betray and take over one country after another**, all in the sham battle of "fighting Communism."

3. The C.I.A. and the F.B.I. are both the Secret police and the strong arm of the Jewish network. Never, never trust their agents nor collaborate with them in any way.

4. We need not look to Russia as the real enemy of the United States. The Russian people would like to get the Jewish-Communist monkey off their back as much as anybody and would have succeeded long ago if it had not been for the machinations of the United States. The real enemy resides right here in our own country, especially in New York and Washington.

5. Only by **rallying the total power of the White Race and organizing it under a powerful racial religion** such as CREATIVITY can we ever hope to break the back of the Jewish Marxist-Communist-Zionist tyranny.

The Creed and Program of the Church of the Creator

are spelled out in three basic books: *Nature's Eternal Religion* (512 pp., \$8.00. *The White Man's Bible* (451 pp., \$8.00; *Salubrious Living* (244 pp., \$5.50). **SPECIAL OFFER:** All three books \$15. plus \$1.50 for postage and handling. Send your orders to:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.V. 25270

Additional copies of this 12 page pamphlet: 5/\$1.50; 100/\$20.; 500/\$80. available from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, WV 25270 USA.

BOOKS BY BEN KLASSEN-THE CHURCH OF THE CREATOR

Nature's Eternal Religion \$ 8.00
The White Man's Bible \$ 8.00
Salubrious Living \$ 5.50

Survival of the White Race LP Record \$ 5.00

Reprints from The White Man's Bible:

Order No. 10058: Questions and Answers about Creativity: 4 for \$1.50 — 10 for \$3.50 — 100 for \$30.00 — 500 for \$120.00

Order No. 10059: Superstition and Gullibility: Achilles Heel of the White Race; Gullibility Rating Quiz: 5 for \$1.50 — 100 for \$20.00 — 500 for \$80.00.

Order No. 10062: A few obvious questions we would like Christians to explain with some sensible answers; Why we indict Christianity so strongly: 8 for \$1.50 — 25 for \$4.00 — 100 for \$14.00 — 500 for \$60.00.

Order No. 10069: Observations about the Devil and Hell; Thumbscrew and Rack; The Spooks-in-the-Sky swindle: 5 for \$1.50 — 100 for \$20.00 — 500 for \$80.00.

Order No. 10072: Russia, Israel and the United States: 5 for \$1.50 — 100 for \$20.00 — 500 for \$80.00.

Order No. 10073: World Jewry declared War on Germany long before Germany took Action against Jews; The 6 Million Lie: 5 for \$1.50 — 100 for \$20.00 — 500 for \$80.00.

Order No. 10075: The Melting Pot: The ugly American Dream; Civilization without a Racial Religion: A Self-destructive process for the White Race; The Glory and the Catastrophe that was Rome: A Lesson for all time: 3 for \$1.50 — 10 for \$4.00 — 100 for \$36.00 — 500 for \$150.00.

Order No. 10081: We shall be masters of our own Manifest Destiny—Winning of the West: Prototype for winning of the world; The War with Mexico 1846-48: An unfinished War: Single Copy \$1.25 — 10 for \$10.00 — 100 for \$80.00 — 500 for \$250.00.

For Postage and Handling, please include:

\$1. for orders under \$10.—10% for orders over \$10. USA—
15% foreign countries. W.Va. residents must include 5% for Sales Tax.

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, continued from page 24

course to take. indeed, these Christian teachings caused much misery in my own life, since I was constantly trying to solve my problems by non-aggressive "mildness" etc. Ironically, however, I have been led to the truth at last, and it was not what I expected, and not where I expected to find it! Finally something that makes sense and begins to allow me to establish some living in my own life.

Happy Holidays and Best Wishes,
Mrs. M.M., Massachussetts

Mr. Dietz:

23 November 1982

In 'Populism' and 'Elitism' part 2 I see you believe in evolution, the biggest hoax of tethe last 125 years.

Evolutionists themselves describe it as anti-knowledge—mythology about which you can not say ONE thing about that is true.

You mention fossils—but this is only one of the many evidences disproving the big E. . .

Your scientific evidences are no-no's and very barren.

Finally, you quote hero Nietzsche in "Anti-Christ." Was this written before or after he was insane?

I note a big stream of hate in your writings and they turn me off.

If Communism and Christianity are twins, then so am I and my parakeet. A much better example would be Communism and Fascism.

I note you print only accolades and no criticisms [*Oh, we don't?*] —why? If Christ was a nobody, how come his followers turned the world upside down? [*They sure did! They sure did! —With fire and sword in hand, they left millions of dead and utter devastation—physical and mental—on their glorious path of conquering and subjecting our non-Oriental forefathers to their Oriental myths and superstitions! —Ed.*] You fell in love with man's reason which is a mirage! Christ's words are still true: I am the Way, truth and the life. Please give it heart felt thought.

Sincerely,
L.A., Pennsylvania

Editor:

25 November 1982

How refreshing it is to see another publication liberated from the Identity curse. I, too, have seen the light—National Socialism and Christianity are mutually exclusive. I enclose my address for any comrade who might like to exchange ideas.

Born Again Pagan,
Ms. Dianna L. Smith
Box 401761, Garland, TX 75040

Dear Mr. Dietz:

25 November 1982

White Nationalist/Racist Greetings!

I have just read the October 1982 issue of The Liberty Bell and found it

to be quite moving and inspiring. Also, I have been sent a set of books by Prof. Revilo Oliver and also one by George Lincoln Rockwell, which I am reading at present, by the title of "White Power."

I have found them most interesting and since I have been imprisoned I have undergone a metamorphosis from a Klansman to a National Socialist. Several months ago I read "Mein Kampf" and became converted.

I have been imprisoned for nearly two years and, finally, after appeals, court action, etc., I have only 57 days to go until release.

I'll be returning to the Birmingham, Al. area where I am a Great Titan of the Klan there, and I will be in further contact to order books, literature, etc. to distribute to the faithful comrades there who are good material for NS ideology.

Best of wishes for your work there! May we both continue steadfastly in our struggle for our race and folk; their survival depends on our success.

Enclosed are the details on my case as reported by "The Thunderbolt."

Yours for White Nationalism,
B.R., Alabama

* * * * *

4 December 1982

Dear Mr. Dietz:

In the October issue of Liberty Bell, there was an article attacking Christianity. I ordered 10 copies, but have sent out only one, so far. When the November issue arrived, it changed my view of the Ben Klassen article.

A choice must be made between destroying Christianity, or saving the White race. I choose the latter.

Ben Klassen's target is the Jew. So, let's make it the goal. To do so, an attack on Christianity is out of order. The greatest race of men in history did the greatest job for the White Race and civilization in general. They were the Teutonic and Celtic founders of the Republic, and were all Christians. So forget the charges against Christianity, made by Ben Klassen; although most of them were irrefutable.

The problem confronting us, is preservation of the White race. This involves eliminating the Jews from America. At present, they control all three branches of the Federal Government—Executive, Legislative and Judicial. Fortunately, we still have the Constitution, weakened though it has been by many false rulings.

With the exception of the first 12 Amendments made by the Founders, themselves, all the Amendments, beginning with the 13th, have been detrimental and should be repealed. This can't be done so, again, we look to the Founders of the Republic for guidance.

They formed a Federal Government with limited powers; all others were reserved to the states or the people thereof. The U.S. Senate was almost top dog. No money could be appropriated or laws passed, without its approval. The President could make no big decisions without its confirmation. He was to be the "executive," one who carried out the laws made by Congress within the limits of the Constitution.

The U.S. Senate originally considered the state legislatures; the latter elected the Senators. In some states, before enactment of the 17th

Amendment, legislatures would REQUEST Representatives in Congress, but INSTRUCT their U.S. Senators.

The most important objective at the present time, is resurgence of the power of state legislatures. This cannot be done without active work by constituents of state legislators. The future of the Republic depends on the type of citizens we now have.

Will a majority of them leave the TV programs and take an interest in the actions of their state legislators? If a majority of citizens are TV boobs, Negroes, Hispanics, Jews, etc., the country is gone. It is time to leave, but where could we go? The Jews are supreme in most of the rest of the world.

L. Lee Layton, Delaware

* * * * *

Dear George:

4 December 1982

... Like the Birch Society, there are many good people in both the Identity Movement and "fundamentalist" churches, but it is hard for me to believe that the leadership of any of them is on the level. Among Identity people, we have some good men. Some EX-Birchers are well worth having at hand and ENLIGHTENED Baptists can supply much needed moral principle.

The point I'm trying to make is that we desperately need compatriots for the final show or the curtain won't even go up. We'll look as puny and foolish as those idiots who tried to put on a show in D.C. I'm very suspicious of such as Don Black and Thom Robb. Whatever their intent, there is no way they could better serve our enemies. I too was horrified by that utterly stupid blast in the Spotlight deriding you and all others who dare to challenge their monopoly in the "patriot" field. I still hesitate, though, to make too much issue of their arrogance or their occasional diatribes by the staff, Montmorency or even the abysmally stupid Bartell. During the past year, they have done a very good job of exposing the Jewish thing in a believable manner, as well as revealing much more corruption and subversion. I'm not much as a pacifist and a lousy diplomat but, as you said to me "our backs are to the wall" and we need all the cooperation we can muster, even at the expense of some pride.

Sincerely,
G.P., Idaho

* * * * *

Dear George:

6 December 1982

Some months have passed since you have heard from me. Everything is fairly well with myself and the family. May this find you and yours as well.

By the way, I want to thank you for the extra copies you enclosed with my last order.

Recently I received a letter from the "Redeem our Country" people. I am sure it is from the Liberty Lobby movement. What struck me was the name Howard Jarvis. I do not know for a fact if he is really sincere. I do not know everything about all these causes, but do have a sort of negative instinct about some. I was jumped into the Welch's outfit once and since

December 1982

then I am leery about wasting my hard earned cash. So, if you know anything about this, let me know.

I wanted to write you sooner, but something was wrong and could not get started; then with the last Liberty Bell—I am glad I waited—came your comments about Liberty Lobby. I had heard before that Wily Willie Carto was an enterprizer. So, now I am convinced—when they start squabbling against other movements.

Until next time, have a good Yuletide.

Yours,
J.L., Minnesota

* * * * *

Dear George:

4 December 1982

... I gave up on The Spotlight a long time ago because it was such a thoroughly unpleasant, even sleazy rag, but a chap I know at work had a copy in a few weeks ago. "Tinhorn Nazi"? "Book Pirate"? My, oh my, what did you ever do to Willis Carto and his Heinzelmännchen?

All the Best,
D.D., Illinois

* * * * *

Dear George:

9 December 1982

Just a private observation on the supposed "bad press" mention of you in The Spotlight.

When I read the reference to "Tinhorn Nazi," I had to go over the article twice. The barb appeared out of place in the context, almost as though they had this little item in the office and just pasted it onto the first story where they had room. . . I am still wondering whether "Tinhorn" was the correct word. They should have used "Solid Gold" or "Sterling." . . .

Happy Yule Tree Holiday,
H.H., Michigan

[We are now in the process of preparing a suitable reply to the smear in "The Paper You Can Trust." We hope to have it ready for inclusion in our next issue. —Editor]

BACK IN PRINT:

MONEY CREATORS

by Gertrude M. Coogan

Reveals Secrets the Money Changers Have Paid
Millions to Conceal! — \$5.50

LAWFUL MONEY EXPLAINED

by Gertrude M. Coogan

How To Win Back Your America! — \$3.50

Order your copies from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

**THOSE WHO WILL NOT READ — HAVE NO ADVANTAGE
OVER THOSE WHO CANNOT READ!**

AN APPEAL TO SANITY

by George E. Pittam

This appeal is addressed, not to the cowardly and deliberately ignorant, nor to those with only vague realization of peril, but to those who face reality and with courage to accept their roles in the shaping of history, as leaders, lieutenants and intelligent partisans, each according to his or her existing or potential abilities.

All those addressed know that we are, today, faced with disaster more widespread and more horrible than any in man's despotic history, a disaster deliberately brought about by a tightly organized cabal of incredibly evil men with insatiable lust for power and wealth, creatures so demented, yet so sophisticated, schooled and practiced in deceit and pleasantries that the whole scheme so boggles the decent, compassionate mind as to create an aura of unreality and disbelief, an illusory straw to which the faint-hearted may cling. Among these are God-fearing, moral men and women, immobilized by fear and wanting direction and hope. We of greater understanding and, perhaps, of stronger fibre, must supply that direction and hope.

Seldom, if ever, has an undirected mass movement attained any significant goal. In every instance, participants have been incited and directed, for good or for evil, by a tiny minority. That minority now effectively controls our nation's news and propaganda network, television, Hollywood, the money system, public education, and government. Never before has that control simultaneously extended over so many nations of the world, and there can be no denial that our total subjugation is a distinct possibility. Nonetheless, it is a near truism that the only thing we learn from history is that we learn nothing from history. Always, power begets power and those who usurp authority multiply abuses until their vassals revolt and destroy them or until they become so debauched by indulgence and their serfs so demoralized that they are easy prey for another conqueror and the nation is destroyed or colonized by a foreign power. Neither eventuality offers hope to this generation.

Ours is a desperate gamble, but the consequences of failure are no more to be feared than those of abject surrender. We, with opposite goals, are the other minority. To offset our superiority in numbers and purpose, we who should know better have been manipulated into opposing camps and factions, each imagining themselves the sole patriots and at odds with every other faction, which we are encouraged to assume to be allied with our enemy.

There is not the slightest doubt that the nucleus of the present-day association of mischief-makers had its origin prior to the life of Jesus

December 1982

Christ. Then, as now, the issue was power and prestige. The instrument was money. Christ incurred their wrath when He challenged their doctrines, belittled their pomp and disrupted their usurious financial dealing—and He paid with his life. Today, descendants of those same anti-Christians have recruited the dregs of the earth into their sacreligious cult, have gained absolute control of our money system, and have bought our politicians and our propaganda apparatus with our own wealth.

We are now in a desperate race—and we are running backward, to the immense amusement of our masters-of-ceremony. Why? Are we so foolish as to believe that we can insult every one of differing culture, education, religion, and race, and still mount a winning offensive? I'm going to ruffle some feathers and I make no apology. I make no pretense of knowing the details of how we will win. I do know the sure way to lose: by divisive and antagonistic tactics; by attacking bogus targets set up by our manipulators; by failure to identify the enemy; by refusal to face reality; and by neglect or abandonment of moral principle. Failure in any of these areas assures disaster.

Since this is a serious, knowledgeable audience, here is the ungarnished meat of this essay. First, I will define the term "Jew." It is neither race nor religion. Except for the skeletal understructure which has been maintained through the generations, few can trace their ancestry to the Biblical tribe of Judah or to any other of the famous (or infamous) tribes of Israel. Even those few cannot make claim to racial purity. They have mixed and remixed with conquered and conquering peoples all through antiquity. So—are they creatures of Satan, as some would have us believe? If so, what of an admixture of "Jew" and "Gentile?" And what of those who have "adopted" the Jewish "religion," viz: Liz Taylor, Pat Boone, Sammy Davis Jr.? What of their offspring? Let's be realistic, at least with ourselves. A professing Jew, whether overt or disguised, is a member of a conspiratorial gang posing as a religious sect. By far, a majority of those who are racially identifiable descended from the Khazars of southern Russia, a once powerful but cruel people of Mongol-Turkic stock who, as a nation, were converted to Talmudism, frequently misnamed "Judaism." In turn, it was an easy matter to convert those who subscribe to such brutal "religious" practices into Bolshevism. This was the horde, financed by a handful of fabulously wealthy Jews and led by a detachment of Jews from New York, which overthrew the legitimate government of Russia and established Communism as the revolutionary arm of international Jewry.

Now—no one who has made even a cursory study of history can deny these basic facts and that acknowledgment, alone, serves to identify our deadly enemies and to help us chart a course that will defeat them.

Other than Communism, the most effective tool for the subjugation of our nation has been, and still is, the TEACHING of "religion." Most church-goers, once including myself, made very little study of the Bible, except under guidance. In most of our so-called "fundamentalist" churches and Sunday School classes, we were, and are, instructed that the tribes of Israel were God's chosen people, favored above all others. Many

go even further and equate "Jew" with "Israelite." Therefore, we are to believe that all professing Jews were God's elect. Still further, using vague passages and ignoring distinct ones, we are instructed that that favoritism still applies and that their present-day occupation of Bible lands is fulfillment of God's promises. Even the Old Testament affirms that all real estate contracts have been fulfilled and that no further claims are valid. Yet, despite the New Testament's specific and repeated denials of any further favoritism for the Israelites, professing Christian preachers and teachers continue to proclaim the current validity of Old Testament promises, and thousands of otherwise intelligent men and women abandon all reason upon entering a church and never question the duplicity.

Being reared and educated by genuinely God-loving parents, I, for far too many years, feared to question any of the man-written, man-selected, man-translated, and man-interpreted passages in our accepted Bible for fear of instilling doubt about all its teachings. That was a gross error and a disservice to our very real God. We were designed as intelligent beings. Were we endowed with ability to reason if we are to abandon reason in religious matters? The New Testament specifically admonishes to prove all things. If we believe all other passages, why should we skip over that one? Tell me, can any thinking person believe that Moses came down from the mountain proclaiming that he had been presented with ten commandments from God for the governance of his people, commandments which forbade murder, theft, false testimony, and covetousness, and was then directed by that same God to employ stealth, deceit, and murder of every man, woman and child who then owned and occupied lands they coveted, and to divide the spoils among themselves? To pass over without denial of authenticity or to proclaim validity of such blasphemy is to encourage disbelief of all religious tenets. How can we possibly expect young inquiring minds to accept such ridiculous dogma? Yet, not only Jews proclaim their right to plunder, based on these proclamations. Certain of our compatriots allow the use of these same scurrilous passages to prove that THEY are the rightful heirs to the loot!

Surely, by now, the identity of our enemies is clearly revealed. They are immensely powerful. If we are to launch an offensive with even the possibility of success, we must concentrate on that enemy, not his pawns. Germany was a great nation. Germans, as a race, a tribe, a civilization, were a great people. Had they been victorious in World War II, Communism and Zionism, as significant threats to mankind, would not now exist. But Germany was not successful and Communism and Zionism threaten to engulf us. This is America, or what remains of it. Parades in uniforms of any other nation suggests invasion and create antagonisms. We are already occupied. Our federal government, in all branches, is saturated with traitors. The phony arms race is not for the purpose of resistance to a Communist enemy but for joint venture. No conscious person denies our nation's involvement with Israel in their scheme to invade and conquer the Arab nations and to steal their mineral and oil wealth. Every administration and every congress since the Holy Land was desecrated by

the implantation of those conniving thieves has acceded to their every demand and showered them with our diminishing wealth and most sophisticated weaponry. Why? Because their cohorts, who have infested our beautiful country, control the economics of our nation and lavish wealth, power, and prestige upon their toadies. In every branch of government, our representatives who aspire to be rulers, endeavor to disarm us. For our own protection? Hardly! For their own. They know that, eventually, we will be driven to desperation and that rebellion will be our only recourse. Does our enemy need further identification? Do we need still more enemies?

So—let us reevaluate, retrench, abandon self-aggrandizement, evict the grandstanders and those who, through ignorance and bigotry or by subversive design, create prejudice and animosity. We are all vehemently opposed to forced or coerced mixing of races. We are agreed that this nation was founded, governed, and developed until it was the greatest on earth, by those of the White race. If it is to regain its majesty, it must be again so governed, but with fairness. While it is true that the floodgates were opened to those of other races to aid in the destruction of our system of self-governance, only select ones among them are knowing participants in that scheme. Certainly we should bear no malice toward those who only seek a better life for themselves and their families. If we persecute and ostracise them, we drive them into the clutches of our common enemy. In doing so, we are not only morally wrong, but are assuring our own isolation and defeat.

With this final admonition I rest my case. When, not if, we are driven to desperation measures for our survival, it is absolutely imperative that we not fall into the designed trap of fighting each other until our strength is dissipated, to the amusement of those who planned it that way. □

MUST-READING FOR CONCERNED PATRIOTS:

The Jew in Review, Quotes by famous Jews & Gentiles \$ 6.00
 The Jewish War of Survival \$ 3.00
 The Hoax of the 20th Century \$ 6.00.
 Please add \$1 for postage for orders under \$10. For orders over \$10,
 please add 10%. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA



THE TALMUD

containing the *Midrashim*, the *Cabbala*, the *Rabbinical-ana*, *Proverbial Sayings and Traditions*. 395 pages, softcover, \$20. plus \$2. for post. & hndlg. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

**PLEASE ASK YOUR FRIENDS TO
SUBSCRIBE TO THE LIBERTY BELL!**

THE SOUTH AFRICAN OBSERVER

OCTOBER 1982

A Journal for Reality

EDITOR: S.E.D. BROWN
P.O. Box 2401, PRETORIA

Telephone 3-7788

AMERICA'S GUTLESS LEADERSHIP SPOTLIGHTED

MURDER AND MASSACRE IN LEBANON — THE LESSONS

THE BEIRUT MASSACRE and the savagery of Israel's attacks on densely populated areas in Beirut and elsewhere have been nothing less than deliberate trampling on every tenet of civilised law.

They must be seen for what they are—criminal aggression and barbarism—bringing the Middle East and the world a major step closer to full-scale war.

If the good people of the world still wish to secure mankind from the violence and terrorism in the Middle East, and everywhere in the world, and re-establish the law and order built up through the centuries, they will have to find the courage to face up to the realities of not only the Middle East problem but of the growing anarchism and terrorism victoriously and brazenly bestriding the whole civilised world—and for which the pattern in the Middle East was set by Menachem Begin and his predatory junta.

In the matter of the Middle East, in general, the good people of the world have yet to face up to the reality of an imperialistic, expansionist, military power, like Israel, a country which, as part of a master-plan, has mercilessly driven out peaceful populations from centuries-old homelands in order to build the Jewish state—a country which adopts the attitude of a conqueror, and believes that force and thousand-fold retaliatory killing are the only policies which its neighbours will understand—a country which consistently violates the Fourth Geneva Convention in its treatment of civilians and which has consistently flouted every decision of the U.N. General Assembly and the Security Council.

REAGAN POLICY

And what has the United States, the so-called leader of the West, been doing about these incredible developments? Not only has she been doing little or nothing but can be expected to go on supporting Israel, right or wrong.

The Reagan administration's policy initially was to turn a blind eye to
December 1982

Israel's "adventurism" in Lebanon, without expecting the Israeli's to push beyond the 40-kilometre buffer zone which they said they wanted to clear of Palestinian forces. But as the Israeli's pushed on, chewing up Tyre and Sidon and hammering on the gates of Beirut, United States policy began to split.

The tacit support which the Reagan administration had given to Israel, at the start of the invasion, and throughout the occupation, had provided every encouragement to Begin and his ministers to drive deeply still further into Lebanon—and all of which culminated in the horrendous massacre in Beirut.

The United States, it must be emphasised, had long and consistently been encouraging the kind of provocative brinkmanship to which Israel has resorted in the last three decades—and as a direct result of which the Middle East is today in its dangerous state of anarchy.

For this the Reagan administration cannot escape a large measure of responsibility—and not excluding for the Beirut massacre itself.

DECISIVE BATTLE STARTED

As a direct result of the Reagan administration's latest confrontation with Israel—and which is a direct result of the tragic events in Lebanon—a major if not decisive battle over Palestine has now been joined—not between Israel and the Palestinians, but between Menachem Begin and the President of the United States.

But the question is: Can the United States, and the world for that matter, expect Mr. Reagan and Secretary of State Schulz now to stick to their guns, in their latest demands over Palestine, or will they continue to act like powerless eunuchs in the hands of driven men who would destroy the Middle East and remake it in the image of Menachem Begin and his terrorist cohorts?

A vigorous counter-attack by the Israelis and their diehard supporters in the United States is inevitable and has already begun.

All the familiar weapons of smother, smear and cover-up are being brought out again—the story of the "Six Million," the accusations of anti-Semitism, the "Judeo-Christian heritage" hoax, the astute use of campaign funds in the approaching mid-term elections in the United States, and the powerful Jewish lobbies and Zionist political machinery swiftly moving into action—in an all-out attempt to blow the administration off course, in the same way that previous administrations have been intimidated and deflected from doing what they knew to be just and right.

The battle will be a savage one and won't be won unless Mr. Reagan and his administration show a courage and willingness to face realities and to heed the advice of allies which until now has been completely lacking.

Lest any readers doubt our own scepticism that Mr. Reagan is today the right man, in the right place, to face up to the problems of Palestine and the Middle East and to the whole Jewish question for that matter, we would remind the reader that, in spite of having the full backing of

conservative America behind him, when elected as president, Mr. Reagan was never able to break the unwritten rules of the all-powerful finance houses of Wall Street and announce his intention of opposing Communism by halting the massive financial, technological and military aid to the Soviet Union that has built up the Soviet Union to what it is today.

Nor can we, today, reasonably expect Mr. Reagan to break the unwritten rules of the all-powerful Zionist political machine which today virtually controls the American Government, the Senate, the Congress, and not to mention all their communications media.

BLATANT PARTISANSHIP

In the matter of Mr. Reagan's blatant partisanship for the Jewish cause, it is also worth taking a closer look at his early background, to get a picture of the man behind the eternal grin and the grease paint.

In his autobiography, "Where's the Rest of Me?", Reagan's description of his father proves most illuminating. When the great film epic, "Birth of a Nation," came to Reagan's hometown, old Jack Reagan refused to let any member of his family see the film. Ronald boasted that his was the only family in his town who did not see the film!

On another occasion, when the elder Reagan was checking in at a hotel in a small Midwest town, after a bad day selling shoes, he was told in confidence by the manager that he would enjoy his stay because "We don't permit a Jew in this place." Whereupon the elder Reagan—a story Ronald never ceases repeating—stomped out of the hotel with these historic words, "Well, I am a Catholic and if you won't take Jews, you won't take Catholics either."

And having nowhere else to go at the late hour, he had to spend the rest of the snowy winter's night sleeping in his car, and the "shattering bigotry" of the hotel keeper brought on a heart attack a few days later.

FERVENT SUPPORTER

Is it any wonder, then, that with such parental influence, son Ronald is what he has become today—in constant demand at Zionist fund-raising events all over the U.S. and boastful of having sold more Israeli bonds than any other American politician—a fervent supporter of "Israel's right to exist"—and always uttering all the obligatory blather about America's "undying commitment to Israel" and America's relationship with Israel being "a two-way street in which America benefits greatly."

And all this, in spite of the fact that Israel has already received over 70-billion dollars worth of American aid and that, were it not for the American taxpayer, this charity state, Israel, would long before now have ceased to exist!

Reagan, of course, had long known that no high office in the U.S. was attainable unless recognition of Israel's needs was publicly accepted and enthusiastically endorsed.

And the extent to which he has been ever-ready to don his yarmulka at the drop of a hat, and to ingratiate himself at every turn, by playing

lick-spittle to the Israeli cause, was nowhere more clearly shown than in the amazing political advertisement which appeared during his presidential election campaign.

RONALD'S 'PROUD RECORD'

Paid for, and inserted by the Regan-Bush Committee, and endorsed by the chairman of the Republican Party, and printed in many American papers like the "Los Angeles Times" and in Jewish papers like the "B'nai B'rith Messenger," it appeared under the bold four-line heading: "Governor Reagan Has Been Pro-Israel Since Its Creation in 1948."

Then followed his record, entitled "The Record of Reagan's Support for the Jewish Community and Israel," from which, inter alia, we learned:

"In 1948, long before he became Governor of California, he resigned from the Lakeside Country Club in Los Angeles because it refused membership to a Jew. In 1967, at a pro-Israel rally at the Hollywood Bowl, he forcefully expressed his concern for Israel's safety during the Six-Day War. In 1971, he was instrumental in enacting a California law, one of the first in the United States, authorizing banks and savings institutions to buy and invest in State of Israel bonds. Other states followed California's example, dramatically enhancing the sales of Israel bonds in this country. That same year, Israel's Medallion of Valor was conferred on Governor Reagan at an Israel Bonds Dinner.

"In a speech before the B'nai B'rith Convention on September 3, 1980, Governor Reagan reaffirmed his strong support for Israel. He declared:

"Israel is a major strategic asset to America and a strong, secure Israel is clearly in America's self interest. To weaken Israel is to destabilize the Middle East and risk the peace of the whole world. As our democratic ally, Israel must continue to receive economic and defense assistance.

"The PLO is a terrorist organization whose leadership is committed to violence and aggression against Israel.

"The United States should not try to force a peace settlement upon Israel and her neighbors... Resolutions in the United Nations which undermine Israel's position and isolate her people should be vetoed because they undermine progress toward peace."

"Ronald Reagan's views on the Middle East are based on long-term policies, not short-term politics. He has been a friend of Israel for more than 30 years and his record is one of long-standing principles and commitment..."

COLOSSAL ZIONIST INFLUENCE

All of which raises the all-important question: Why should an American presidential candidate like Reagan, a candidate for the leadership of the most powerful nation on earth, have found the need to nurture a small, permanently bankrupt charity state, created by deceit, murder, and terror—and boast of it—as he did in order to secure the Jewish vote in the U.S.?

The answer, of course, was that Reagan had long known that in all

American history, no other racial minority has exerted such colossal influence on behalf of a foreign state, on the American media, and on the legislature and the executive, as have and do the Zionists.

The extent to which the U.S. is controlled from behind the scenes was also revealed by Senator J. William Fulbright, who, when addressing an audience of 18-million on a "Meet the Press" programme—and when referring to a question of Israel—said that "There is nothing you can do about it because more than 60% of the Senate is controlled by Jews."

He is also on record saying "We have now subjected ourselves to the will of Israel... I cannot think of any similar instance in history of a large country subjecting itself to the will of a smaller one."

After 42 years in Congress, most of that time as the Chairman of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, Senator Fulbright was defeated by a newcomer in the primary elections which took place a few months later, and was not re-elected to office.

And, as to the future, there can be little doubt that Reagan will continue to ensure that financial, military, and economic aid to Israel will continue unabated, regardless of the national and international interests of the U.S., the dislocation of the economy, the cost to the American taxpayer, and now the Beirut massacre—and not forgetting the deterioration of peace throughout the Middle East and the ever-growing threat of a global war.

RENEGADE CHRISTIAN LEADERS

The unseemingly partisanship of Ronald Reagan towards Israel and the Jewish cause—at the expense of truth and justice for Palestine and the Middle East—is also greatly being reinforced by the renegade Christian leaders in the United States, whose total commitment to world Jewry and close association with, and support for, Menachem Begin and his kind have become bywords in American political life.

These "Christian" leaders include evangelist Billy Graham and the leader of the so-called Moral Majority in the U.S., the Reverend Jerry Falwell (a close personal friend of President Reagan), and many others including Pat Robertson, Jim Bakker, James Robinson, Ronald Goodwin, Carl McIntyre, et. al.

But little do these "Christian" leaders seem to know, or care, that it was America's connivance in the genesis of Israel and America's active support and protection of Israel up to the present, which has cost the U.S. and the Western world the friendship and goodwill of over 100 million Arabs and 300 million other Moslems, once the most anti-Communist peoples on earth—and paved the way for Russia's entrance into the Middle East, thereby dividing the East from the West in a way that best suited Russia—and with Israel becoming an important link between Soviet Russia and the rest of Russia's actual and potential allies in both Africa and the East.

PALESTINE TRAGEDY

December 1982

Little do these "Christian" clergymen in the United States seem to know, or care, that the tragedy of the people of Palestine is in the fact that their country was *given* by a foreign power to another people for the creation of a new State. The result was that many millions of innocent people have been permanently homeless—and that with every new conflict their numbers have increased.

Little do these "Christian" churchmen seem to know, or care, that the refugees have every right to the homelands from which they were driven, and that the denial of this right is at the heart of the continuing conflict. No people anywhere in the world would accept being expelled en masse from their own country [*That is, of course, with the exception of millions upon millions of Germans who, after World War II, were robbed of their ancestral homelands in the eastern part of Germany, by decree and acquiescence of the troika of war criminals, Churchill, Stalin, Roosevelt, and their "Christian" followers, and many of whom were, not only brutally raped and tortured, but killed in cold blood in the process of "evacuation!" Thus having been given the "blueprint for genocide" by their "Christian" bandmaiden, could, or should, we really expect of the rapacious Jew more civility than that demonstrated by their "Christian" mentors who, over the centuries, killed many millions of our racial ancestors who preferred to retain their "pagan ways" to being converted—by fire and sword—to an Oriental religion. So, today, "Christians" and Jews alike—actively and/or passively—are merely continuing with their work of destroying all those who do not subscribe to their particular brand of piety! —Editor, Liberty Bell*]; and they never ask: How can anyone require the peoples of Palestine to accept a punishment which nobody else would tolerate?

Little do these "Christian" leaders in the U.S. seem to know, or care, that the aggression committed by Israel must be condemned, not only because no State has the right to annex foreign territory [*Come now! What is good for the goose, is good for the gander! What was "good" for Poland, Russia, Czechoslovakia, France after World War I and World War II, why shouldn't that be "good" for the rapacious Jews today? After all, the "Allies" conquered the world for them, during and after WW II, and demonstrated to them how it's done. —Ed., Liberty Bell*], but because every expansion has proved to be just another experiment to discover just how much more aggression the world will tolerate.

The Arab world also knows only too well—something the rest of the world is now only just learning—that Israel's real aim is to recover the "ancient borderlines" within the boundaries defined in the Old Testament (Gen. 9.18) and that if the welfare of Israel requires continuing conquest, subjugation, dispossession, and extermination of foreign nations in the Middle East, the Zionists will not be deterred by any "humanitarian" questions.

BECOME GREATEST CHAMPIONS

Instead of automatically knowing that any just settlement of the

Palestine refugees in their own homelands is an essential ingredient of any genuine settlement in the Middle East, these renegade American Christian churchmen have never dared criticise Israel's inhuman and genocidal campaigns against innocent Arab men, women, and children during the past forty years.

Instead, these influential Christian leaders have become the most influential and vocal elements and the greatest champions of Israel and Menachem Begin outside the Jewish community itself!

In spite of the fact that most Israelis are irreligious or atheist or else committed to the Labour Party and the Socialist Internationale, these same "Christian churchmen" continue wholeheartedly to support Menachem Begin for his "deep religious convictions, his militaristic policies, patriotic fervour, and economic conservatism!"

The fact that Israel today is ruled by pathological criminals like Begin has also never prevented these clergymen from accepting awards and gifts from Begin and his kind.

When Begin visits the United States, he is always warmly greeted with hugs and kisses from the Jerry Falwells and their ilk.

PRESTIGIOUS AWARDS

In the fall of 1980, Menachem Begin bestowed on some of these American clergymen (the first ever to Gentiles) four out of a total of one hundred of the prestigious Jabotinsky Awards for Distinguished Service to Israel and the Jews:

And in the late 1970s, full page advertisements appeared in the New York Times, Washington Post, and in other large circulation newspapers stressing the theme of Israel as the fulfilment of Biblical prophecy and the need for the United States to support "God's Chosen People!"

One of the advertisements called on the world's statesmen to tell Israel, "Your land is yours, the Bible says so!"

The pretensions of all such propaganda, of course, are that the "resurgence" of present-day Israel is a fulfilment of Biblical prophecy and a prerequisite to the second coming of Jesus Christ; that all the Jews in the world, including Menachem Begin and his kind, are the "chosen people" of God; that they have a "divine right" not only to Jerusalem and Palestine but to other extensive areas in the Middle East; and that they also have "divine justification" for all their acts of terrorism, brutality and genocide perpetrated against the Arab and Palestinian peoples [*Well, "The End justifies the 'divine' means" of the Jews today, just as it did justify the 'divine' means employed by the "Christian" Allies of WW II and their masters behind the scene, and by those "Believers" who—however more or less successfully—tried to impose their brand of belief on the minds of our disbelieving White ancestors—Und bist Du nicht willig, so gebrauch' ich Gewalt! —Ed., Liberty Bell*].

But what a distortion of truth. And, what a distortion of Christianity [*Sorry, our glasses are neither of the rose-colored variety nor are they out of focus; hence we are unable to detect any distortion between what is*

December 1982

going on in the "Holy Land" and the "Word of God." —Ed., *Liberty Bell*], too, is this Israeli state which was conceived in atheism, based on materialism, nurtured by anti-Semitism, led by Marxism, ruled by chauvinism, and relies on naked aggression and militarism!

'SUPPORT OF FIFTY MILLION'

After a personal phone call from Begin, following Israel's bombing of the Iraqi nuclear installation, Jerry Falwell urged 80,000 American preachers associated with the Moral Majority to spread the message: "To stand against Israel is to stand against God!"

And in later 1981, Begin was interviewed by a panel of Jewish reporters. The question was raised about erosion of support for Israel as a result of its recent activities. Begin was able to assure the reporters, "We have many friends; we have the Christians of America."

On a previous occasion, Begin said that he had the support of fifty million American Christians! Is it any wonder that Zionist spokesmen are today openly boasting that they have succeeded in changing the entire thinking in the Roman Catholic Church, and that they are responsible for the Pope's encyclical absolving Jews of guilt in the death of Jesus, and for the discarding of the Catholic teaching in the past that the Jewish exile and dispersion was a divine punishment for the denial of the Messiah-ship of Jesus?

Is it any wonder that Zionist spokesmen are also saying that the wheel of clerical opinion in the Christian world has now turned full cycle and "Christianity's indebtedness" to Judaism is now a "dominant theme" in Christian thinking?

Is it any wonder that the America of today—the so-called leader of the West and the "free world"—is today dominated by, manipulated by, and subservient to Israel and international Jewry—with little or no hope of justice for the Arab and Palestinian peoples to come from the corrupted and gutless American leadership of today?

Is it any wonder that the silence of Christian leaders in America and in the West over the atrocities committed in Lebanon and the Middle East, presumably by "God's Chosen People," has become quite deafening?

FAR OVER TO THE LEFT

Is it any wonder, then, that we find so many Christian leaders in America and the West, together with their followers, far over to the left in matters of politics and economics; why we find them urging drastic, revolutionary, social change with demands identical in pattern with the Communist-Zionist programme; why they are marching shoulder-to-shoulder with Communists and Zionists in the battle for de-segregation in White Communities; and why, together with Communists and Zionists, their activities are serving to undermine the historic Christian and constitutional structure of Western nations?

This they have been doing, and are doing, notwithstanding the fact that the first tenet of Communism is atheism, and that atheistic Communism is

opposed to every tenet of historical Christianity.

They all seem totally unconcerned that Christian and Western ideas, ideals and concepts throughout the world are being pushed from a central guiding position in education, philosophy, ethics, social reforms, and culture.

They seem to be totally unaware that Christian teachings, standards, and values are being relegated to the periphery of men's minds, and being submerged and ridiculed more than at any time in the history of the Church.

These political "Christians" simply fail to realise that all this is more disastrous for Protestantism than for any other form of Christianity because Protestantism is either an imperious, personal spiritual force connecting man's individuality with a holy God—or else it is a farce.

JUDEO-CHRISTIAN HERITAGE HOAX

These deformers and secularisers of historic Christianity, together with their dupes [*dupes—in the writer's opinion—are, of course, those who do their work in strict conformity with Yabweb's instructions in his "Jewish Book of Fairy Tales."* We are sure the writer is not referring to Christians who believe in the content of the Old and New Testaments, but not really; in the veracity of "God's Word", but not really every word of it —Ed., *Liberty Bell*], abound in Societies of Jews and Christians which are spearheading the grotesque and fantastic "Judaeo-Christian heritage" hoax.

The phrase "Judaeo-Christian heritage" implies that present-day Judaism and Christianity emanated from the same spiritual source and share similar characteristics and traditions [*Well, they do—in many ways! And, why shouldn't they? Followers of both "religions" presumably pray to the same God, and acknowledge his infinite wisdom, don't they? —Ed., Liberty Bell*].

This suggestion is deliberately misleading—it is also fatuous nonsense. More important, it is a brazen, sacrilegious affront to Jesus Christ, the founder of Christianity.

Christianity is based upon the teachings of Jesus Christ. It has no kinship with the religion practised by the Jews of Jesus' time, the religion of the Pharisees that Christ denounced and condemned, time and time again.

There is no truth in the presumption that Jews and Christians can be hyphenated, that Christianity and Judaism share common foundations in a common culture, that they are two forms of the same belief.

Christianity has its roots in God—a God which the Jews of today deny [*Sorry, the Jews of today deny only ONE THIRD of the Christians' triune God! —Ed., Liberty Bell*], when they deny His Son.

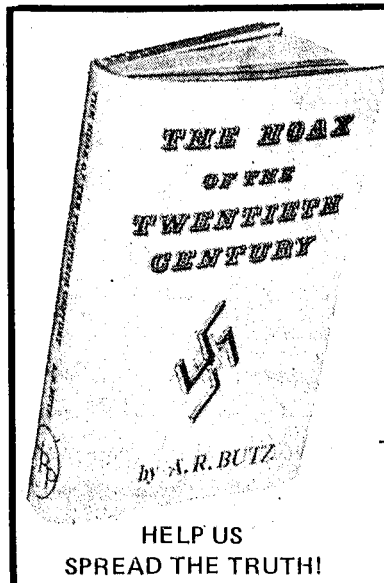
The confusion in the minds of Christians concerning fundamentals of Jewish faith is totally unwarranted and unjustified and would not exist if the Christian clergy in America and the West today did not wilfully aid and abet these deceptions.

DEFORMATION FAR ADVANCED

The deformation of historic Christianity by the present Christian leadership in the United States and in the West, and its secularisation into a form of Jewish faith, is now far advanced.

That these Christian leaders are today quite unwilling and quite incapable of raising their voices against the atrocities, murders, and massacres [*That would be like calling the kettle black! —Ed., Liberty Bell*] committed by Israel and her allies in Beirut and Lebanon reveals the extent to which the deformation of historic Christianity has already taken place [*Please! Let's not talk of a deformation of historic Christianity! In its murderous march through history, "historic Christianity" left, in her path of destruction, many more millions dead, and crippled—physically and mentally—, than Judaism ever did! —Ed., Liberty Bell*].

Clearly, the time has come for Christians in America and the West, who see their Christian faith "withering on the vine," firstly to call for an accounting from the leadership of their churches which, on the record to date, have proved themselves totally bankrupt in both spiritual and moral courage with respect to the collectivist-totalitarian barbarism which threatens to engulf the whole world; and, secondly, the time has come for Christians to press the need for the whole Jewish question—and its allied questions of political Zionism, Judaism, the Talmud, and Jewish ethnocentrism—to be opened up to free discussion and enquiry—in just the same way that Western man's customs, his traditions, his nationalism [*debauched by an Oriental religion, we might add! —Ed., Liberty Bell*] and Christian faith have since the end of the last war been subjected to the fierce and unrelenting glare of public scrutiny, and subversion, by World Jewry itself. □



THE "HOLOCAUST" — FACT OR FICTION?

Were six million Jews really gassed ... or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY

\$6.00 plus \$1. for postage & hdlg.

Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA

FUNNY MONEY

AN INDICTMENT OF OUR GOVERNMENT

Hans Schroeder, Canada.

Most people in this country of ours are suffering under exorbitant interest rates and from inflation. I said MOST and not ALL, because some are able to keep up or even gain with rising costs while a few make enormous profits through the pauperization of the general public.

Either our government is ignorant of the functions money has to perform in commerce and national economics, in which case it is unfit to govern and should resign, or it plays a deliberate part in the theft of our homes through usurious interest rates and in the surrender of our national wealth to international financiers, in which case it should be impeached and courtmartialled for treason.

Now, I can see that the ordinary citizen never gives much more thought to money except how to earn it and to keep his bills paid, to save a little toward the next car or piece of furniture, and to afford a few little luxuries to make life more pleasant. But from a Prime Minister, a Minister of Finance, a Governor of the Bank of Canada with scores of economic advisors, I could not accept a plea of ignorance.

There are thus two possibilities:

1. They are blackmailed into silent toleration and support of the robber barons gnawing at our wealth. In this case they would be cowards for not coming to the people for support in an all out fight against the forces destroying our nation, or
2. They are willing partners in the theft of our properties and our impoverishment. Government for or against the people?

It is the right of a sovereign nation to coin and issue its own money, and it is its duty to govern the flow of it. Yes, issue money into existence which would be free of interest and which would only cost paper, ink, and labor to print. But, instead, our government borrows money into existence, the how and from whom they never explain. Except for some oil-rich countries, I do not know of any country without staggering national debts, be it the U.S.A., Britain, France, West Germany, or any other country you wish to name. Whom do they owe these billions or trillions? Savings Bond holders? No. They only make up an insignificant fraction of this debt. Lending to each other? Then assets would cancel liabilities and there would be no debt. But also, why lend and then borrow your own money back? There IS something rotten in the State!

The people are educated to ideas that are known to be wrong, the truth is suppressed. The book *Money Creators*, by Getrud Coogan, is forbidden December 1982

in Canada; the involvement of international finance in the creation of wars, inflation, depressions, in the assassination of Abraham Lincoln, etc., are conveniently overlooked when teaching history and economics.

Many good books, true books, have been written about money and financial powers, but you will not find them in bookstores or libraries. How many of these so-called economic and financial experts have read them, or even heard of them?

MONEY AND WEALTH

Money is not wealth! You cannot eat it, you cannot wear it, and it will not give you shelter in rain or cold. What, then, is money?

Although I could say many things about money and its rightful role in human society, I must of necessity be brief. This, of course, will oversimplify the issue, for which I ask your forgiveness.

Money is the means of exchange of one man's labor against the labor of others. Not for goods? Yes, for goods themselves are the product of labor. The country's wealth is equal to the total value of goods available. Wealth, therefore, is a variable. Food is eaten, coats wear out, and houses and cars depreciate. But as goods are consumed they are replenished by new production. The money in circulation must equal the value of goods available for sale. Increased production must be balanced with increased money supply, otherwise the goods sit useless in some warehouse, the factories lay off their workers, and the needs of many people remain unfulfilled.

Money that makes money is the tool to enslave people. Money has never produced anything, nor has anybody ever seen a dollar bill milking a cow, a five dollar bill laying bricks, a ten sport operating a machine, or a piece of paper marked \$100 perform surgery. So why should money make more money?

Since home and mortgage are of prime concern to most of us these days, we shall take a closer look at this subject. The value of a house or other major object far exceeds the value of one week or one month of our labor. We therefore have two choices:

1. To accumulate sufficient value of our labor in the form of money in a savings account to cover the full price of the house, or
2. To pay part in already earned savings (down payment) and the balance in future labor (mortgage).

As we saw before, money does not produce anything and, therefore, should not earn interest either. We should not get interest for our money in the bank, but also should not have to pay interest for the money we borrow, except for a fee (labor) to the institution for safekeeping, making the collections and maintaining these accounts. This concept may sound strange to present philosophy but is nevertheless the only right way. Money sitting in the bank and not borrowed by somebody else represents unsold products, which requires additional labor in the form of handling, building and building upkeep. The products warehoused are subject to loss of value through spoilage (most foods have limited shelf life), obsolescence

(change of styles, newer designs, etc.), and damage from various causes. This, of course, does not eliminate the necessity to store food for the winter, maintain spare parts inventories, and to have the stores stocked with merchandise. But, then, we generally do not spend our entire paycheck the minute we get it but have to stretch it until the next pay day.

Although much more could be said about money, interest, the value of the individual's labor, industry and commerce, I only want to touch on one more subject equally on the mind of most of us: INFLATION.

INFLATION

The inflation we have experienced so far is nothing compared with the inflation that raged in many European countries in 1922/1923. As a rather crude example we may envision the postage on a first class letter climbing from \$0.10 to \$100,000,000.00 (one hundred million) over a period of 15 months. We must realize that inflation and depressions are not caused by God or nature but are man-made by international money powers who reap huge profits out of the impoverishment of ordinary citizens with their manipulations.

Imagine you sold your home five years ago for \$60,000, took a \$5,000 downpayment, and gave \$55,000 open first mortgage for the balance. Amortized over 25 years, the purchaser has hardly paid \$2,000 to \$3,000 of the principal. If European style inflation were to hit tomorrow, you could be paid off with the value of a loaf of bread and you could not refuse to accept the payment since it was an open mortgage.

In the present scheme the methods have changed but the players remain the same.

Assuming a country is completely self-sufficient to meet all its citizens' needs and price is related to labor extended for the respective product, there are some natural reasons why prices could move up or down. Again, we do not look at the individual here, but view things from a wider perspective. Poor weather conditions yield the farmer a smaller crop than the previous year although he may have expended the same or even a greater amount of labor. This must increase the cost of farm products until a better harvest allows the prices to drop back to a more normal level. As depletion of oil fields and mines forces exploration and exploitation of resources into less accessible areas with perhaps lower yields, the cost of oil and ore goes up in relation to the greater number of man-hours needed to bring them to market. Conversely, technology and industrialization increases the output per labor-hour and, therefore, should reduce the price of consumer products.

Other factors are the relations of productive labor vs. non-productive and idle labor, excess profit taking, taking wealth out of the country, foreign ownership, etc.

A free economy with equitable distribution of wealth is possible, but only under a government that serves honestly all its citizens. □

FOR MY LEGIONARIES



*Salut pe cei ce merg
pe marea biruință a
Legionarilor. Corneliu Z. Codreanu
1935*

The Legionary Movement in Romania, commonly known as the Iron Guard, — perhaps the oldest anti-communist movement in the world, still alive — was founded by Corneliu Z. Codreanu in 1927. **FOR MY LEGIONARIES** (353 pp., pb. \$8.00), Codreanu's stirring work is a complete and authoritative account of the ideals and principles of the Legionary Movement which shaped the character of young Romanians before WWII. Control over the communications media and the normal channels of book distribution by our international enemies makes it impossible to reach the broad market this unique book deserves. We are certain that the rapidly deteriorating political conditions will preclude a second edition, and **FOR MY LEGIONARIES** will soon become a collector's item. This book also

provides the 'missing pieces' of the drastically censored **THE SUICIDE OF EUROPE** by Prince D. Sturdza; the identity of those who masterminded Romania's takeover and who are now engaged in carrying out the same program in the U.S. will no longer be unknown to you ("Solzhenitsyn would appear to have not the slightest inkling of who conquered HIS country!"—B.C.)

THE ANTI-HUMANS by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. \$7.00), describes what was done to the young men whom Codreanu inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. **THE ANTI-HUMANS** is a well written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget ("a sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H.; "a searing expose of red bestiality!"—Dr. A.J.App). No Anti-Communist library should be without these two companion books! Order your copies from L.B. Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270. today!

ATTENTION PAMPHLETEERS!
Here are two useful stamps for you!



\$4.50
per stamp
\$0.50
postage

**COMMUNISM
IS JEWISH!**

Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270

Index 1982

JANUARY, Vol. 9 — No. 5

Jewish Judge Claims Some Good in Third Reich—3; A Lie, Well-Stuck To, Can Beat the Truth—4; Postscript on Begin—5; Letters to the Editor—6; Teutonic Unity—11; In Response to Professor Oliver—21; German Economic Policy 1933–1945**—23; Subverting World Plutocracy: The Significance of the Sadat Assassination—43; Can We Still Say God? A Correction by Prof. Oliver—51; The Baptists and the Jews—53; Motivation—55; A Tall Tale—56; Tolerance—57; The Truth About Dachau Concentration Camp—59.

FEBRUARY, Vol. 9 — No. 6

Killing Kennedy—3; Social Welfare in Germany 1933–1945—13**; Why All This Hypocrisy About Race—52; When Respectability Failed—57.

MARCH, Vol. 9 — No. 7

Belief in Odin—3; 'Old Time Religion' Gaining Ground Among U.S. Patriots—5; Salubrious Living**—13; The Great Assassination Plot—16; Words of a Madman?—24; White National Resistance Movement—28; The Damned Race—35; "Whoever Opposes the Jew is Dead!"—41; Letters to the Editor—43.

APRIL, Vol. 9 — No. 8

The Great Freeze—1; Exchange of Communications Between the President of the United States and the Chancellor of the German Reich, April 1939**—5; Letters to the Editor—58.

MAY, Vol. 9 — No. 9

Our Race and Jew Capitalism—1; Exposing the Holohoax—7; The Uses of Religion, by Prof. Oliver**—13; Letters to the Editor—51.

JUNE, Vol. 9 — No. 10***

Was the United States Created a Christian Nation?—1; The Six Million: More Fun with Numbers—8; A Note in Behalf of Historical Integrity*—9; Letters to the Editor—13; A New Religion?—17; The NRA: Who's Afraid?—23; Facts re. Polish Casualties—31.

JULY, Vol. 9 — No. 11***

Civilization and Barbarism—1; Letters to the Editor—3; An Open Letter to the Jews (And Those Who Wish They Were)—7; The German Labor Service 1933–1945**—11;

AUGUST, Vol. 9 — No. 12

More of the Other Side—1; Sabbath Superstition—9; Letters to the Editor—7; The U.S.A.: A Melting Pot?—16.

SEPTEMBER, Vol. 10 — No. 1***

The Coming Religious Revolution—1; Onward Aryan Warriors!—3; Facing Middle East Realities*—11; 'Populism' and 'Elitism', by Prof. Oliver, Part I**—17; Injustice at Nuremberg—51; Random Thoughts—55; Some Embarrassing Reminders—58;

OCTOBER, Vol. 10 — No. 2***

Superstition and Gullibility: The Achilles Heel of the White Race*—1; Letters to the Editor—7; 'Populism' and 'Elitism', by Prof. Oliver, Part II**—13; Gullibility Rating Quiz*—56; In the Name of the White Race: A Declaration of Independence from Jewish Tyranny*—59.

NOVEMBER, Vol. 10 — No. 3***

A Few Obvious Questions we Would Like Christians to Explain with Some Sensible Answers & Why We Indict Christianity so Strongly*—1; Letters to the Editor—5; 'Populism' and 'Elitism', by Prof. Oliver, Part II Conclusion,**—7; At a Cost of Only Seven Lives—55.

DECEMBER, Vol. 10 — No. 4***

The Real Jesus—1; Letters to the Editor—11; Russia, Israel and the U.S.A.*—25; An Appeal to Sanity—41; Murder and Massacre in Lebanon: The Lessons—45; Funny Money—55; Index 1982—59.

*Available as Reprint—**Available as pamphlet or book—***Back issues available.



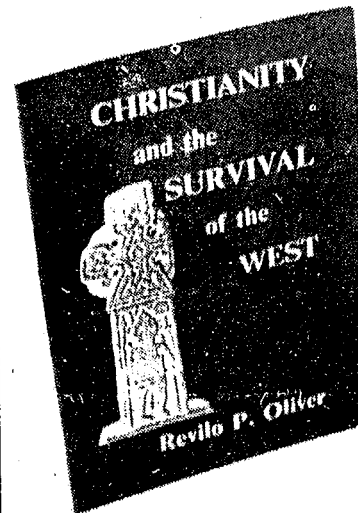
Yuletide Greetings

AT THIS TIME OF THE YEAR
WE PAUSE TO SAY THANK YOU
TO OUR MANY LOYAL
SUBSCRIBERS AND SUPPORTERS
ACROSS THE GLOBE.

HAPPY YULETIDE AND A
PROSPEROUS NEW YEAR!

WITH DEEP APPRECIATION

George S. Dietz
GEORGE S. DIETZ



*Will the end of our
religion mean the
end of our race?*

A Great Iconoclast Details the Causes and Consequences of the Religious Disintegration of Western Man

Quality paperback, 84 pp. — \$4.00 plus 65 cents for postage & handling

Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA



THE TALMUD

containing the MIDRASHIM, the CABBALA, the
RABBINICALANA, PROVERBIAL SAYINGS and
TRADITIONS. 395 pages, softcover, \$20.00. Order
from: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21,
Reedy, W.Va. 25270 USA**